

# **U-Turn for Humanity** shutting hells through **New Feelings Way**



**PASCAS FOUNDATION (Aust) Ltd**  
**ABN 23 133 271 593**

**Queensland, Australia**

**Pascas Foundation is a not for profit organisation**

**Em: [info@pascasworldcare.com](mailto:info@pascasworldcare.com)**

**Em: [info@pascashealth.com](mailto:info@pascashealth.com)**

**[www.pascasworldcare.com](http://www.pascasworldcare.com) [www.pascashealth.com](http://www.pascashealth.com)**

## U-TURN for HUMANITY shutting hells through NEW FEELINGS WAY

### FEELING HEALING with DIVINE LOVE

### IMMORTALITY with the LOVE

Copyright © John Doel for and on behalf of Pascas Foundation (Aust) Limited 2020

All rights reserved. No part of this book may be reproduced by any means without the prior written permission of the author, except as follows:

The infographics have been assembled to assist one with the comprehension of the many volumes of the core reference material. It is the express desire of the author that these infographics may be shared freely without conditions, other than that they are to remain free and freely available to all those who seek to have them available, be it for personal use and/or share and/or for educational use and general distribution.

These works stem from the writings of James Moncrief that he commenced in 2002, however the Revelations now outlined began with the Padgett Messages that were received 1914 through to 1923 and have been augmented with auxiliary writings throughout the past 100 years, all such materials being of a loving teaching and guidance nature and are a gift to all of humanity.

This publication is an endeavour to draw upon aspects of all these works so that you can consider for yourself the nature of what is shared now for consideration and discernment. It is your choice to consider, put aside or investigate further.

Published by:

2020

Pascas Foundation (Aust) Limited  
ABN 23 133 271 593 Not-for-Profit  
Gold Coast, Queensland, Australia

“Peace And Spirit Creating Alternative Solutions”

Cover graphic: [www.itl.cat/wallview/](http://www.itl.cat/wallview/)

[www.pascashealth.com](http://www.pascashealth.com)

**in this series:**

U-Turn for Humanity Pascas reveals New Feelings Way  
U-Turn for Humanity pathway being New Feelings Way  
U-Turn for Humanity shutting hells through New Feelings Way  
U-Turn for Humanity simple is what Life is meant to be  
U-Turn for Humanity soul light and New Feelings Way  
U-Turn for Humanity through the New Feelings Way  
U-Turn for Humanity treacherous assumptions New Feelings Way  
U-Turn for Humanity unfolding the New Feelings Way  
Universal Gift – Feeling Healing with Divine Love  
Feeling Healing and Divine Love Discussion Prompts  
Pascas Care Death & Dying Transition & Assimilation Marjorie

**Library Download**

**Pascas Introduction Notes  
free PDF downloads:**

**U-TURN for HUMANITY – CONTENTS:**

		Page
Forward / Preface		7
	<b>MoC</b>	
	perceived truth	
	885	
	<b>MoC</b>	
	relative truth potential	
	1,480	
<b>The Rebellion and Default</b>	<b>– Part 1</b>	10
4,000 Years Unfolding		11
Natural Love or Humanity’s Erroneous Emotions		14
Worldwide Level of Consciousness		15
Federal or State		16
Home to our Heavenly Mother and Father		18
The Time of Mary Magdalene and Jesus on Earth in the 1 <sup>st</sup> Century		19
The Descending Sons of God		20
4,000 Years Unfolding – chart		23
Lucifer Rebellion		24
Spirits of Truth		25
Feeling versus Emotion		28
Spirits of Truth and Holy Spirit		29
Spirit and Matter		31
The Phenomenon of Visibility		32
Nature Spirits		33
Creation of Soul and Spirit		34
We Each have a Nature Spirit pair, Spirit Guide pair and an Angelic Pair		35
Indwelling Spirit, Thought Adjuster, Mystery Monitor (all being the same)		36
Creation being an Expression of Mind		37
Nature Spirits will Interact and Assist Us in our Endeavours		39
We Souls are Existential		42
Man’s Journey to being at One with our Mother and Father		43
We have Succumbed to our Minds and Imprisoned Ourselves		44
Humanity is within a kind of dormancy, or even more like a stupor!		45
<b>We are in the Hells!</b>	<b>– Part 2</b>	46
Law of Compensation earthing to unfold		47
Seven Spirit Earth Planes		48
Mind Mansion Worlds of Natural Love		51
Boundaries of Hell		52
The Quickening – Law of Compensation		53
Recommencing		58
Humanity’s Upside of Down		66
Feeling Healing Progress does not change our Personality		67
Our Healing, it’s all about Eperiences and Feelings		70
Spiritual Healing		72
Healing ends Mind-Control		73

Natural Love and Divine Love Worlds and Feeling Healing		76
<b>Soul and Homosexuality</b>	<b>– Part 3</b>	78
Dimensions of One’s Existence		82
We are all Souls of our Heavenly Parents		91
Aspects of Life		92
Soul Partner Relationships		93
Soul Partner		94
Self Reliance or to Source Soul Reliance		96
Natural Love Flow – Divine Love Flow with Feelings First		97
Uncrusting One’s Soul		98
Cleansing the Soul		99
Soul Personality		100
First Parents being First Ensouled Humans having a longing for human perfection		101
Revelations x 2		102
Hierarchy of our Spiritual Guidance		105
Core Light Healing		106
<b>Earth Changes</b>	<b>– Part 4</b>	109
Lucifer Rebellion Reign		110
Second Coming		111
Pathway being Revealed		114
Humanity of Earth’s Evolutionary Opportunity		115
Mother, Father, God		118
Enough is Enough		119
Avonal Revelation		120
Mum & Dad This Way		121
The Master Universe		122
Satania System within the Local Universe of Neadon		123
Paradise – Neadon – Celestial Heaven – Earth		124
New Feelings Way – roadmap		125
Journey Home		126
Present Status of the Rebellion – The Urantia Book 1925-1935		128
Revelation and Mary Magdalene		130
One World Religion		134
Spirit and Physical Interaction		136
<b>Why did the Lanonandek Daughters and Sons Rebel?</b>	<b>– Part 5</b>	137
How Scriptures Came About		141
Spirit Influences Affecting People on Earth		142
Rebellion and Default formally ended 31 January 2018		143
Our Destination on Passing Over		144
2 Planes of Disharmony		147
Spirit Mansion Worlds are numbered 1 to 7		149

Ancient Transcripts and Growth of Humanity	152
Our First Teachers	159
Our Heavenly Mother and Father – God	160
Earth’s Humanity – one million years	161
The Extremes of Emotional Injury and Soul Suppression	163
Boots on the Ground	164
<b>We are to Heal Ourselves of our Childhood Suppression and Repression – Part 6</b>	170
Global Monetary Pressures are at Extremes	176
Emotion Code and Illness	178
Parenting	179
Humanity and What it believes to be Love	184
Our Damaged Personality needs to Express and Release this Harm	185
The Rebellion Ends by us Doing our Feeling Healing	186
Women to Lead the Way	187
Adults are Children	188
Allow Children to Express Themselves	189
Everything is Within our Soul	190
Living True is Healing One’s Self of Childhood Injuries	191
Soul	193
We are to be our True Self – Our Soul Based Feelings!	194
Live True to Your Feelings	195
<b>Childhood Repression of Feelings Starts from Conception – Part 7</b>	196
Parents Step Aside and Relinquish Control of Children	197
We are to Liberate our Suppressed Personality	199
Feeling Healing is about Going ever so Deeply into One’s Own Pain	200
The Voyage for Kids with Living Feelings First	201
Our Feelings are our Truth	202
Feelings First Spirituality – The New Way	203
Long for the Truth!	206
Feeling bad is Good! It’s okay to feel Bad	208
Educating about Feeling Healing	211
The Extremes of Emotional Injury and Soul Suppression	213
Assumptions and the Mind	214
Our Mind constricts Our Feelings	215
The Drama of Life	216
Mind vs Feelings	217
We are to Find the Truth of our Childhood	218
Dead End	222
New Feelings Way	223
Women are the True Spiritual Leaders of Humanity	224
LOVE is Feelings First Spirituality, New Feelings Way	225
Bad is Good	226

Soul-Healing: What is it?	227
The New Way	230
<b>Rainbow Family of Earth's Humanity</b>	<b>– Part 8</b> 235
Orvonton – Schematic Representation	240
Machiventa Melchizedek	241
Feelings First Institutions	263
Feeling Healing – Healing yourself through your Feelings	264
Divine Love – what does it do?	265
Manifesto of Divine Love	266
Prayer for Divine Love	267
Connection with God	269
Finaliters – the Corps of the Finality	270
Journey to Paradise	280
The Finaliters' World	282
Spornagia	283
Finaliters	284
The Hells are to Empty!	286
Imagine	287
How do you BECOME as SPIRITUAL as you can be?	289
Light of Truth of Pascas	290
John Doel, typist – spiritual biography	291
Steps Up – Revelation 1 and Revelation 2	295
Bibliography	296

#### **BIBLIOGRAPHY NOTE:**

James Moncrief has written numerous books and prepared numerous movie scripts. Incorporated here are primary writings.

Pascas has 600+ supportive 'Pascas Papers' accessible in Library Downloads at [www.pascashealth.com](http://www.pascashealth.com)

Pascas Primary publications being:

U-Turn for Humanity Pascas reveals New Feelings Way  
 U-Turn for Humanity pathway being New Feelings Way  
 U-Turn for Humanity shutting hells through New Feelings Way  
 U-Turn for Humanity simple is what Life is meant to be  
 U-Turn for Humanity soul light and New Feelings Way  
 U-Turn for Humanity through the New Feelings Way  
 U-Turn for Humanity treacherous assumptions New Feelings Way  
 U-Turn for Humanity unfolding the New Feelings Way  
 Universal Gift – Feeling Healing with Divine Love  
 Feeling Healing and Divine Love Discussion Prompts  
 Pascas Care Death & Dying Transition & Assimilation Marjorie

# Feelings First

## Forward / Preface

When I was 7, I asked my mum, "Why does God let little children die?" She didn't answer me. She couldn't. Looking back this has probably been the question that sent me searching for Truth for the rest of my life.

This question took me on a journey of divorced parents and living with a stepfather who didn't want me and my sister, who emotionally and physically abused us, to where I am sitting now, writing this Foreword. I believe we have all lived dysfunctional lives with varying degrees of abuse from parents and relatives, and it is what we learn from that, by exploring and feeling our emotions, that we can create our better selves and be closer to our Heavenly Parents, God.

I couldn't wait to be old enough to leave home. I'd stay with friends from school rather than be at home. I hated it. I was a weekly boarder in a Faithful Companions of Jesus convent until the age of 13. Living there wasn't pleasant, but anything was better than living with mum and my stepfather. I found Jesus in the chapel where I'd go to pray. This was the beginning of my relationship with God and Jesus. If I prayed, I was always answered. I knew God and He (as I thought of Him then) loved me. I was a Jesus girl and was often chatting to him. He helped me feel safe and loved when I felt alone. My mum was psychic; when I saw spirits and felt them and talked to them, she would say, "Yes of course darling they are all around us." For that I was grateful. The spirit world was very real to me.

I left home at 18 and went to London (from north west England) – 'the Big Smoke' at 20. I suppose I left Jesus and God behind a bit; I was delving into finding myself away from the confines of my parents. I still prayed, but not to the same extent. I still hated my parents, and myself for hating them. I saw my dad, but he was too busy with his own selfish life chasing women.

I married at 21 to an alcoholic who abused me ... yes, I played a great victim after my step-father emotionally abused me, so this man was all I thought I deserved. Fast forward many years later, many painful years and many fun years. I came to Australia in 1983 and then my true 'spiritual' journey began.

I started doing emotional work when I met my first spiritual teacher. I could express my emotions freely and it was *so* freeing. I wasn't allowed to express myself as a child so when I met Marie, (my teacher) I could really hate my stepfather and it was okay. I healed myself of asthma, which I had suffered from when my parents divorced.

I married two more times ... still searching for love. I met my second 'teacher' in 1991 and then my emotional journey really began. She was the most brilliant Reiki teacher and to this day I give gratitude for divinely 'lining up' with her. I started to take responsibility for all the pain and suffering I had been through and really felt deeply into it all, finding out why and going deeply into all the emotions that came up every time I was triggered or reacted to events or people. Over many years, I was able to bring healing to my soul. I did so much inner work on my relationships with my mother, my father and my stepfather. Mum and I had many, many conversations and I told her how I felt about her, how I really felt about her, and we cried together many times, always healing. I was able to be in service of my mother when she passed into the spirit world with love and forgiveness.

I was also able to forgive my stepfather which was huge as I still really hated him with a passion. (They had divorced after over 30 years and when mum died, I wanted to find healing as I hadn't seen him for years. Mum hated him in the end too and I don't think she ever found peace with that ... hopefully she

now can). I had written to him about 6 months after mum died; we met up and it was as if I was meeting this man whom I hated for the first time with new eyes. We saw each other a few times over a couple of years but one particular afternoon I saw him on a soul level and how damaged he was, and I felt compassion for him. I forgave him and I fell in love with him. All time and space vanished. There was no sound and it was as if time stood still. It wasn't long after that incident that he decided to go back to the UK (he was 80), we saw him off at the airport knowing this was for the last time. He actually shed a tear which I had never seen him do before. He died soon after arriving back in England.

I met my current partner, John, in 1993. I said to him when we met, "I don't want to get married again, I can't have children and I'm 8 years older than you." He said, "Well let's just see how we go." By deeply going through my feelings, we now have two daughters and much healing between us, for us, for our daughters and continuing our healing process, we are still together after 27 years.

These writings, these revelations are exquisite and when I read them and I feel them, my heart overflows with love. I sometimes get 'prickly' eyes with the love; it is so beautiful. I'm feeling more at peace and I'm more loving to myself and others. I can honestly say I love myself now. I pray to our Beloved Mother and Father and sometimes feel such overwhelming Love permeate through me. I feel blessed, loved and give such gratitude for all I have, all I have been and all I am yet to be.

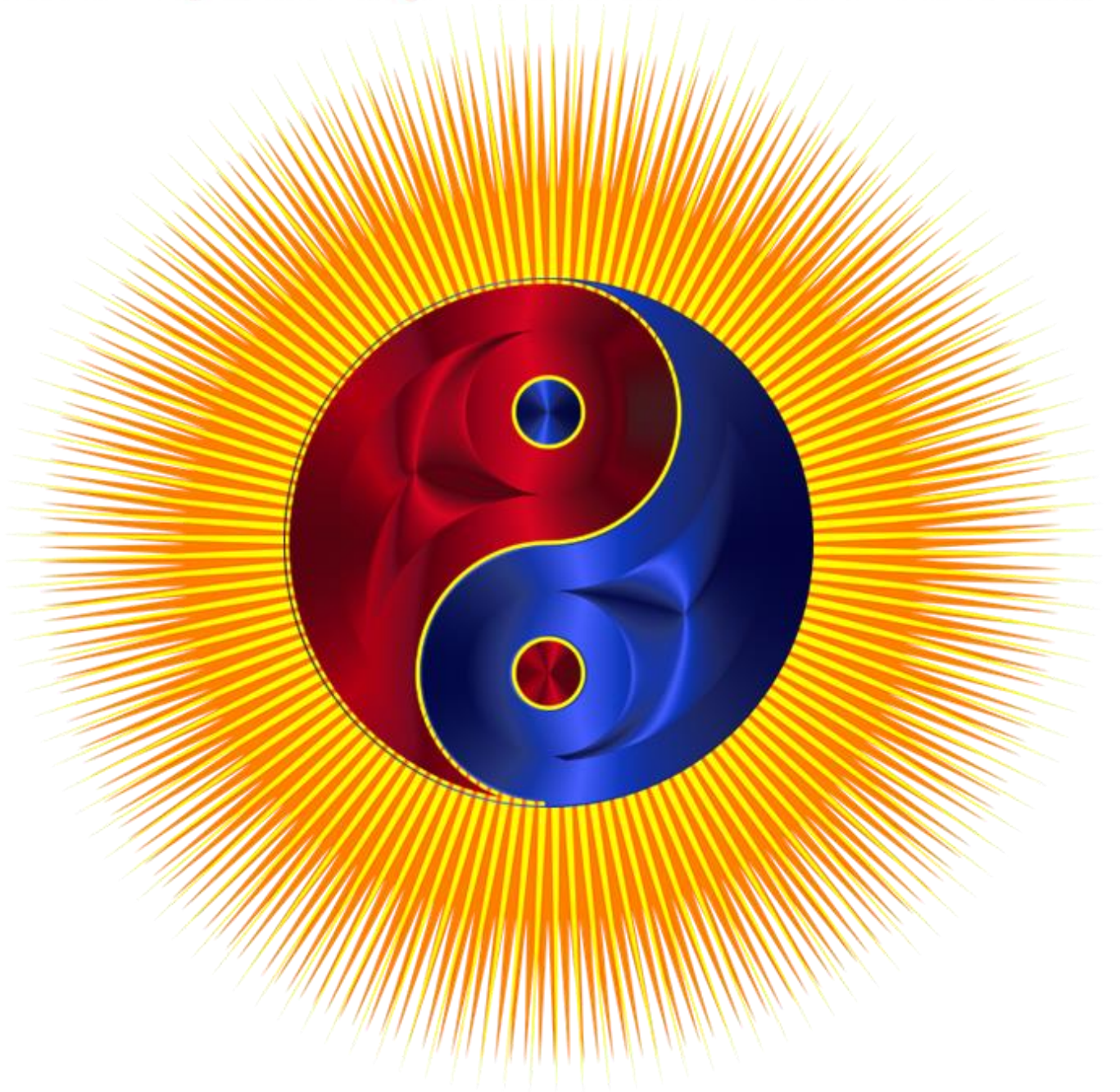
My Healing continues.

Thank you, John, James, Marie, Nanna Beth, Sam and the list goes on.

Lizzi Swatland



Our Heavenly Mother and Father



**GREAT**  
*U*Turn **&**  
**THE**  
**CHANGE**  
*Avonal* **AGE**

## The REBELLION and DEFAULT:

## Part 1

Way back in humanity's history, spirits (The Evil Ones) higher than us and part of (our local universe) Nebadon's universal hierarchy, rebelled against Mary and Jesus and denied the existence of a loving Soul Mother and Father. They came to Earth, and other higher spirits who were already here and supposedly whose job it was to help humanity evolve and grow to love God joined them, and together they set about controlling us and corrupting our minds. They in effect turned our ancestor's minds and wills against themselves. They wanted humanity to serve them and not live loving free lives with God. Their influences were severe and we've lived many generations perfecting our negative mind controlled states of self-denial.

After the Rebellion and added to it, was what is called the Planetary Default of another two higher spirits who came to Earth to help us, Adam and Eve (or who they represent). These two spirits were corrupted by the other higher evil rebellious ones and unwittingly coerced into default. They didn't outrightly and willingly accept the Rebellion choosing to join the rebels, but they were unconsciously led astray bringing about their Default. So what this means is: we are similar to them. Eve and Adam represented the perfect mother and father to whom all parents could have aspired to be like. But now all parents follow them, living the Rebellion by default – unconsciously parenting their children into the Rebellion by default.

As adults we are ignorant of the negative influences we're living; what we're doing to ourselves, and how we are living in a whole society and culture of self-denial. Life is not good for us unless we are in a power position. We are all striving for power in some way, but this is an untrue way to live, because, as I'm sure as most of us can testify, power (what we think and believe it to be) doesn't actually make us feel good. In the end you still wonder why you feel bad even when you have all the power you do.

So unconsciously we influence and subject our children to the same negative pressures and influences Adam and Eve were subjected to and with the same end result. Unwittingly we make our children deny themselves their full soul expression by default. We make them suppress many of their feelings when they are very young, and we make them join us in our negative states so they can continue repressing and denying themselves.

We do this because we want to gain power (because we feel so powerless). We parent, having power over our children, making them feel powerless. And so the whole negative mind state has been passed down generation after generation. And humanity through all the ages has wondered why it feels bad and why life doesn't seem right, and has wondered endlessly how to fix it. But without Mary and Jesus' higher help (higher in truth than the original misleading rebellious spirits) we can't work it out and we never will. However, now with their help, we can.

Introduction Course to Divine Love Spirituality by James Moncrief

Important recommended reading is:

by James Moncrief

### **The Rejected Ones – the Feminine Aspect of God**

<http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/my-free-books-and-free-padgett-messages.html> ALSO at  
<https://www.pascashealth.com/index.php/library.html?file=files/opensauce/Downloads/MEDICAL%20-%20SPIRITUAL%20REFERENCES/Rejected%20Ones%20via%20James%20Moncrief.pdf>

# 4,000 Years Unfolding

The first physical event for the unfolding of the Great U-Turn for Humanity was 4,000 years prior to the beginning of the public work of the bestowal Avonal Pair from Paradise.



The Urantia Book: <sup>(1015.1) 93:2.1</sup> “It was 1,973 years before the birth of Jesus (born 7 BC) that Machiventa was bestowed upon the human races of Urantia (Earth). His coming was unspectacular; his materialisation was not witnessed by human eyes. He was first observed by mortal man on that eventful day when he entered the tent of Amdon, a Chaldean herder of Sumerian extraction. And the proclamation of his mission was embodied in the simple statement which he made to this shepherd, “I am Melchizedek, priest of El Elyon, the Most High, the one and only God.””

That would have been the year 1,980 BCE. This is the year 2020 CE. 4,000 years have elapsed since Machiventa Melchizedek walked on Earth near Salem in Palestine.

It can be rightly surmised that Machiventa Melchizedek and his fellow Melchizedeks, who had then been assigned as receivers of the Earth, had mapped out clearly the pathway for Earth’s humanity to be released from the Rebellion and Default imposed upon them by the wayward high level spirits of the Lanonandek Group headed by the Lucifers and Satans at the local system level and Caligastia and Daligastia at individual planetary level.

Throughout much of Machiventa’s 94 years on Earth, in Salem, a little north of Jerusalem, he tutored Abraham and others on the monotheism of God and the shifting away from ancient rituals that were holding people back.

At the time of Machiventa, Earth’s humanity was calibrating around 80 on Dr David Hawkins’ Map of Consciousness (MoC). This level is predominantly one of Grief, Despondency, Regret, Disdain and Tragic. Literacy was almost non-existent. The transfer of information was word of mouth. However, Machiventa put in place necessary cultural developments to assist Jesus and Mary Magdalene, soul partners, on their bestowal to come 2,000 years later.

The Urantia Book (TUB) 1925-1935: “*Era of the Melchizedek missionaries.* Earth religion was in no small measure regenerated by the efforts of those teachers who were commissioned by Machiventa Melchizedek when he lived and taught at Salem almost two thousand years before Christ. These missionaries proclaimed faith as the price of favour with God, and their teachings, though unproductive of any immediately appearing religions, nevertheless formed the foundations on which later teachers of truth were to build the religions of Urantia (Earth).”

*“The post-Melchizedek era.* Though Amenemope and Ikhnaton both taught in this period, the outstanding religious genius of the post-Melchizedek era was the leader of a group of Levantine Bedouins and the founder of the Hebrew religion — Moses. Moses taught monotheism. Said he: “Hear, O Israel, the Lord our God is one God.” “The Lord he is God. There is none beside him.” He persistently sought to uproot the remnants of the ghost cult among his people, even prescribing the death penalty for its practitioners. The monotheism of Moses was adulterated by his successors, but in later times they did return to many of his teachings. The greatness of Moses lies in his wisdom and sagacity. Other men have had greater concepts of God, but no one man was ever so successful in inducing large numbers of people to adopt such advanced beliefs.”

*“The sixth century before Christ.* Many men arose to proclaim truth in this, one of the greatest centuries of religious awakening ever witnessed on Urantia. Among these should be recorded Gautama (Buddha), Confucius, Lao-tse, Zoroaster, and the Jainist teachers. The teachings of Gautama have become widespread in Asia, and he is revered as the Buddha by millions. Confucius was to Chinese morality what Plato was to Greek philosophy, and while there were religious repercussions to the teachings of both, strictly speaking, neither was a religious teacher; Lao-tse envisioned more of God in Tao than did Confucius in humanity or Plato in idealism. Zoroaster, while much affected by the prevalent concept of dual spiritism, the good and the bad, at the same time definitely exalted the idea of one eternal Deity and of the ultimate victory of light over darkness.”

During the physical life of Machiventa Melchizedek, even though he was and is Divine, he had the benefit of an Indwelling Spirit. Following the ending of his physical body, Machiventa would have released his Indwelling Spirit, not needing to have his soul fuse with it as he was already Divine. Jesus of Nazareth had the benefit of this very same Indwelling Spirit and its experience of the life lived by Machiventa Melchizedek. This has never occurred before or again.

*“The first century after Christ.* As a religious teacher, Jesus of Nazareth started out with the cult which had been established by John the Baptist and progressed as far as he could away from fasts and forms. Aside from Jesus, Paul of Tarsus and Philo of Alexandria were the greatest teachers of this era. Their concepts of religion have played a dominant part in the evolution of that faith which bears the name of Christ.”

Similarly to the teachings of Jesus as with Machiventa Melchizedek, few at the time of Jesus living on Earth could read and write. Most information was conveyed by word of mouth. Writings were copied with scribes inserting their interpretations. Then further imposition occurred by political leaders and those with personal agendas. Then translations to other languages brought about further distortions.

Like the work of Machiventa, within a few centuries, a great deal of the truth introduced for humanity by both Machiventa from our Local Universe of Nebadon and then Jesus from Paradise, the home of our Heavenly Mother and Father, was lost or distorted. By 325 CE, the awareness of the availability of Divine Love that Jesus and Mary’s coming made available for all humanities was totally lost.

However, Mary Magdalene’s teaching in Egypt of how to heal yourself of the imposts of the Rebellion and Default lead to five ladies progressing through the spirit healing Mansion Worlds that Jesus had opened following his assassination.

Throughout the 2,000 year era of Mary and Jesus’ close relationship with Earth’s humanity, those entering the spirit Mansion Worlds and those already there commencing from the time of the first parents some 993,500 years ago, the numbers progressing through their healing and entering the Celestial Heavens 1, 2 and 3 have been progressively increasing in number.

The numbers of Celestial spirit personalities, being healed mortals from Earth's humanity, had to increase to the level now needed to provide the support required by the bestowal Avonal pair, being from Paradise but of a different group to that of Jesus and Mary, for the Avonal pair's assignment to be successful. Further, the technology developments on Earth also have had to be appropriate to enable global dissemination of the revelations and guidance that the Avonal pair are making available.

Thus the plan for the ending of the Rebellion and Default can be said to have its first physical implementation by and through Machiventa Melchizedek, when he started the major shift in spiritual beliefs for Earth's humanity 4,000 years ago through his Chaldean Colleges in Salem and with the embracement by Abraham and other missionaries. He then assisted Jesus and Mary which brought about a platform of healing that was structured within the spirit Mansion Worlds. Only since then have spirit personalities been able to progress into the Celestial Heavens. For nearly one million years, Earth's humanity, upon entering the spirit Mansion Worlds, have not been able to progress beyond Mansion Worlds 1, 2, 4 and 6. Today, Mansion Worlds 1 and 2 are jammed to the rafters with more people arriving and not progressing to the healing worlds in sufficient numbers to alleviate the numbers.

However, Machiventa Melchizedek is the vicegerent Planetary Prince and member of the Advisory Council of 24 that oversees Earth's humanity, both in the physical and spirit. His leadership continues.

The Urantia Book: "Machiventa Melchizedek, the only Son of this order to bestow himself upon the Urantia (Earth) races. While still numbered as a Melchizedek, he has become "forever a minister of the Most Highs," eternally assuming the assignment of service as a mortal ascender, having sojourned on Urantia (Earth) in the likeness of mortal flesh at Salem in the days of Abraham. This Melchizedek has latterly been proclaimed vicegerent Planetary Prince of Urantia with headquarters on Jerusalem and authority to act in behalf of Michael (Jesus), who is actually the Planetary Prince of the world whereon he experienced his terminal bestowal in human form. Notwithstanding this, Urantia (Earth) is still supervised by successive resident governors general, members of the four and twenty counsellors."

Thus, the ending of the Rebellion and Default of 200,000 years duration has required a long-term plan to unfold and compatible circumstances to evolve in order to bring about the conditions to introduce the Avonal Age. Much of the teachings of Machiventa were lost due to word of mouth transfer being the predominant way of communications. Similarly, was the case with Mary and Jesus with their core teaching certainly being misconstrued and/or lost by the Nicean Council of 325 CE. Now we have printing presses in many homes, internet, global distribution systems and film that are conveyed through movie theatres as well as television. Publications of multiple genres will also be in multiple languages. Publications will be provided to universities, schools and public libraries throughout all communities worldwide. The revelations and guidance of the Avonals will not be lost!



**Avonal AGE**

Now for the Rebellion and Default to be put to bed and that will take all of the coming Avonal Age of the next 1,000 years, and Machiventa Melchizedeks will continue to be a leader throughout this age guiding Earth's humanity in their spiritual evolutionary progress.

**NATURAL LOVE or HUMANITY's ERRONEOUS EMOTIONS:**

Your soul, being your real you, is an emotional being. Your soul, though a thought of God, does not possess anything of the divine within it. It existed in a state of bliss, in a natural love state, pending individualisation which is achieved at conception which is the time of incarnation. Your soul is endowed with natural love emotions noted within the top section of the Map of Consciousness scale, being those emotions calibrating above 200.

MAP OF CONSCIOUSNESS					
God-view	Life-view	Level	Log	Emotion	Process
Self	Is	Enlightenment	700 1000	Ineffable	Pure Consciousness
All-Being	Perfect	Peace	↑ 600	Bliss	Illumination
One	Complete	Joy	↑ 540	Serenity	Transfiguration
Loving	Benign	Love	↑ 500	Reverence	Revelation
Wise	Meaningful	Reason	↑ 400	Understanding	Abstraction
Merciful	Harmonious	Acceptance	↑ 350	Forgiveness	Transcendence
Inspiring	Hopeful	Willingness	↑ 310	Optimism	Intention
Enabling	Satisfactory	Neutrality	↑ 250	Trust	Release
Permitting	Feasible	Courage	↑ 200	Affirmation	Empowerment

Humanity's erroneous emotions are those calibrating below 200 on the Map of Consciousness. The environment around a newly conceived child progressively degrades the condition of that child's soul. When the child reaches about the age of 7, the child's soul condition will reflect the parent's condition. These negative emotions are like a crust around the pure soul it has within.

MAP OF CONSCIOUSNESS					
God-view	Life-view	Level	Log	Emotion	Process
Man made dis-empowering emotions:			↓ 200	All the negative emotions	
Indifferent	Demanding	Pride	↓ 175	Scorn	Inflation
Vengeful	Antagonistic	Anger	↓ 150	Hate	Aggression
Denying	Disappointing	Desire	↓ 125	Craving	Enslavement
Punitive	Frightening	Fear	↓ 100	Anxiety	Withdrawal
Disdainful	Tragic	Grief	↓ 75	Regret	Despondency
Condemning	Hopeless	Apathy	↓ 50	Despair	Abdication
Vindictive	Evil	Guilt	↓ 30	Blame	Destruction
Despising	Miserable	Shame	20	Humiliation	Elimination

**Worldwide Level of Consciousness based on the Map of Consciousness**

see Power vs Force by Dr David R Hawkins

6,000 years ago	72
At the time the Rigveda was written 1,500 BC	74
At the birth of Buddha 560 BC	91
prior to the conception of Jesus of Nazareth 7 BC	101
After the birth of Jesus of Nazareth	147
When Christ was taken from the cross	148
At the Last Supper	150
At the death of the last apostle	182
At the birth of Charlemagne	182
In 827 AD (at the death of Charlemagne)	190
When Abraham Lincoln took office as President	190
Lincoln was shot and killed	193
1944: birth of almost 200 Homo-Spiritus children	194
1987: At the time of the Harmonic Convergence but not necessarily related to it, consciousness of humanity jumped	207
2008: Current observation as we move forward to the apparent evolutionary jump, which will be a slow steady process	212
4000: Towards the end of the Aquarian cycle, the average consciousness of humanity may be within this range	450-470

**SOUL DEVELOPMENT LEVELS**

Level 6 – Highly Advanced		few
Level 5 – Advanced		1%
Level 4 – Upper Intermediate		9%
Level 3 – Intermediate		17%
Level 2 – Lower Intermediate	31%	73%
Level 1 – Beginner	42%	

**MoC – Consciousness Calibrations Worldwide**

Level of Consciousness	Percentage of population
600 +	1 in millions
540 +	0.4%
500 +	4%
400 +	8%
200 +	22%
200 -	78%
212	World wide average

**Note: The Map of Consciousness scale is from 1 to 1,000**

The Map of Consciousness (MoC) table is based on the common log of 10. It is not a numeric table.  
 A calibration increase of 1 point is in fact a 10 fold increase in energy.  
 A calibration increase of 10 points is in fact a 10,000,000,000 fold increase in energy.  
 Thus the energy differentials are in fact enormous!

Note: James, 24 November 2019: “The Michaels (Creator Daughter and Son, Mary Magdalene and Jesus) deal with the whole of the Local Universe, releasing their Spirit of Truth for everyone within that Universe; The Avonals are concerned with the individual physical worlds and their associated Mansion Worlds, releasing their Spirit of Truth for their individual world. The Avonals’ Spirit of Truth are designed to streamline one’s ascent to the Celestial spheres, there to connect with the Michaels’ Spirit of Truth, which one uses on ones ascent through the rest of the Local Universe.

“By rights, our Avonals should be revealing the truth about Mary and Jesus so everyone can get to them, which would include the truth about the Divine Love. However with Mary and Jesus coming here and revealing that truth ahead of the Avonals, it’s added even more confusion about the Rebellion the Avonals will have to deal with.”

Two major bestowals having been required to bring about the ending of the Rebellion on the 37 worlds that capitulated to the seduction of the rebellious high level local universe Lanonandek spirits being Lucifer and his deputy, Satan. Only one of the participating rebellion humanities, Earth, compounded their infraction by defaulting, thus Earth’s humanity is subjected to Rebellion and Default.

## Federal

Thus, the rebellion needed to be addressed on a federal level, so to speak, on behalf of the whole of the local universe of Nebadon, and that task was left to the emerging Regents of Nebadon, being Mary Magdalene and Jesus, the Creator Daughter and Son from Paradise, also referred to as Michaels. Mary and Jesus’ sojourn on Earth in the early part of the 1<sup>st</sup> Century elevated them to full regency of Nebadon and brought about the authority to have the Lucifer and Satan soul partner pairs arrested and spirit world imprisoned. Lucifer was the System Sovereign of our local system of Satania which has 619 inhabited worlds of which Earth is number 606.

Mary and Jesus’ bestowal brought about the availability of Divine Love for all of the 3,840,101 humanities throughout their local universe of Nebadon. Without the availability of Divine Love, none of the spirit personalities throughout the local universe could progress into and up through the Celestial Heavens of their systems, then constellations, and then on and out of Nebadon.

Further, it is only through the availability of Mary and Jesus’ Spirits of Truth that Celestial spirit personalities can find their way up and through and then out the local universe of Nebadon. To obtain any assistance from these Spirits of Truth we need to long for and ask BOTH Mary and Jesus for their help and guidance. Longing to one is futile!

Other Lanonandek spirits, all from our local universe of Nebadon, were appointed Planetary Princes of each of the inhabited worlds. Each world has an individual prince. Earth had Caligastia soul partner pair as planetary prince, their deputy being Daligastia soul partners. Thus, an Avonal pair is progressively being bestowed upon each of the 37 rebellious worlds bringing about the arrest and spirit world imprisonment of each of the planetary princes (and princess). You could refer to that as being of a state affair.

## State

On each of the Rebellion worlds, an Avonal pair, also referred to as Magisterial Daughters and Sons, is required to take on the extremes of the planets’ individual rebellion, and in Earth’s case it is both the Rebellion and Default, then proceed to heal themselves. Only then can that planet’s humanity follow and heal themselves. The further that Avonal pair progresses with their personal healing, then the further an individual, while living in the physical, can progress in their healing and become of a Celestial status up to the level obtained by that Avonal pair. Following the deaths of the Avonal pair,



they will also release their Spirits of Truth and the local population can obtain guidance and assistance from these Spirits of Truth to advance their healing, also by longing to BOTH Avonals for support.

It is the Avonal Pair that will assist us all with our Feeling Healing, thus enabling us to heal ourselves of what we each have taken on of Earth's Rebellion and Default. This way we can progress upwards through the seven spirit Mansion World's equivalent on Earth. And should we embrace Divine Love, then Soul Heal and progress into the Celestial Heavens soul condition all while living on Earth, or we can complete this progress following on when entering the spirit worlds.

It is the Avonal Pair that will lead us into the Celestial Heavens.

Then the Creator Daughter and Son, Mary and Jesus, will guide us up through the Celestial Heavens of our local system, then constellation, then through and out of Nebadon.

Upon leaving our local universe of Nebadon, then it is our Heavenly Mother and Father who will guide us home to Paradise.

Our soul is a duplex. Our soul manifests two personalities, a male and a female, always. One soul, two personalities as soul partners who are compatible companions for all of eternity. We are made in the likeness of our Heavenly Parents, one soul – two personalities – Mother and Father, God.

THE  
COMING

**Avonal** AGE  
1,000 YEARS

**PARADISE**  
Home to our Heavenly Mother and Father



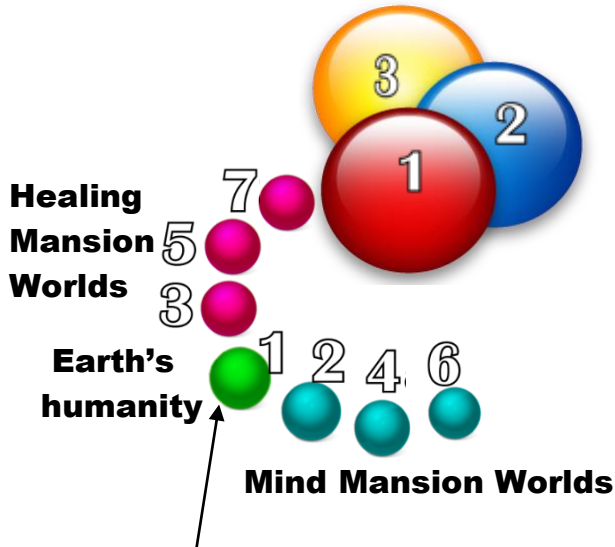
We are to progress through **NEBADON**,  
our Local Universe, and then onwards - -



**SATANIA – System**  
Earth is #606 of 619 humanities.  
Celestial Heavens Spheres

**Avonal AGE**  
**GREAT**  
**U-Turn**  
**End Times**

**the Handover**  
**THE CHANGE**  
**AFTERTIMES**  
**NEW FEELINGS WAY**

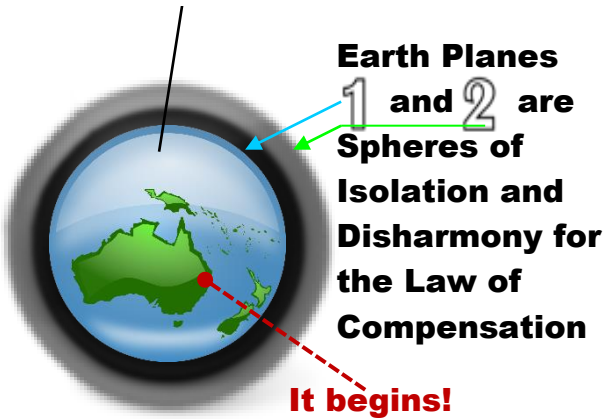


This is the time in the history of Earth's humanity when the greatest event ever experienced throughout its almost one-million-year history is taking place.

At the time of World War II, 1939-1945, Earth's humanity was around 2.4 billion. Given the major recovery issues post war, the duration could be said to be 10 years and then some.

What is unfolding for humanity now is a factor 100 times more significant, and then some. Not only is Earth becoming fully engaged, so too are the 2 Earth planes, the 7 spirit Mansion Worlds and the 3 Celestial Heavens. That is 13 worlds.

**Upon death of our physical body, we all transition to the 1<sup>st</sup> Mansion World**



Earth's population in 2020 is approaching 8 billion; spirit Mansion Worlds 1 and 2 have approximately 200 billion; the numbers for the 2 Earth planes are unknown, however they are near capacity; the Mansion Worlds 3, 4, 5, 6 and 7 could be any number. The 3 Celestial Heavens have approximately 30 billion personalities engaged in assisting in these events and the administration of the coming Avonal Age. All worlds combined having in excess of 250 billion personalities – more than 100-fold. Now add the angels!

The Avonal Age is for the next 1,000 years, more than 100 times the duration of World War II – well, 40 generations of 25 years each.

## The Time of Mary Magdalene and Jesus on Earth in the 1<sup>st</sup> Century:

Jesus and Mary did not come to Earth exclusively for Earth's humanity. They came for the benefit of all the humanities of 3,840,101 inhabited worlds throughout their local universe of Nebadon.

Up until their arrival on Earth, our Heavenly Mother and Father's Divine Love was not available for any of the humanities of Nebadon. Jesus and Mary had to complete their ascension to full regency of Nebadon and their bestowal on a world completed that process – and they chose Earth out of 3,840,101 options. Earth being in the most difficult condition due to its Rebellion and Default.

Prior to the availability of Divine Love throughout Nebadon, spirit personalities could not enter their relevant Celestial Heavens and progress further into Nebadon and then out and onwards to Paradise, the home of our Heavenly Mother and Father. The Mansion Worlds were becoming crowded throughout the local universe of Nebadon.

Also, no one understood the way to traverse through Nebadon. Mary and Jesus are our spiritual parents of Nebadon. It is their Spirits of Truth that we now can long to so that we can be guided through Nebadon and then go beyond towards and into Paradise.

Mary and Jesus, being Creator Daughter and Son, did not take on the imposts of the Rebellion and Default. Consequently, they remained free of these embellishments and errors; they did not have to heal themselves of what would have been their personal Rebellion and Default. Consequently, their Spirits of Truth cannot truly assist us in our healing. Even though the arch-leaders of the Rebellion and Default were spirit world imprisoned at the time of Jesus and Mary being on Earth, that being the System Sovereign and deputies, the Lucifers and Satans; the Planetary Princes and their deputies continued with the Rebellion and Default on the specific worlds they had been assigned to.

### Federal

The Creator Daughters and Sons can be likened to federal governance, overarching rulers of the whole of a local universe. They are a group of very high-level spirits from Paradise in a similar way to the Avonals, the Magisterial Daughters and Sons from Paradise. Each have Spirits of Truth which they each release following a physical bestowal on an inhabited world.

### State

You can liken the individual worlds to state governance. It is the Avonals who take on the issues of a given world's humanity and heal themselves of them. Thus, their Spirits of Truth are then able to guide and assist that world's humanity in their healing. Such a humanity can heal and progress to the level that their bestowal Avonals achieved while they personally live on that world.

Earth's humanity is one of 37 worlds, from within the local system of Satania, that capitulated to Lucifer's rebellion and then compounded the error by having the default of the mission undertaken by Adam and Eve, the high level Material Daughter and Son from within our local universe of Nebadon. Only Earth's humanity has suffered the consequences of both a Rebellion and a Default. High level spirits from within a local universe do not have spirits of truth. Only the Creator Daughters and Sons as well as the Avonals, both from Paradise, have Spirits of Truth.

**The Rebellion is against love, the Default is all the difficulties we have in our relationships because of our rebellion. Healing the Default is becoming true, to ourselves and in our relationships, and ending our unlovingness – our rejection of love, so ending the Rebellion.**

## The Descending Sons of God

The Urantia Book (TUB) 1925-1935:

(223.6) 20:1.1 All descending Sons of God have high and divine origins. They are dedicated to the descending ministry of service on the worlds and systems of time and space, there to facilitate the progress in the Paradise climb of the lowly creatures of evolutionary origin — the ascending sons of God. Of the numerous orders of descending Sons, seven will be depicted in these narratives. Those Sons who come forth from the Deities on the central Isle of Light and Life are called the *Paradise Sons of God* and embrace the following three orders:

(223.7) 20:1.2 1. Creator Sons — the Michaels.

(223.8) 20:1.3 2. Magisterial Sons — the Avonals.

(223.9) 20:1.4 3. Trinity Teacher Sons — the Daynals.

(223.10) 20:1.5 The remaining four orders of descending sonship are known as the *Local Universe Sons of God*:

(223.11) 20:1.6 4. Melchizedek Sons.

(223.12) 20:1.7 5. Vorondadek Sons.

(223.13) 20:1.8 6. Lanonandek Sons.

(223.14) 20:1.9 7. The Life Carriers.



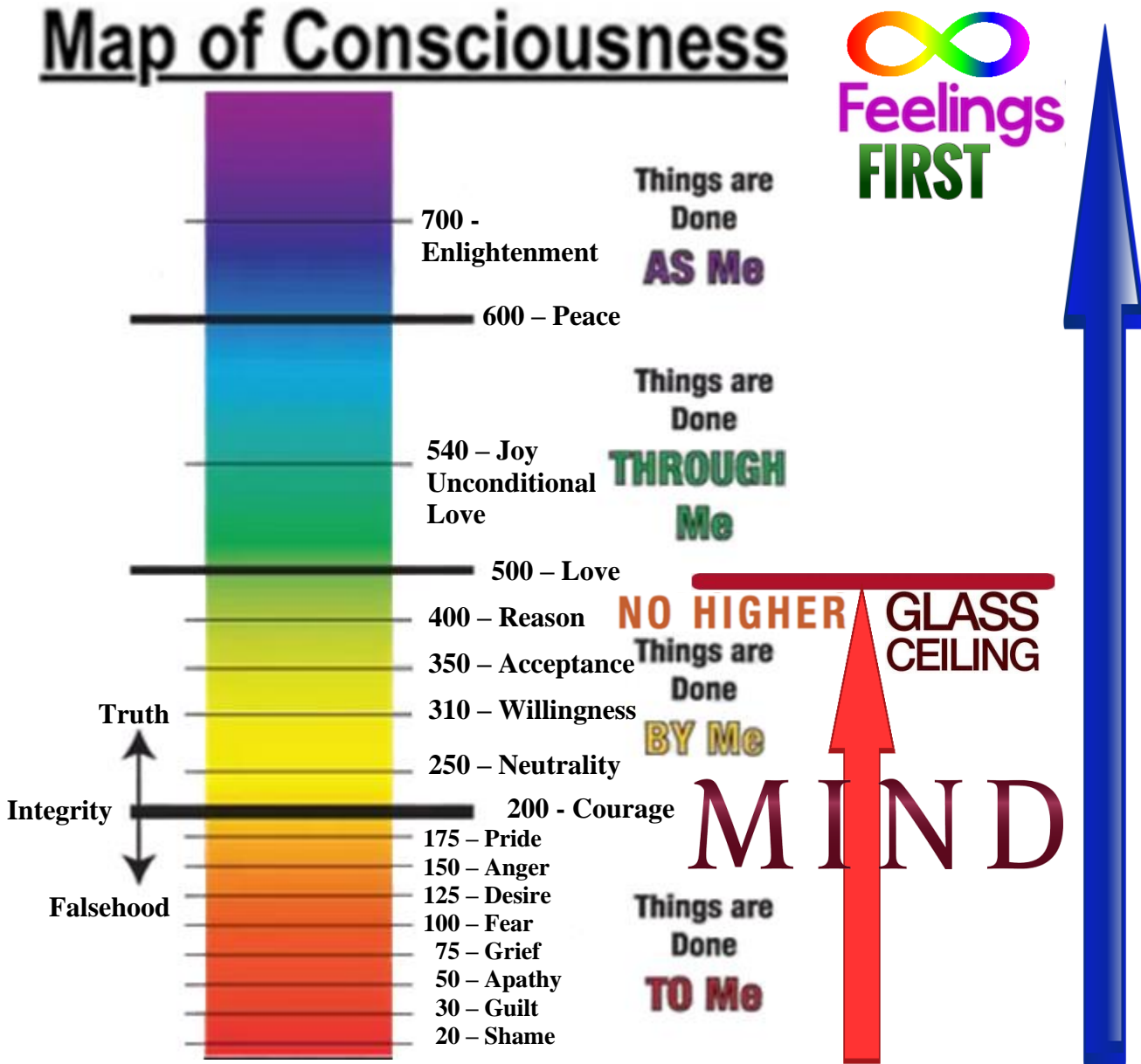
**We of humanity are ascending** sons and daughters of our Heavenly Mother and Father:

(119.1) 11:1.4 The Father is always to be found at this central location. Did he move, universal pandemonium would be precipitated, for there converge in him at this residential center the universal lines of gravity from the ends of creation. Whether we trace the personality circuit back through the universes or follow the ascending personalities as they journey inward to the Father; whether we trace the lines of material gravity to nether Paradise or follow the insurging cycles of cosmic force; whether we trace the lines of spiritual gravity to the Eternal Son or follow the inward processional of the Paradise Sons of God; whether we trace out the mind circuits or follow the trillions upon trillions of celestial beings who spring from the Infinite Spirit — by any of these observations or by all of them we are led directly back to the Father's presence, to his central abode. Here is God personally, literally, and actually present. And from his infinite being there flow the flood-streams of life, energy, and personality to all universes.

Note: Under the rules of the Rebellion and Default, The Urantia Book was written in the masculine. Reference to Father is to be taken as Mother and Father, as Son is to be taken as Daughter and Son, etc. It is to be considered that it is the soul partner pair that is being referred to.

The Urantia Book (TUB) 1925-1935: <sup>(349.2) 31:5.2</sup> When an advanced evolutionary world attains the later eras of the age of light and life, the Material Sons, the Planetary Adam and Eve, may elect to humanise, receive Adjusters, and embark upon the evolutionary course of universe ascent leading to the Corps of Mortal Finaliters. Certain of these Material Sons have partially failed or technically defaulted in their mission as biologic accelerators, as Adam (and Eve) did on Urantia (Earth); and then are they compelled to take the natural course of the peoples of the realm, receive Adjusters, pass through death, and progress by faith through the ascendant regime, subsequently attaining Paradise and the Corps of the Finality.

# Map of Consciousness



Ironically, humanity strives for human perfection and it has placed a ‘glass ceiling’ on its potential by living through its mind! Living through our minds limits our capabilities to the peak of Reason – 499 on the Map of Consciousness. Hawkins’ calibration of many of the world’s most renowned scientist revealed their potential achieved was 499 on the Map of Consciousness (MoC).

Our minds are unable to differentiate truth from falsehood, our minds are addicted to untruth as well as control over others and the environment. Only by embracing our feelings, our soul-based feelings, which are always in truth, and then longing for the truth that our feelings are bringing to our attention, will we progress to human perfection. Our potential is way beyond the scale of the Map of Consciousness.

Feelings first in all we do and have our mind assist in implementing what our feelings are guiding us to embrace, all at the same time longing for the truth behind our feelings is to be our way of life.

## WHOLE DIFFERENT Way of Life.



# 4,000 Years Unfolding

1980 BCE

Machiventa Melchizedek

1900s BCE

**ABRAHAM**



1500s BCE

**MOSES**

1200s BCE

Siddhartha Gautama ZARATHUSTRA

Founder of Buddhism

Lao Tzu & Taoism

600s BCE

Vardhamana Mahavira - Jainism

**CONFUCIUS**

MM Jesus  
2 BCE 7 BCE  
46 CE 29 CE

Creator Daughter and Son  
Mary Magdalene and Jesus

600s CE

Muhammad - Islam

2018 Jan 31

**REBELLION & DEFAULT**

FORMALLY ended 31 JANUARY 2018

2020s+ CE

Avonals - Magisterial Daughter and Son

The first physical step to bring about the end of the Rebellion and Default for Earth's humanity was the materialisation of Machiventa Melchizedek 1,973 years prior to Jesus' conception. The plan could be said to have been meticulously mapped out and each step has unfolded with Machiventa Melchizedek, together with Jesus and Mary, orchestrating our Heavenly Mother and Father's intentions to this day. The plan culminates with the appearance of the Avonal bestowal pair from Paradise, being a Magisterial Daughter and Son, who will guide Earth's humanity, both in the physical and spirit, through their individual Feeling Healing, and with Divine Love their Soul Healing, during the next spiritual age of 1,000 years now to commence, being the Avonal Age. Machiventa Melchizedek has been administering this 4,000 year unfoldment and will continue with his role throughout the Avonal Age. Now we are engaging in the biggest event in history for Earth's humanity, the healing of the imposts of the Rebellion and Default. All of the Avonal Age is now required to establish the universality of the healing Earth's humanity.



(223.15) 20:1.10 Melchizedeks are the joint offspring of a local universe Creator Son, Creative Spirit, and Father Melchizedek. Both Vorondadeks and Lanonandeks are brought into being by a Creator Son and his Creative Spirit associate. (The Urantia Book) (Urantia is the spirit worlds' name for planet Earth.)

(514.6) 45:4.16 14: The twenty-four counsellors for Earth includes *Machiventa Melchizedek*, the only Son of this order to bestow himself upon the Urantia races. While still numbered as a Melchizedek, he has become "forever a minister of the Most Highs," eternally assuming the assignment of service as a mortal ascender, having sojourned on Urantia in the likeness of mortal flesh at Salem in the days of Abraham.

(524.5) 46:5.14 The Melchizedeks are foster fathers and ever-present advisers. It would not be amiss to say that they are the dominant influence on Jerusem (home city for the three Celestial Heavens) aside from the ever-present activities of the Material Sons and Daughters, the Adams and Eves.

Marie, Mum, 1<sup>st</sup> Celestial Heaven, 8 July 2020:  
 "The Melchizedeks, for example, have the whole of the Rebellion mapped out; they have had it all mapped out from its inception, all how they thought it would go and how they'd work it, adjust and adapt it, when they were to take over, and all the rest. These are not minds limited to a short life on Earth, these are personalities that have been around for a very long time specialising in all they do. We are in complete awe of them and are so grateful being allowed to work so closely with them. It's enormously far reaching, something I am just personally coming to understand. How we Celestials who are actively involved in all you are doing James, it being such a rare opportunity for us, and yet something we are coming to understand, is laying the foundations for aeons to come for what we'll possibly be doing as Finaliters. So it's all vastly long term.

**Melchizedek 12 soulmate pairs / group in the centre. Celestial Spirit 12 soulgroups with each having 12 soulmate pairs, each group being guided by a Melchizedek pair.**



"The Melchizedeks, Mary and Jesus too of course, could terminate and wrap up the Rebellion and Default overnight. They could have stepped in right from the start and nipped it in the bud. However they understand there's a lot to be gained from the disruption, and so seeing how much experience it is giving all of us Celestials, let along yourselves on Earth, it's just incredibly complex and far reaching."

Consequently, Machiventa Melchizedek has now observed the evolution of the Rebellion and then the Default. He would have assisted Abraham and Moses. He would have supported Mary Magdalene and Jesus while they were on Earth. And now having constructive involvement in the events bringing about the ending of the Rebellion and Default, and the commencement of the coming Avonal Age.



**SPIRITS of TRUTH:**

Sunday, 10 December 2017

Note to Nanna Beth from John:

John: There is only our Heavenly Mother and Father that one should long to for assistance with our growth.

Further, to long for the truth of feelings is assisted by embracing our spiritual parents, Mary Magdalene and Jesus, and that is facilitated through their spirits of truth. We now understand that the spirits of truth of the Avonal pair on Earth will also become available to us in due course. These two being able to support our Feeling Healing endeavours.

What other spirits of truth are we able to embrace and what aspects of our life do they assist us with please?

Nanna Beth, 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: There are no other **Spirits of Truth** John. Those of the Avonal are, in fact, far more important to everyone than Mary and Jesus' to begin with, because without embracing them people won't be able to align themselves as truly with their soul so as to do their Healing as easily and effectively. It's why no one has been able to do their Healing themselves through all the years of the Rebellion and Default, because the co-ordinated action, support and guidance – direction, of the Avonal's Spirits of Truth have not been available to help. So no one has been able to systematically work their way from the beginning to the end of Healing their wrongness. And so without those Avonal Spirits of Truth, no one on Earth would ever be able to do their Healing. It's as simply as that. So you need their Spirits of Truth to Heal yourselves; then once Healed, (and for support (overshadowing) as well through your Healing), you need Mary M and Jesus' Spirits of Truth to see you through the Celestial spheres.

James: And later, I was thinking about the Spirits of Truth with Nanna Beth... could you please Nanna Beth talk more about the Spirits of Truth, as it might help John understand their purpose a little more – thank you.

Nanna Beth: As you can read in TUB (The Urantia Book) John, the Spirits of Truth are liberated upon the deaths of the Avonal pairs or Creator pair following their full physical bestowal on a physical Earth world. So Mary and Jesus' Spirits of Truth have been liberated, and the Avonal pair's will be so upon their death.

The Spirits of Truth basically represent all the truth the pair has lived through their life since their bestowal. So the Mother and Father sees to it that the pair live all they need to, so as to liberate within themselves all the truth their liberated Spirits of Truth will liberate, providing help for everyone who might need their help throughout their Age. So they have to go through a lot so as to accommodate the needs of everyone who'll be living through their age. The Avonals having to account for all anyone will Heal throughout their Spiritual Age. Meaning, their Healing will touch on all the depths everyone else will go through so as to provide assistance for everyone. So the long drawn out and extended Healing they are required to do, thereby covering every denial aspect of the Rebellion and Default on a feeling level, so relating to all those levels themselves uncovering the truth of them.

The Spirits of Truth have a drawing power, which means, when you look to the Pair for help, which means, you long for the truth or way such a pair lives, that you want to be as they are, you want to live and reveal the same truths to yourself that they have revealed to themselves, then their Spirits of Truth will help you. They will literally draw you up to be like themselves in truth. And as they are a Paradise Origin Soul, so they are literally drawing us up to the divine heart of their own truth, the paradise of

their own soul, which in turn leads us onto the Heart of Paradise itself – our Heavenly Mother and Father.

And we are all to look to them (Mary and Jesus) for the way through Nebadon; and for you now doing your Healing, to look to the newly revealed truths of the Avonal pair. And by wanting to embrace, acknowledge and live such truth, you'll allow their Spirits of Truth to guide you, which means, guide you through your Healing, and guide you through Nebadon. And (this is the most important part) without them, you'd never be able to complete your Healing or find your way out of Nebadon. Or you might, however it would take you so long that the rest of the universe would pass you by. And so until such Spirits of Truth are made available, then everyone has to wait until they are, until they show the way for us to go.

So until Mary and Jesus died liberating their Spirits of Truth, no one from any of the worlds could leave Nebadon, because no one knew the way to do so. So there were an awful lot of spirits waiting for their bestowal so they could move on in their ascent to Paradise, with a general clearing out of Nebadon taking place this past two thousand years. This including many Celestials from Earth, who were free to leave once they'd completed their Healing and attained the Celestial level, and then evolved up through Nebadon.

Anyway, special dispensation is made available for people who want to currently do their Healing before the full liberation of the Avonal's Spirits of Truth. Should people look to them for Healing help and the truth, then such help will not be withheld. So people can start their Healing without having to wait for them to die and liberate their Spirits of Truth.

So the Spirits of Truth streamline everything, and basically we'd all be stuffed if we didn't have access to them. So they, and whom they come from, are rather important and an integral part of our growth of truth.

And really it's one Spirit of Truth from the Avonal or Creator soul, however it's 'split' in two as reflected by the two soul 'halves' or soulmates / soul partners – by each personality. And we need to embrace both the pair equally, not just one. So if you look to only Mary or only Jesus, you'll not allow both parts, both Spirits of Truth, to work within you. So you won't be able to keep the feminine and masculine aspects of truth harmonised, causing imbalances, which you can see in distortions as reflected by those people only adhering to Jesus via the Padgett Messages or in the Christian religions.

In all the other religions that don't even look to either Mary or Jesus, you've got the wayward mind with no hope of ever finding the truth and moving out of the mind Mansion Worlds. And that would be the same with the Avonal pair, if you look to only one of them you'll be doing yourself a severe disservice, with no hope of ever completing your Healing (as reflected by people trying to heal themselves using alternative self-help methods or their therapists or spiritual leaders, yet not really getting to bottom of the real problems at hand), so people will need to long for help from them both. And we don't need to specifically ask them personally for help (although of course we can should our life move us to be with them), we only need to long for the Truth. They can't help everyone personally because there are too many of us, so that's why they provide us with help from their Spirits of Truth.

And we need that united help to sort out our disharmony concerning the feminine and masculine within ourselves, just as they have sorted it out within themselves. And because you are taking your lead now from the Avonal pair, so you can't go ahead of them, as they need to sort out all the distortions within themselves and their own relationship, so as to offer such help through the light of their spirits, so you can sort yourself out. So they have effectively needed to do most of their Healing before other people

can look to them. And it won't be until they've fully completed their Healing that people will be assured that they can fully Heal themselves. So a lot hinges on them completing their Healing, because they then provide the way for everyone else to do their Healing.

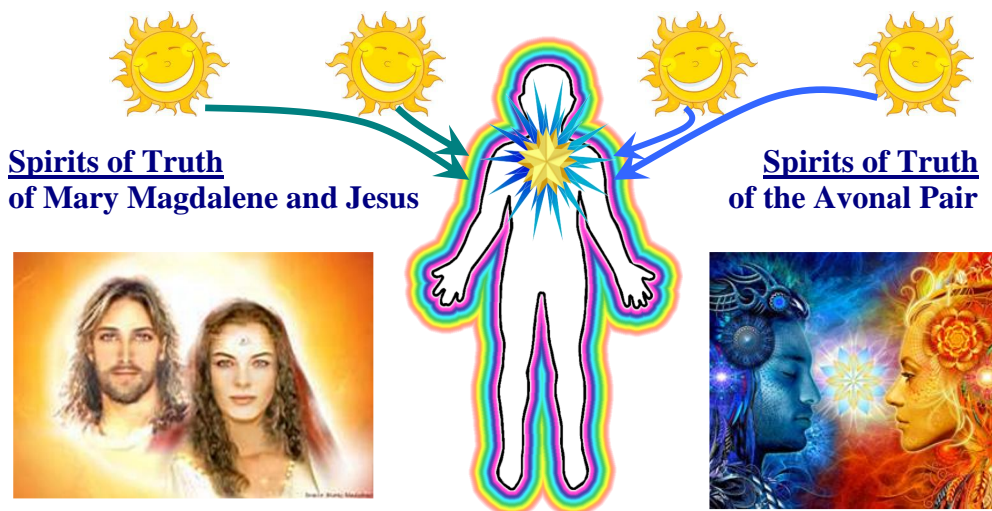
And it's not that everyone else will do their Healing the same as the Pair have done it, but that everyone will do their Healing in their own way, yet will uncover the same truths the Pair uncovered for themselves. Which is why Jesus said: follow me, because we are to literally follow him and Mary up through Nebadon once we've finished our Healing, by revealing to ourselves through our feelings the same truths they revealed to themselves through their feelings. So by the time we complete our Nebadon stage of existence, we'll have lived all the same truths Mary and Jesus lived through their ascent of Nebadon following their bestowal into flesh.

And so it will be the same for people looking to do their Healing by looking to the Avonals. So in no way will the Avonals or Mary and Jesus ever stand in the way of people and spirits getting to the Mother and Father; on the contrary, they will only assist people to look to God and NOT to themselves. Which is what the Avonals can only do and claim, once they've finished their Healing. Which is why they will be reticent to stand up and declare themselves before they've completed their Healing, preferring people don't really know about them, because they don't know about what it all involves themselves until they are fully Healed. Because they know that until they are fully Healed, they'll still inadvertently be leading people astray, or standing in the way of God. However knowing that, they will at least also be able to angle and present their preliminary truths taking that problem into account, so people can avoid such pitfalls with their help.

And once they have completed their Healing, then they can honestly announce to the world, should they feel they want to, that the way is now clear, people can follow them and do their Healing and they won't be standing in their way – the New Age has officially begun. That they will then be doing all they can to help people complete their Healing, and link up with Mary and Jesus so they can keep ascending through the Celestial levels, all to one day move beyond and out into the greater Superuniverse on the way to Paradise.

James: Thank you Nanna Beth, and just as an aside, the real New Age is yet to begin, it being when the Avonal pair declare it's begun, with the so-called New Age of some years ago being a false mind fantasy new age.

Nanna Beth: Yes, nothing whatsoever to do with the real New Spiritual Age that's soon to begin, however something of a vague forerunner that was something more to do with feelings, even though it was still about looking to the mind to further the control of them.



**FEELING versus EMOTION**  
**and emoting such emotions through your feelings:**

It is important to **emote** your feelings to a partner or to your Heavenly Parents.

Just be the feeling. When you feel the feeling, try to stay with that feeling.

The other person you are engaging with can assist you to experience and express the emotional event that you are feeling coming to the surface. They'll assist you to stay with that feeling. The other person is to encourage you, to prompt you in describing, expressing, talking about – **emoting** – that feeling leading you back to discover the truth of an experience that was an emotional event in your life. Most likely an event in your early childhood, and even more likely to be a childhood suppression of your expression of your true personality by one of your parents.

Whatever you are feeling, describe it. Once in the feeling stay with the feeling – become the feeling – become the emotional event. Express, talk about it, that being the experience of how it really unfolded.

Feeling is what you feel now. Emotion is the result of an event that happened in the past (even the recent past). The emotion is the pain within you. Once you begin to become that painful emotional event, then the feelings thereof can be expressed, talked out of you – for ever!

The more often you drop into these past emotional events, you'll find the resistance to do so will subside. Your childhood events will become more readily alive in the present.

You will begin to long for the truth of these childhood repressions and these suppressions will become memories, but no longer painful memories as you talk out each such suppression of your true personality that being what was imposed upon you since your conception. You will be aided by the Spirits of Truth of the Avonal Pair as you become to know and embrace them.

**SPIRITS OF TRUTH**

**Avonal PAIR**



**SPIRITS of TRUTH and HOLY SPIRIT:**

**More from James regarding Spirits:**

The Holy Spirit provides differing support and guidance to that of the Indwelling Spirit. The Indwelling Spirits guides one to God, our Heavenly Mother and Father; the Holy Spirit brings Their Divine Love into our heart.

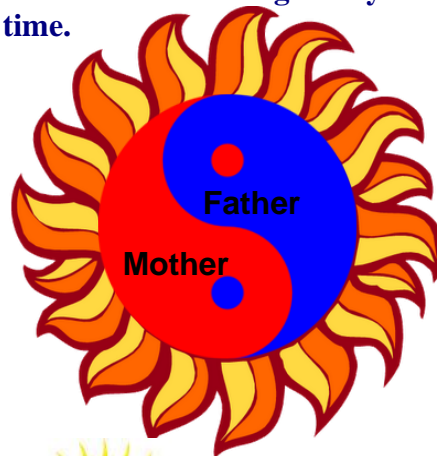
The Spirit of Truth becomes active ONLY when we choose to follow the ‘owner’ of that Spirit of Truth. So in our cases, Jesus and Mary Magdalene. We have to want to live the same truth as they are living, so ‘be like them’ and in doing so this activates their Spirit of Truth. And so if we choose to be as they are in truth, to live how they live the truth, to be of truth and the same truths they are, then with their Spirits of Truth assisting us we will come to relate to our Mother and Father just as they do.

We are growing spiritually in Mary and Jesus’ universe. We have to want to be as they are in truth, if we don’t want to do that then we’re rebelling against them. And if we don’t embrace them, then we’ll never leave Nebadon, the region of the universe that encapsulates Earth.

The whole idea about having Spirits of Truth coming from Paradise Pairs is so the ascending mortals (us) of that universe (from the Creator Pair) and specific worlds (from the Avonal Pairs), all end up living the same truths. And if we didn’t live the same truths, we’d all still remain all over the place and have nothing we can all connect with and relate to in each other.

So we can come from all over the planet, from very diverse races and cultures, yet because we all end up embracing the Spirits of Truth that are to help reveal the truths we are to know, so we’ll all be able to connect and relate to each other through the truth we’re living, all being able to live happily together as Celestials, and eventually as Celestials on Earth. It’s the Spirits of Truth that bring us all together, homogenises us if you like. And if we all lived true to them, we would not need any rules or laws because we would all be living and knowing the same truths – so all living the same way only expressing those truths individually.

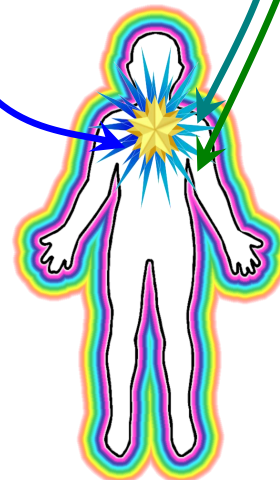
**Our HEAVENLY PARENTS**  
have any number of spirit instruments assisting at any time.

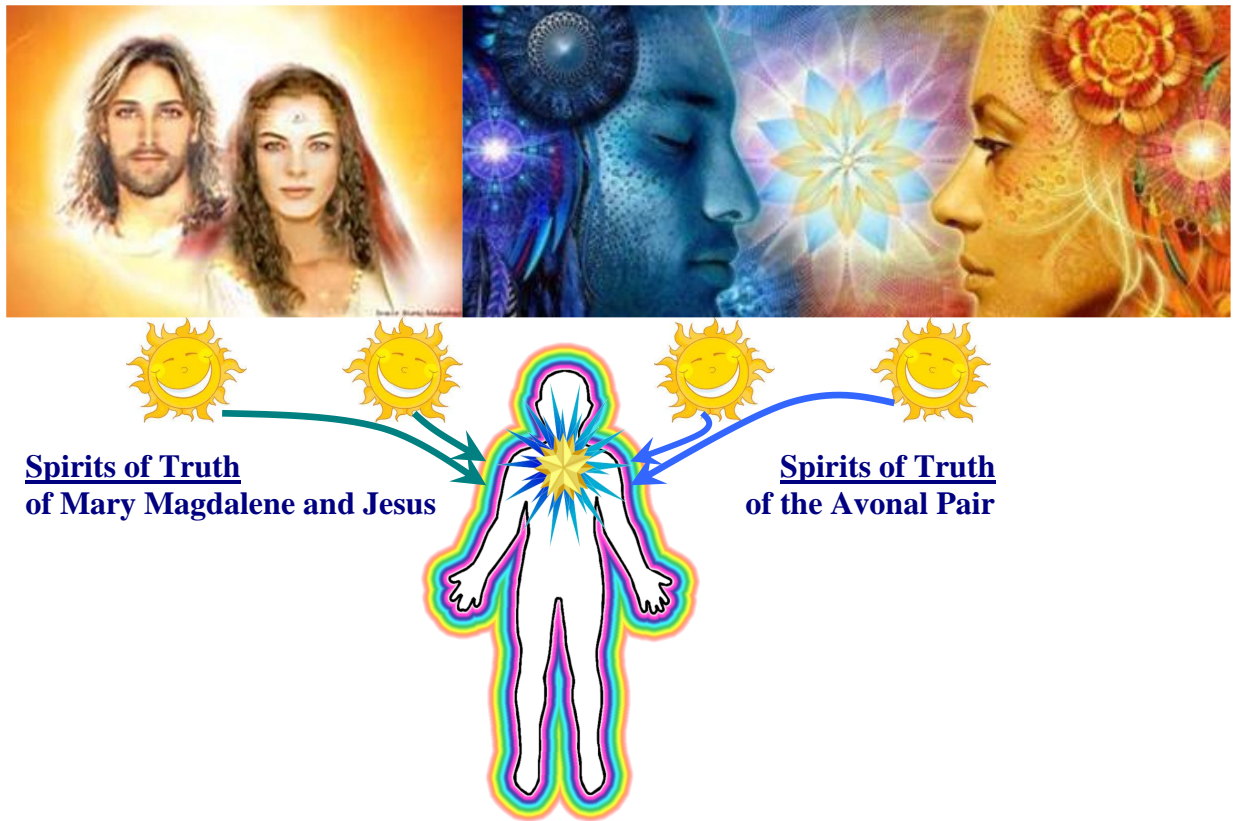


**Holy Spirit**  
conveys Divine Love from our Heavenly Parents



**Spirits of Truth**  
of Mary Magdalene and Jesus





**Note:** We of humanity do not have 'spirits of truth'. We are ascending mortals and as such, we are not endowed with a 'spirit of truth'. These spirit forces conspire to enable material man to grasp the reality of spiritual values and to comprehend the philosophy of universe meanings. The sending of the Spirit of Truth is dependent upon the return to universe headquarters of a Paradise Son who has successfully executed a mission of mortal bestowal upon an evolving world.

When the mortal incarnation is finished, the Avonal of service proceeds to Paradise, is accepted by the Universal Father, returns to the local universe of assignment, and is acknowledged by the Creator Son. Thereupon the bestowal Avonal and the Creator Son send their conjoint Spirit of Truth to function in the hearts of the mortal races dwelling on the bestowal world. (The Urantia Book)

# SPIRIT AND MATTER

Each phase of our progression in our personal discovery of truth will open further avenues to truth of an ever increasing and expansive nature. This is our destiny throughout our journey to Paradise, the home of our Heavenly Mother and Father.



Few are able to see clairvoyantly the spirit bodies of spirit personalities, and even then, this capability is when higher level spirit personalities 'turn down' their brilliance essence so as to make themselves visible – making themselves come closer to the density essence in which the viewer is presently experiencing.

Thus, when it is understood that we have a pair of nature spirits, a pair of spirit personality guides and a pair of angels with us at all times, we cannot see any of them. Yet they all can see us. However, the nature spirits may not be able to see the spirit guides, and the spirit guides and nature spirits cannot see the angels. Should the spirit guides be Celestial, then they may also see the angels.

Angels do not have wings, and there are many classes and levels of angels. If the angels are from Paradise, then they would not be typically visible to celestial spirits of the three celestial heavens aligned to Earth's humanity. However, the angels that attended to Earth's humanity typically become visible to the spirit personality upon that person completes their Feeling Healing with Divine Love and progresses from the 7<sup>th</sup> Mansion World into the 1<sup>st</sup> Celestial Heaven.

A spirit in a higher plane of Earth cannot be seen by a personality within any of the lower planes. This is the same for each progression to a higher Mansion World, then Celestial Heavens and all the way through to Paradise. A higher level entity needs to detune and allow him or herself to be seen in any lower world and consequently each sphere thereof.

Thus, a Bestowal Pair from Paradise would bring with them Angels to assist them and these Angels of such high elevation would go about unseen, fulfilling their tasks, without any other entity being aware of them due to their ultra fineness of energy and elevation in capabilities – unless they allow themselves to be observed!



## The PHENOMENON of VISIBILITY:



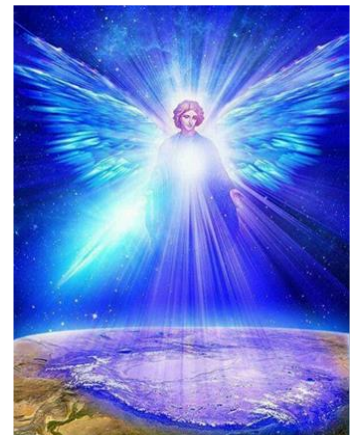
Firstly, animals do not have a spirit life. Should we need to interact with a deceased pet animal, then a particular class of angel will present as your pet. The life force of all of nature pools their life experience to subsequently become Nature Spirits who evolve to being angels.

Each higher progression of a human mortal consequently becomes invisible to those remaining at the lower level, as it is with angels, though those of the lower level remain visible to the progressing ascending mortal.

In reverse, those spirit personalities descending from Paradise, the home of our Heavenly Mother and Father, need to detune themselves so as to become visible to those in our local universe of Nebadon.

Those on Earth and throughout the seven earth planes have the same visibility progression. Earth, being the densest, is visible to all. But each plane, starting at 1, becomes progressively finer, with each plane above the last invisible to the lower. The same applies throughout the 7 spirit Mansion Worlds.

Higher levels can always make themselves visible should they wish to. Spirits and ascending mortals of lower levels may not be aware of higher levels until they evolve and progress.





# NATURE SPIRITS

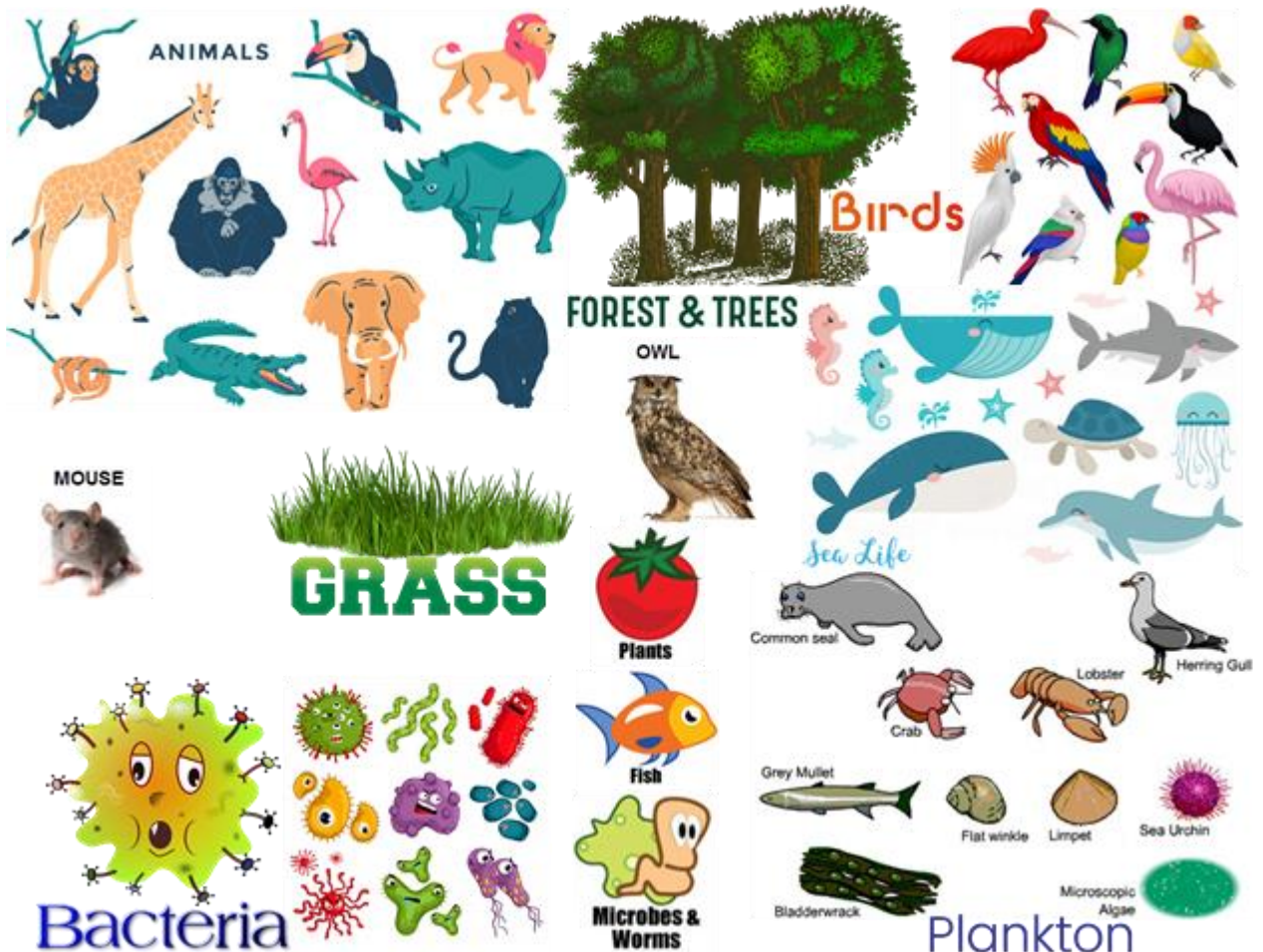
Nothing of nature reincarnates! And neither do we! Reincarnation is a false belief. Zero, zilch! Not even a blade of grass, a leaf from a tree, bacteria or plankton, or ourselves, has a subsequent physical life experience. However, except for humanity, the life force of all of what forms nature, after its sole physical experience, returns to a pool from which Nature Spirits emerge. All of nature is mind orientated. Nothing of nature has a soul, except for humanity which is truth and feelings orientated.

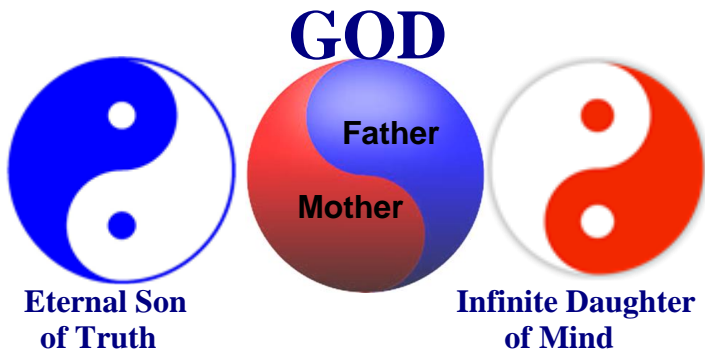


**Meet Verna, a Nature Spirit, also known as ‘Lady of the Lake’:** “Your spirit is your own unique spirit expressing the light of your soul; our spirits, also uniquely our own, however come from a composite of many other spirits. And in my case for example, and I’m about average, or ‘usual’ – as much as I hate to admit it – I’m composed, for want of a better word, of about five hundred billion creature spirits. So yes, you could say we’re complex on that level. And yet on other levels, we’re considered rather basic, we are after all *only* nature spirits, not great angels.”

“With Verna – a nature spirit” by James Moncrief

As the Rebellion and Default is now technically ending, those who embrace Feeling Healing and Divine Love will open themselves to communication with their Nature Spirit pair. For 200,000 years of the Rebellion, humanity of Earth has been closed to interaction with Nature Spirits. Humanity is truth seeking personalities who are to live through their feelings whereas nature is mind orientated and are to evolve their minds. A Nature Spirit’s next phase of evolution is that of being an angel which then will have many further evolutionary progressions upwards. Angels also step down from Paradise.





**CREATION of SOUL and SPIRIT:**

God is *The Paradise Trinity* — the eternal Deity union of the Personalities: the Universal Mother and Father; the Eternal Son of Truth; and the Infinite Daughter Spirit of Mind.

The soul of each human personality (sons and daughters of truth) is existential, driving our personality expression in the experiential. The soul of each human finds truth by embracing one’s feelings and longing for the truth of them. We are to attain the Eternal Son of Truth. We are a creation of Truth.



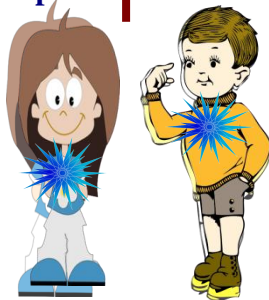
Feeling Pathway



Soulmate Pair



Spirit Person



Mind Pathway



Angel



Nature Spirit



The soul of angels is experiential, evolving through their experience by continually progressing in mind development. Angels are to attain the Infinite Daughter (Spirit) of Mind. Angels are a creation of Mind. Our soul is duplex (we have a soul partner) and is created by our Heavenly Parents. Through our Feeling Healing we perfect ourselves, enabling the union with our soul partner, as we progress in truth up through the Mansion Worlds, Celestial Heavens and all the way to Paradise.

The soul of angels is also duplex, yet of the mind, and they progress in mind evolution to Paradise. Animals, plants and nature spirits are also creations of Mind.

Neither we nor animals reincarnate. We never die; upon death, we move into the spirit Mansion Worlds on our journey to Paradise. When animals and plants die, be they the tiny microbe to the mighty elephants of the land and the whales of the ocean, their spirit energy returns to the Spirit Collective Energy. And from this energy are drawn other animals and the nature spirits, who then in turn move onto becoming angels through increasing mind experience.

A nature spirit is an angel in waiting.

**WE EACH have a Nature Spirit pair, Spirit Guide pair and an Angelic Pair:**

**For those doing their Healing or are interested in doing it, will** from that time have their own personal angels, spirit guides and nature spirits with them, with whom they are to develop their own relationships should they want to. It is not about ‘sharing’ the same angels or guides or nature spirits, it is about you relating specifically to your ‘own’ ones because they are provided for YOU. It’s all for you, to maximise the experiences we each need.



We are all to have our own pure relationships. And it’s the same, of course, in life with your friends. However over there, in spirit, dealing with Nature Spirits, Spirit Guides and Angels, it’s more personal and private and ‘JUST FOR YOU’. So, we have our own separate, unique relationships.

For example, Nature Spirit Verna has been assigned to be specifically and only with James, and she ain’t going to be assigned to anyone else, so she won’t be sharing herself around.

This is SO IMPORTANT to understand; so that in future there won’t be all these people claiming to be speaking with Verna or Mary Magdalene or Jesus or Nanna Beth or anyone else who is part of it all in such capacity. Mary M and Jesus have spoken with James as they have, making it quite clear he is the only one they are speaking with.

We each have a band of a Nature Spirit pair, Spirit Guide pair, and an Angelic pair, each pair being in their ‘soulmate / soul partner’ relationship. Even though we are ascending mortals having a soulmate, even our soulmate has his or her own group of six personalities assisting him or her. Our assigned Nature Spirits do not continue with us into spirit, our Spirit Guides may for a time assist upon entry to the spirit Mansion Worlds. However, our personal Angelic pair continues with us to Paradise, and then even possibly being with us throughout eternity.



**Feelings first**





In a way, each person's Indwelling Spirit, which is really God, is contracting out the work needed to be done with you to other agencies. So to us spirits, the angels, the nature spirits, other elements under the Divine Minister's control, and even other non-humanity spirits, all of which end up doing increasingly more amounts of what your Indwelling Spirit does. And this 'outsourcing' is to affect greater personality interaction, increasing your experiences so they are maximised through interaction with different personalities rather than just relying solely on God. Overall, we are to become increasingly at-one with God, but we are to do that by becoming increasingly immersed in the experience of being with others.

Nanna Beth – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: 25 December 2018



We each have a band of a Nature Spirit pair, Spirit Guide pair, and an Angelic pair, each pair being in their 'soulmate' relationship. In addition we have our personal Indwelling Spirit.

**INDWELLING SPIRIT, THOUGHT ADJUSTER,  
MYSTERY MONITOR (all being the same):**

The external elements, instruments of the Father, do not form attributes of our own soul upon its initial creation by our Heavenly Parents, these are the Spirit of Truth, the Indwelling Spirit, and Divine Love.

The Holy Spirit, conveys Divine Love to your soul should you earnestly and lovingly ask for it. This is the only function of the Holy Spirit – Acting Spirit.

The Indwelling Spirit becomes present when we are around the age of six. This means that the unseen helper of the Father and Mother – the Indwelling Spirit – can always interact with the mortal soul and to be of service so that eventually the leadings from the Spirit may be the catalyst for that soul to seek our Parents.

The Indwelling Spirit reveals intrinsic workings of Father and Mother to your soul.

The Indwelling Spirit functions in much the same way as the Holy Spirit, ask and it will provide support and guidance.



The Indwelling Spirit / Thought Adjuster only works with us on the mind, feeling and psychic levels directly with our personality on conscious and unconscious levels of reality. It is the Divine Minister with hands-on help from our attending angels that do the actual adjusting of our mind circuits – of all our circuits, even the physical if need be.



Spirit of Truth becomes active more so when you connect to the Source Soul and commence receiving Divine Love.

You are a spirit person having a physical experience. Your physical body is encased within your spirit body.

The spirit body only exists because our soul wants it to. In the fullness of love, even all our encrustments and wrongness is not actually bad, they are just the nether side of love.

So evil is literally a state of mind, and once you heal it you even feel love for your wrongness and even no longer hate it – that being full self-acceptance. But you can't contrive these feelings or level of awareness, it has to come of itself and will through the higher levels of your Healing.

## **CREATION being an EXPRESSION OF MIND – Nature Spirit Verna:**

I, Verna, am one of the 'Little People of Light' or commonly called a nature spirit. We go by other names: elementals, elves, fairies and the like, but really we're nature spirits. We are only concerned with nature, the nature of Earth – our world. Earth is our world more than it is yours, as you're all passing through, whereas we are permanent residents.



We, nature spirits have a hierarchy, some of us being more evolved than others – older – and we're considered to be a slightly lower creation than that of angels, as it's angels, a certain type, that create us. And when we have served you, humanity, well, we can if we want, move up to becoming an angel, we can evolve into one.

About soul-light coming from the soul interacting with Creation bringing about in Creation what needs to happen is all in accordance with the soul's pattern. As far as nature goes, it is wholly responsive to the needs of humanity, that is really all it exists for, for you.

We know why we act, we just act, we're creations of the Mind, The Third Person of Deity; the Infinite Daughter Spirit looks after us through the Local Universal Mother Spirit, the Divine Minister.

We exist to serve you, those of the truth, as nature does, it also being a creation of the Mind, so we don't have a truth-evolving soul like you do. We do however grow in mind service, we evolve so to speak, but not how you evolve. We evolve by doing actions, by acting in accordance with the instructions and mandates we are given, and when they are fulfilled, or completed, we move onto the next assignment, that is our evolution, so we're able to grow by being given increasing responsibilities, it's the same for us as it is for the angels.

So although we don't have an eternal soul like you, we do feel we have an eternal place in Creation because we are part of it; we've been created, there was and is a purpose to our existence, so there will always be something, the next thing, for us to do. And as we do each assignment we grow, which is really, advance in light. By the *light* of an angel or nature spirit you can tell where they are in Creation, on what level, on what assignment, on what circuit, where in the Universal Mind they fit and so exist.

Creation is all created by, and so is a manifestation of, the Mind of God. It consists of mind circuits from the lowest to the highest; and so because of that, everything in Creation can help everything else, it all being orchestrated by the intelligence of the Personalities it is derived from. So when your soul requires a certain experience, then all you are, all the environment is, all that leads up to that exact moment from the beginning of Creation, moves to bring about that experience for you. And all we do is go along with it, which is all you are slowly to learn to do. You are not to try and fight it, or interfere with it, you are learning to just accept nature, your own natures, your soul – or truth and mind nature.

As you learn to live as nature does, by being all-accepting, then you can allow your soul to guide you through your feelings and without trying to actively take over using your mind; to just act according to your natural impulses and feelings, all of which will bring about the desired experiences required by your soul resulting in the desired truth you are to see, know, and hence live.

YOU ARE NATURE – so as you understand about plants and animals and all nature is, really you are understanding about YOURSELF. And this is very important, to see yourself as separate from nature is not right, and is where you all go wrong – it is evil, because it's dishonouring yourself: your true nature.

What you as a person, YOU, are doing to nature is wrong. How you are negatively affecting it, and how that is all because you are doing it all to yourself. EVERYTHING YOU DO TO ANOTHER CREATURE YOU ARE DOING TO YOURSELF – and that's why you're doing it to the other creature, because you're doing it to yourself. How you are in the outer world is exactly how you are in your inner world. Or rather, how you are in your inner world is how you are in the outer one. It's always the inner first. And the inner has been created through your early childhood.

I'm a swirl of light, recognisable by other angels and beings of mind creation, but unrecognisable to you spirits of truth (humanity) who need form other than just light. So all of my kind, and all of my angelic relations, put on forms for you to recognise us by. You don't have any choice in your form, although in spirit you can play around with your looks a little and what you wear, how you present yourself a little to the universe. But mostly you just allow your soul to manifest your spirit form as it's currently manifesting your physical form, whereas we angels being all light, have a choice – and lots of it! As I said, our true form is a creation of light, which means a collection or gathering together of many lights, beautiful and artistically designed, wonders to behold, and you will be able to get something of a glimpse and soul perception impression of our natures as you grow in truth, we being something very different from you.

And like you, as in you having a soul-mate, in some ways we nature spirits work in pairs, a positive and negative, but not negative in the bad, more like in the sense of current, in physics, a positive and negative representation of the frequencies of light that we are. But we angels – I'll call myself an angel for the time being, just for the sake of argument – don't have soul-mates like you, that's purely a spirit thing, as we don't have the same type of soul that you do. We don't ever perish, we do move on, in that we ascend the circles of light, which are the relevant circles of mind for our order; but we don't grow in truth like you do. We don't have the same mind set up as you do, we don't have a thinking and feeling mind, we are just mind, and all that is mind.



All things and creatures of Creation have a 'light' to them, which you could call something akin to a spirit. Truly speaking, only spirits of truth, such as what you are, you and humanity and those sorts of spirit beings like Mary and Jesus, the mind and Celestial spirits you speak with, all who have a soul that is truth-evolving, have a spirit; we beings and creations of Mind, have a light. I know it gets rather confusing, and it doesn't matter anyway. So you could say a tree has a light, it being a creation of Mind, that being the mind of the Divine Minister in our universe of Nebadon, and so you could say that light is something akin to the tree's spirit. However were you to talk to the tree's spirit and have it talk back to you, that's then where we come in. You can't actually speak directly to and converse with lower creations like animals and plants, but we can mediate, you can through us.

Mind spirits aren't going to tell you the truth of who they are, as they will be wanting to keep you in your deluded state just to keep the channel open. They don't care how they communicate with people on Earth, that is the lower ones in particular, and the ones who are seeking some power by doing it, so they won't say, oh sorry, I'm a mind spirit, for nature spirits you'll have to change frequencies, they're that channel over there.

Extracts from 'With Verna – a Nature Spirit' by James Moncrief

**NATURE SPIRITS will INTERACT and ASSIST US in our ENDEAVOURS:**

Extracts from 'With Verna – a Nature Spirit' by James Moncrief

I, Verna – a nature spirit, would like to say to the people of future who will read this, that we are more than willing to make contact with you humans. However, WE WILL ONLY DO SO WITH THOSE PEOPLE WHO ARE STRIVING TO LIVE TRUE TO THEMSELVES BY HEALING THEIR NEGATIVE STATES. We can't otherwise, if people are choosing to remain as they are, all bound up in their evilness, untrue and bad feeling denial, as the new age will forbid it. Once the new Spirits of Truth have been liberated, we will have to adhere to them, not that we would want to do anything else anyway. And we can't wait to have the new Spirits of Truth to guide us as they help and guide you.



Now, why I'm telling you this is because there's going to be an upsurge of people saying they are speaking to nature spirits, people who are not doing their healing nor seeking the truth of themselves. They will say they are, and their nature spirit communication will be part of them doing so, but it won't be true. So beware, many people will say they are speaking to our kind when they aren't, speaking only to mind spirits in the lower Mansion Worlds and Earth planes.

It's far more important for you to gain a true understanding of your own personal role in nature, how you are to conduct yourself with nature, and also the same with the impersonal, the greater whole. And along the way your knowledge about how things are in nature will expand directly through your experiences and with our input. But (put this in capitals please James); BUT OUR INPUT WILL ONLY COME TO THOSE PEOPLE WHO ARE STRIVING TO LIVE TRUE TO THEMSELVES THROUGH THEIR FEELINGS, by doing all you have written James; essentially, all Mary has told you and all Marion has told and helped you with.

We are able to impress certain insights and understandings upon her (Marion), we do upon you both, all of which help you understand nature more; yours and the natural world, and your relationship with it. So everyone who grows in truth, as a part of that growth, comes to love nature more, relating to it very personally through their own nature, so we are able to move in and be with you.

James: So really your kind is to have a very close and complete relationship with us.

Verna: Yes, it will grow and evolve as humanity does. We are just a part of the natural realm as are plants, animals and the air you breathe. We should not be kept alienated from you. And just because you might not be able to see us, doesn't mean we are less important or have less of an influence on you, in fact we have more of an influence than does direct experience with plants and animals. Your hands on physical experience with nature is very limited, there is only so much you can do with and in it. But your understanding of it and its relationship to yourself and yourself to it, is all but unlimited, it growing – your awareness of it all growing, as you grow in truth. And humanity is meant to grow in complete harmony with the natural world whilst it's here with it, not separately from it as you currently are. You are going against nature, not going with it, so you are going against your own natures, not with them, which of course is why you're going against nature. Your parents set you against yourself, your own nature, so you don't see that nature offers you anything other than what you can get from it. But that's all thankfully soon to change, and as there is already a slow awakening taking place in certain parts of humanity as to how special nature is, so this will continue to evolve.



### **Nature Spirits control every aspect of the natural world:**

28 June 2012

Extracts from 'With Verna – a Nature Spirit' by James Moncrief

We have a progressive consciousness, we are evolving our minds, as I've told you, but they being a creation of Mind can so be influenced by higher angelic minds. So really in the mock you had, what I meant was we nature spirits can prevent fish from being caught if that's what we're asked to do by either higher angels on behalf of the Mother and Father, the Divine Minister in Nebadon, or by Sons and Daughters of Truth, that being Mary and Jesus, the Creator Pair, or Avonal Pairs.

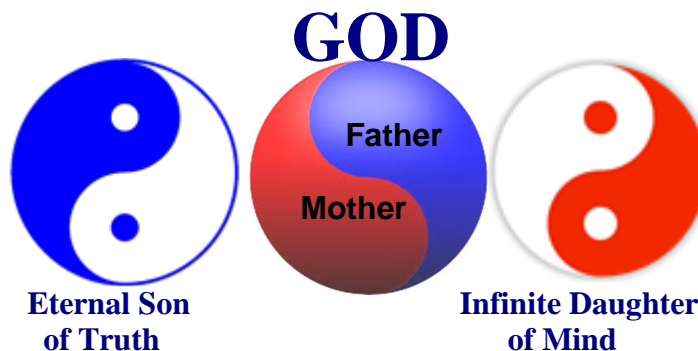
We'd know the Avonal pair would ask us knowing from their feelings and the truth they were living that it would be what the Eternal Son and Infinite Daughter desired.

We nature spirits can control EVERY aspect of the natural world if need be. We can make anything happen, from causing earthquakes and volcanic eruptions, down to move the smallest bacteria this way and that. We can bring about any mutations that are desirable, and we can work in the moment or over long periods of time. Nothing is too much for us when it comes to influencing the material plane, that's what we're all about as nature spirits, we do always and continually influence it. By our very nature, our very existence we're influencing it. Nature on the physical level doesn't and can't exist without our ongoing influence. And as to that influence, what it entails, that all awaits humanity, and one day we'll be able to tell various people everything we do. There will be those people destined to have very close and open relationships with our kind, and they will learn and see what we do. And then humanity will be able to move toward living more truly with us and our natural influence, all of which will make people feel so much happier about how they live and treat their natural environment. Currently you are so far away from the truth, heading fast in the opposite direction, so you are the furthest you've ever been from our kind. But once the age changes, then we'll be able to come to you as you'll be able to come to us and things will start to change for the better, that's what we're all looking forward to.

Potsy, the cat, her spirit has gone to join with the combined spirit from all Earth's creatures, to be drawn upon to create us nature spirits, and in fact the sporangia as well, having become part of the spirit collective energy from which my kind, among others, are drawn.



**We, being ensouled humanity, are to move with our feelings, respond and act upon our feelings, we all are, and so based on our feelings we bring our mind into play, and then things happen which affect our feelings and so our mind adjusts accordingly.**



We souls are existential, our souls have it all within us, it's a done deal, we are just unfolding in Creation through our personality expression. So our evolution is our growing in truth, the truth already within our soul, with it continually being brought out through our feelings as we live our experiences, thereby 'growing in truth' as we ascend, as we live that truth.

Whereas the angels are experiential, and their soul starts evolving or developing upon their creation. It all being done through their evolving minds. They don't grow in truth like we do, they just grow or evolve in mind. And as they do, the experiences they have individually and then as a created pair, cause the soul of their mind to grow and evolve.

However, those people adhering to the 'Mind Way', as presented by TUB (The Urantia Book), the New Age, and all our religions, is really the angels' way and not ours. So perhaps, that is why TUB has 'mucked it up' because it has to adhere to the Rebellion, which is making us look to the God the Mind, the Infinite Daughter, as the Way to God, when we're to look to God the Truth, the Eternal Son, as the Way to God.



We can't attain Paradise and be with our Heavenly Parents unless we first go through the Eternal Son. We can't do it through and with our minds. That's for the angels to do. So the mind spirits (like most people on earth and spirit Mansion Worlds), unbeknownst to them, are trying to live like angels, trying to evolve their soul through and with their mind, which can't happen. And if we are like angels going first through the Infinite Daughter on the way to the Mother and Father, then we fall short, never attaining the Son. However as we know, we are so wrong by looking only to our minds, that we can't even get out of the Mansion Worlds, let alone get anywhere near the Infinite Daughter on Paradise.

So our Healing is getting ourselves out of the mind, letting that way go, and coming back to our true selves, which is through our feelings, the truth we are to live from our soul. And once we do that through our Feeling Healing and divine our soul with the Divine Love, then we are free to move to Paradise, up via the Infinite Daughter (with Her and the Divine Minister (and Holy Spirit), nature, nature spirits and the angels' help – all the creations of the Mind), to the Eternal Son and onwards to the Mother and Father. With the Higher descending Paradise Daughters and Sons (Mary and Jesus, Avonal pairs, Trinity Teacher pairs), and local universal descending Daughters and Sons (Lanonandeks, Melchizedeks, etc.), together with our ascending mortal spirit friends (daughters and sons – each other, Nanna Beth, Kevin, etc.), helping us on the feelings and truth side of things.

Note from James Moncrief 4 November 2017

**Feeling Healing with  
Divine Love is the key**

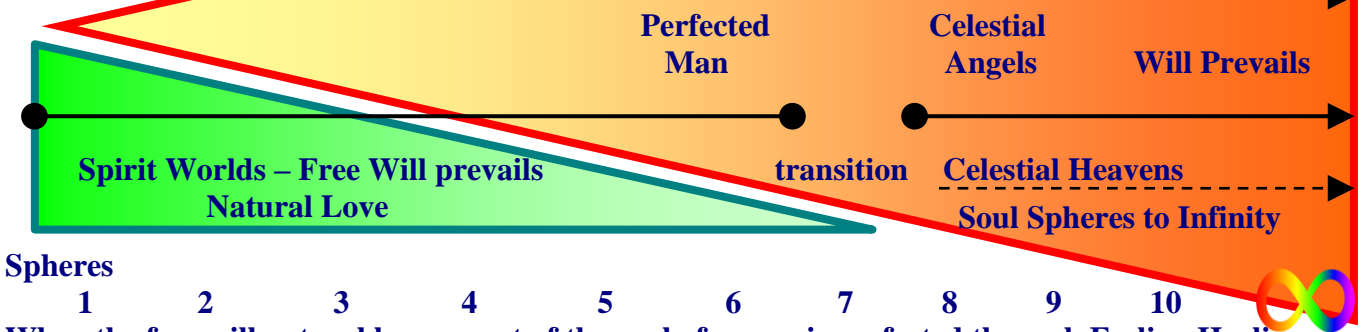


**to enter the  
Celestial Heavens.**

**MAN'S JOURNEY to being at ONE with our MOTHER and FATHER:**

Man, with free will, can choose loving or unloving options. By seeking Divine Love, and with Divine Love man can elect to follow our Parents' will of loving actions exclusively.

Together with Feeling Healing, Divine Love grows one's soul



When the free will natural love aspect of the soul of a man is perfected through Feeling Healing with Divine Love, man has elected to follow the will of our Parents. Personality, memory, intelligence, etc. continues with man's soul throughout all phases of his growth and development.



Person on left, being crushed by fear, feels like the light of their soul has diminished to the size of a pea.

The fearless vibrant person on the right feels filled with the light of love and life.

We have a physical body, a spirit body, and our real self which is our soul.



Growth of Man / Woman without Divine Love peaks at 6<sup>th</sup> sphere state which is the peak of the Kingdom of Man and Spirit World. Soul without Divine Love.



Soul seeking, and receiving, and growing with Divine Love. The nature of one's soul changes into that of the Divine when receiving Divine Love. Only Divine Love does this. Growth of Man / Woman with Divine Love enables entry into the Celestial Realms, 8<sup>th</sup> sphere and above, with growth into infinity:



## WE have SUCCUMBED to our MINDS and IMPRISONED OURSELVES:

Yes, we have been seduced into believing and, consequently, living through our minds. This error has

**A LIFE  
BEHIND BARS**

permeated into all aspects of our life. As parents, we have focused upon our children's mind development and this has continued through all levels of education that we have imposed upon them.



No level of education has progressed beyond the level of 500, as per Dr David R Hawkins' Map of Consciousness (MoC). 'The transformative energy fields from 500 up are calibratable, nonlinear, self-effulgent, radiant, and beyond verifiable scientific definition.' This is further confirmed in that only a few scientists have calibrated marginally above 500 due to them embracing their feelings. The greatest scientists have typically calibrated only at the level of 499. The mind development hits an iron braced ceiling at 500.

### **Note:**

The Map of Consciousness (MoC) table is based on the common log of 10. It is not a numeric table.

A calibration increase of 1 point is in fact a 10 fold increase in energy.

A calibration increase of 10 points is in fact a 10,000,000,000 fold increase in energy.

Thus the energy differentials are in fact enormous!

Opening ourselves up to living Feelings First further requires us to long for the truth of our feelings.

**Without looking to our feelings and wanting to uncover the WHOLE truth of them, we can't heal our errors of belief and injuries.** It's as simple as that despite what anyone does with their emotions and feelings. And many people in their endeavours to heal themselves have done some real Healing, if they at any time looked to their feelings for their truth, and this truth would have been forthcoming. So humanity has gained a little truth over the years. However, because of the feeling-denying forces of the Rebellion and Default that have been in play for some 200,000 years, the level of truth has remained very low.

The New Way, living Feelings First – Feeling Healing – which is now being revealed, will have many people wanting to follow it, looking to their own feelings for their own true power and freedom. As a consequence, they will no longer want to be dictated to by bogus religions or politician's corrupt social and educational systems or deep state hidden controllers or mind spirits or anyone else.

**Once humanity collectively understands what has happened to them on the higher spiritual level, how the people have been controlled, and that it's over, that control is no longer controlling, it's just legacies of it, all of which the average person can deal with by destroying it in themselves, things will change markedly for the better. And as the people change, so too will how they want to live, it will be a great time of revolution, nothing will be the same. So what you are currently living through is the end of the Rebellion and Default, it literally is, and so once the end is fulfilled and the New starts, then all how it currently is and has been will cease to be.**



Nanna Beth 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven 20 March 2018

**HUMANITY is within a kind of dormancy, or even more like a stupor!**

We, all of humanity, have been reduced to the barest of self-expression, having been reduced to the least creative life we can all live, that which the Earth is currently reflecting with everything and everyone trying to be the same. The pressure to keep going this way is to end. Steadily the pressure to go the opposite way, to increase creative expression, and this is not only meant through the creative arts, but in every aspect of life, socially, collectively and individually, is going to open things out enormously. It's going to be an explosion of light, that which is to end the darkness, something that's never been seen before.

It's the light in our souls, it's the light that comes from the truth we are to be living that will change us – that changes us all, light from our soul. **If one applies themselves to their Healing, thereby ending their unconscious self-denial, they will as they Heal, change and start expressing all the buried attributes, characteristics and talents, any natural part of themselves that's been denied because of their unloving parenting.** We are nothing like how we should be due to our self denial. So many people are living completely false lives, so when they become true, they will almost be the complete opposite to how they have been.

We are to be alive and vital, real expressions of our soul, to be living fully Healed lives as Celestials while living on Earth. Continually coming to terms with all we have been through, we all take a long time to integrate and understand it all, but we will virtually be New People.

We on Earth are used to our anti-self conditions. For the people who knew us before Healing, we will seem like completely different people, although with the same basic personality traits and characteristics. However all the self-hating, denying patterns and consequential behaviour will be gone, with all our loving self being expressed. **We are all but the living dead, whereas the Healed are the living living. And there's a huge difference.**



We and those who are Healed are like chalk and cheese, we can't relate to them anymore, and they certainly can't relate to us. **Healing is taking someone who was all but crippled right the way through their childhood and undoing all that retardation within them.** Doing one's Healing is changing the whole programming of every structure within you, all in keeping with getting older and naturally ageing with your mind and feeling systems ageing as well, working right down on the deepest will levels, it all changing, all to rid you of your wrongness and make you become right. It's a huge undertaking.

Yet it all follows on, it's not like you'll be so different from the old you that may as well not have existed, it's all there, all the new you to become, with only snippets currently being exercised and expressed, with **the rest of you in a kind of dormancy, or even more like a stupor.**



Once you have finished your own Healing, you'll be like a new person.

Notes derived from Celestial Nanna Beth 20 – 23 April 2018

## **WE ARE IN THE HELLS!**

## **Part 2**

We each have unknowingly taken on the Rebellion and Default, consequently we are in the hells. There are no exceptions. Further, as we are subjected to childhood suppression and repression from the moment of our conception and ongoing through to the age of six years, all as of a consequence of the Rebellion and Default, we all are depressed. We are all suffering and expressing a form of depression. Again, there are no exceptions. It cannot be any other way until we start to heal ourselves of the imposts of the Rebellion and Default, and that is working our way through our Feeling Healing, and with Divine Love then it is our Soul Healing.

So what defines the hells? All humanities that capitulated to Lucifer's Rebellion have been individually quarantined. None of the 37 rebelling worlds' humanities have access to any other world's humanity. Consequently, until we heal ourself of the Rebellion and Default (Earth's humanity in the physical as well in spirit) we remain in isolation and consequently are in the hells. It is following our completion of our Feeling Healing that we become citizens of our local system which is called Satania, and then we can progress further.

To use Dr David R Hawkins' Map of Consciousness (MoC) as an indicative calibratable scale, until we have progressed beyond 1,000 on that scale we are still in the hells. Earth's humanity calibrates around 212 overall. While we live through our minds and suppress our feelings we cannot progress beyond the scale that Hawkins refers to as Reason – which peaks at 499. The first spirit Mansion World is for those below 500 on the MoC (Map of Consciousness). Upon the death of our physical body, we all arrive into the 1<sup>st</sup> spirit Mansion World. The few who have progressed beyond Reason typically then reside in the 2<sup>nd</sup> spirit mind Mansion World or 3<sup>rd</sup> Divine Love Mansion World. The 1<sup>st</sup> and 2<sup>nd</sup> Mansion Worlds are filled to the rafters and this is one of the reasons for these revelations now being provided by the bestowal pair from Paradise, the Avonals, to bring about an awareness of healing and begin to lessen the populations by enabling them to progress through engaging in their Feeling Healing.

Those who continue to impose their harmful ways upon others are placed into deeper isolation. These are what we refer to as the 'hells', they are places of great darkness. The lowest plane of the 1<sup>st</sup> Mansion World is the least extreme of the three hells. The other two Planes of Isolation or hells are the 1<sup>st</sup> and 2<sup>nd</sup> planes of Earth. The 1<sup>st</sup> plane is the grossest and the 2<sup>nd</sup> not so severe. Those who have engaged in the most heinous crimes will find themselves in the 1<sup>st</sup> Earth plane. As their compensation is addressed they will find themselves progressively moved to the 2<sup>nd</sup> Earth plane and then to the lowest plane of the 1<sup>st</sup> Mansion World, and then back into the community of the 1<sup>st</sup> Mansion World being amongst those of their equivalent standing. What ever pain we impose upon another is the equivalent of the pain that we will endure through our time in the hells or within the general community of the 1<sup>st</sup> Mansion World.

Within the spirit Mansion Worlds we cannot inflict harm upon another. The harm that we may intend to impose upon another is immediately imposed upon us before we can execute our contrived deed. The pain we then feel then debilitates us so that we cannot execute our intended evilness.

During the Avonal Spiritual Age, it is most likely that the Law of Compensation, as it functions within the spirit Mansion Worlds, will be Earthed. Thus, for those who intend to impose harm will find themselves debilitated and unable to function to carry out their crime or harm. The question is will this be universally and instantly imposed upon humanity on Earth or be progressively introduced?

It is the Earthing of the Law of Compensation that is to lead to the closing of the two Earth Planes that function as Hells – Spheres of Isolation.

# Law of Compensation earthing to unfold

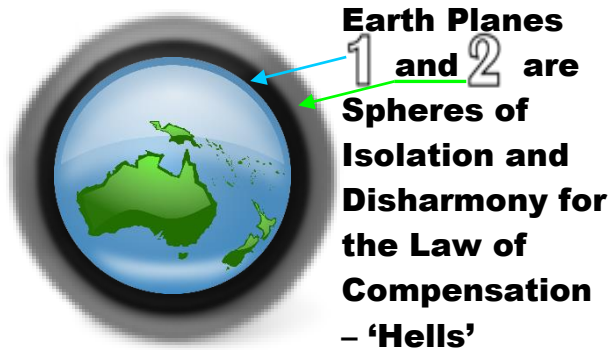
**EARTHING of the LAW of COMPENSATION:**  
PASCAS WORLDCARE Against the Odds contact and launch

Friday, 8 February 2019

James: My feeling / understanding is that the two hell planes in spirit are to be 'cleaned out', cleared of all mortal spirits, being free for some other purpose – possibly for Finaliters to occupy, spirits who've completed their Paradise ascent, gained Finality Status, and are sent to live in the far-flung Earth planes as required as they await their future assignments, such as TUB (The Urantia Book) talks about. Anyway, if the two Earth planes are to be cleared of spirits, all those spirits who are living in their 'hell' will, when they end that, move into the first Mansion World and then there won't be any new spirits coming from Earth to do their 'time in hell'. And for no further spirits to come from Earth to occupy the two Earth planes means those two Earth planes will effectively be 'moved' to the physical Earth itself. So at the commencement of the next Spiritual Age, everyone who upon death would qualify for internment in the Earth planes, would now start that internment in their physical lives as the Law of Compensation comes fully upon them. So suddenly, many people who have been happy living and manipulating the man-made laws for their gain and avoidance of any spiritual penalty, will suddenly find they won't be able to carry on with 'business as usual' suddenly being thrust into the throws of feeling very bad and having to start to compensate for all the bad they are causing. So you can imagine the impact that will have on the Earth!

## Finaliters

### Law of Compensation



# Seven Spirit Earth Planes

We start our eternal existence by incarnating, even if it's just for a moment, onto a physical world like Earth. Then, when we die, we move into one of the seven Mansion Worlds, which can be likened to probationary worlds; worlds in spirit through which we correct all that's wrong within us. This includes if we've hurt other people or creatures very badly, we need to compensate for such suffering we've caused in others by suffering ourselves in one of the two lower Earth planes commonly called The Hells.

Other than the two lower Earth planes, we mortal spirits can't live in the other five Earth planes, they being reserved for the angels, nature spirits and other higher spirits.

The geography of the seven Earth planes is based on, or the same as, Earth. Whereas the geography of the seven Mansion Worlds is unique to each world. So, on Earth it's conceivable that your physical home could also be used by nature spirits, angels and higher spirits for their needs in the higher Earth planes, as well as being used by spirits confined to the two lower Earth plane – Hells. So, with these seven other dimensions all focused on your home – a lot could be going on! However, more than likely, the reality is that the lower two Earth plane hells have spirits congregating in the darker seedier places of the physical world, or in the prisons and more isolated places if they are to spend time in isolation. Whilst the nature spirits, angels and higher spirits would reside in their higher Earth planes mostly away from dense populations of humanity, so more in the remote unpopulated areas of the world. The planes, although each being separate from each other and the physical Earth and not interfering or influencing each other, still have some bleed-through of energy, thus affecting them in certain ways. As you can imagine, I don't think the angels would set up one of their main meeting and administration centres over one of Earth's most densely populated, corrupt and polluted cities. Not unless the higher angelic light, was in some way, to affect those people on Earth.

And by and large, we on Earth have very little consciously to do with any of the spirits or angels in the Earth planes. Some people feel emotionally, mentally, psychically and even at times physically disturbed or influenced by spirits in the two Earth plane, Hells, although really there is little direct interference from them. Such things as scary ghosts and knocking noises and all the dark scary poltergeist stuff comes from these wayward, lost, 'dark' and evil spirits still trying to have nefarious control over people on Earth, all of which is relatively harmless other than in exceptional cases. And mostly, we on Earth are totally unaware of our attending nature spirits and angels, and even more so of any higher spirits that might be visiting us or Earth.

For spirits and angels to get as physically close to us as they can, is by them being in the relevant Earth plane. During a Divine Love meditation or prayer for example, it's conceivable you might have in attendance and unbeknownst to you – dark spirits of the two Earth planes that want to try and redeem themselves so are brought to attend your prayer or meditation. You might have nature spirits there as well. You will have your attending angelic pair together with other angels and you might have other higher spirits who are required to help you in your thoughts or feelings to progress in your spiritual development. And then you might also have other Mansion World or Celestial spirits attending you in the relevant Earth plane, including even from the Hell planes should the spirits want to get as physically close to you as they physically can. A lot of Mansion World spirits descend into the lower two Earth planes, the Hell planes, so as to be close to their loved ones on Earth. They are able to do so without being affected negatively by the ever-present Hell plane spirits by adjusting their spiritual light in order to keep them at bay.





It should be noted that to qualify for life in the Hell planes comes about because of the state of ‘hell’ that already exists within the person who acts out such hell on others. We only cause harm to others because the harm was caused to us through our childhood. And instead of dealing with and honouring our own pain and taking full responsibility for it, we block it within ourselves thereby taking it out on others by making them suffer the same degree of pain we’re suffering. Those people who harm another person or creature will at some point suffer the degree of pain they have caused in the other person when the Law of Compensation acts upon them during their time in the Hells. They have to ‘balance the books’ so as to help them understand that it was wrong to do what they did to the other person or creature, for them to understand by directly feeling the pain they have caused. And once they have felt it all, ‘paid for their spiritual crime’ against the will of another, then they are allowed to resume regular spirit life in the Mansion Worlds rather than being kept separate in the Earth Hell planes. And somehow, during the time of ‘paying the price’, they are healed of their need to hurt and harm others so they can move into the regular spirit Mansion World population, no longer looking to, or with the need to, hurt and cause suffering in other spirits.

And it is highly possible that at some point, and even possibly quite soon, the same Laws of Compensation that apply to those spirits having to live and ‘do their time of suffering paying for their crime against another’, will be applied to and on Earth. So many bad people will suddenly be forced into the ‘hell of their own making, the hell that resides in them’. Which means doing some or all of their ‘Hell Time’ whilst on Earth, then completing it when they get to spirit by having to enter one of the two Hell Earth planes, or no longer needing to spend any time in them if they’ve ‘served their time for their evil crime’ when on Earth. Should the ‘earthing’ of the Law of Compensation come about, thereby bringing the Earth into direct alignment with the First Mansion World, then as you can imagine, things will drastically change here on Earth. With anyone merely having the intent, let alone actually carrying out the sinful act, having to immediately suffer compensation for their unloving action and motivation. With the compensation being lived by feeling such intense guilt and all the other bad feelings for the bad things you have done, coupled with pain so bad and so ongoing, you enter into a state of perpetual begging for forgiveness and to be released from your suffering – that very same suffering you caused another person or creature to suffer.



# Seven Spirit Earth Planes

Each of the seven Earth spirit planes co-exist in the same space as we do in the physical. We of the physical world are of the coarsest and densest material. Starting with the 1<sup>st</sup> plane, the material within each plane becomes finer, more refined and of greater luminosity. Those within the lower planes cannot see or discern the presence of those in higher planes. Those of the higher planes can move about those in lower planes without them being aware of being present unless they wish to reveal themselves.

Each plane is predominantly for one group of spirit or angel personalities. However, there are sectors within planes where visitors from higher planes can move about freely. No harm or disturbance can be caused by any spirit personality upon another, not even those within the physical Earth existence.

7  
6  
5  
4  
3  
2  
1

7<sup>th</sup> Earth Plane being for visitors from Havona and Paradise, together with the Daughters and Sons of God. This includes Angels who have come all the way from Paradise.

6<sup>th</sup> Earth Plane being for visitors from the higher levels of our Local Universe. Higher Daughters and Sons together with higher Angels.

5<sup>th</sup> Earth Plane being for visitors from the Celestial Heavens and higher angels and spirits from other parts of Creation, including Finaliters.

4<sup>th</sup> Earth Plane being exclusively for Angels, some of which have evolved from Nature Spirits!

3<sup>rd</sup> Earth Plane is the exclusive domain of Nature Spirits who are derived from creature life experience on Earth.

2<sup>nd</sup> Earth Plane – a ‘Sphere of Isolation’ from which one progresses having settled the Law of Compensation, allowing entry into regular spirit life in the 1<sup>st</sup> spirit Mansion World.

1<sup>st</sup> Earth Plane – the darkest ‘Sphere of Isolation’ and closest to Earth. A plane allowing spirits to live in their state of hell because of their grievous inclination to cause harm to others.

7



# Mind Mansion Worlds of Natural Love

**Mansion World One:** We ALL arrive into Mind Spirit Mansion World One upon the death of our physical body. Just the general confusion of spirits living their wrongness the best they can, trying to not be bad, trying not to hurt others, thereby staying out of the hells and lower Earth planes. The Law of Compensation ‘persuades’ you not to even think about harming another person.

**Mansion World Two:** Starting to work more with one’s controlling mind, with the focus being on Service, you are to use your mind to be more loving, to help selflessly others, to put others before yourself, to not want for yourself, only wanting the good and betterment of others. And to have loving thoughts, to not think badly of anyone, to keep ‘being good’ in your mind at all times. To think positively, to use your mind to control your feelings so as to make yourself be happy, to bring your full success out, to celebrate your god-given gifts, all for the good and benefit of all.

**Mansion World Four:** This being where ‘self help’ approaches fit in. It being where you’ve had enough of being of Service, giving yourself to everyone else, and decide that you have to start looking more after yourself. So you look to working more closely on yourself, you still have bad feelings so you set about working to resolve the emotional issues through whatever means you can. And they involve emotional releasing / clearing through some level of feeling-acceptance, as you can’t get rid of them that easily, yet overall you’re working to bury them once and for all, so deal with all your memory processing, deal with your traumas, do all your massive forgiving, which sets you up in a power position because you are the great one forgiving everyone – those people who did wrong by you, so you feel more in control, freeing yourself from your controllers, telling them – you are forgiven, giving them your blessing, feeling you no longer need to be bound into those patterns, and feeling like you’ve found and are bringing out more your True Self, your true self which I reckon is more of the spirit you that’s deeper in your mind control.

**Mansion World Six:** This is where you put it all together, you’ve achieved mind ‘ascendancy’, the perfection of your negative mind-controlling state, specialising in your area of interest, being in bliss and true love and happiness – all mind derived, all of which is resulting from your mind saying you are at-one with Source, God, Soul, whatever the term, which is just your own controlling mind. Your mind is god, and it’s calling the shots, keeping all your repressed feelings away, without you having to address any personality imperfection resulting from your bad parenting. Because you believe you’ve fixed all of that, you no longer have bad feelings within you, you’ve forgiven the evil ones in your life, you’re now wholly in control making your reality be as you want it to be through your mind.

Part by James – 19 August 2018



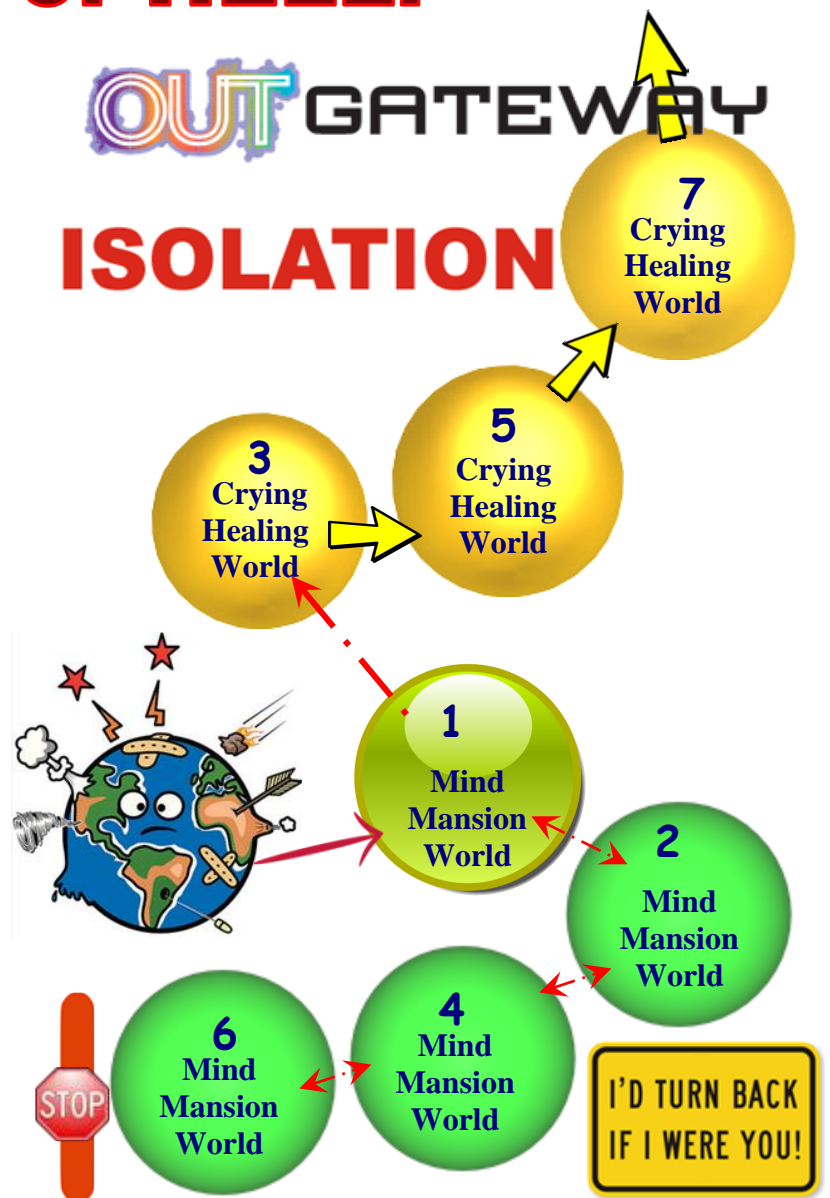
# Boundaries of HELL!

The gateway out of our isolation from all other humanities within our local system is opened to us upon the completion of our healing of all that represents the Rebellion and Default.

While we remain embraced within the Rebellion and Default, even though we are unknowingly doing so, all of the humanity of Earth is isolated from all of the other humanities throughout our local system of Satania, all 619 inhabited worlds, thus effectively we are in hell!

Further, we are also isolated from the Spirits of Truth that our spiritual parents can offer us, until we complete our healing and enter the first of the Celestial Heavens, and that is when we move through the gateway and progress beyond healing Mansion World number 7.

Life on Earth is living in hell in the physical. Many of us consider it to be wonderful – that is a fantasy. Our physical parents have remodelled our personality to reflect what they consider appropriate ... IT'S NOT! We are to freely express the personality that our Heavenly Mother and Father bestowed us with.



Many of us fight so powerfully against our childhood suppression and repression that we go on and cause great harm to many others, all of which the Law of Compensation takes into account. The lower levels of the 1<sup>st</sup> mind Mansion World is a region for our compensation. We ALL enter the 1<sup>st</sup> mind Mansion World as spirits upon the death of our physical body. The pain we cause to another is the pain that we will endure in compensation. Those who try to continue to inflict harm on others, cannot do so and may find themselves within the 1<sup>st</sup> and 2<sup>nd</sup> planes of Earth. The 1<sup>st</sup> Earth plane being the worst of the hells, while the 2<sup>nd</sup> is bridging towards a return to the 1<sup>st</sup> mind Mansion World hell sectors. You can continue to live through your mind and perfect the mind but you will end up at a dead end in the 6<sup>th</sup> mind Mansion World. There are more than 200 billion spirits within the 1<sup>st</sup> and 2<sup>nd</sup> mind Mansion Worlds and the two Earth planes of compensation. These areas are packed to the rafters! Only by embracing our Feeling Healing and with our Heavenly Parents' Divine Love can we heal ourselves and progress through the three healing worlds before transitioning to the Celestial Heavens and out of the Hells. Within the Celestial Heavens are spirit personalities from all of the 619 worlds within our local system called Satania.

# Boundaries of HELL!

Humanity on physical Earth is in Rebellion and Default, thus hell! Upon death we all arrive in the 1<sup>st</sup> spirit mind Mansion World where we typically suppress our poor state and remain in the mind Mansion Worlds indefinitely. Some have a period in the 'hells' compensating for the pain they have caused others. Many continue their 'mind worshipping'. However the way out is by embracing Feeling Healing, and with Divine Love, Soul Healing to progress up through the Crying Healing Worlds and transition out to the first of the Celestial Heavens.

## GATEWAY

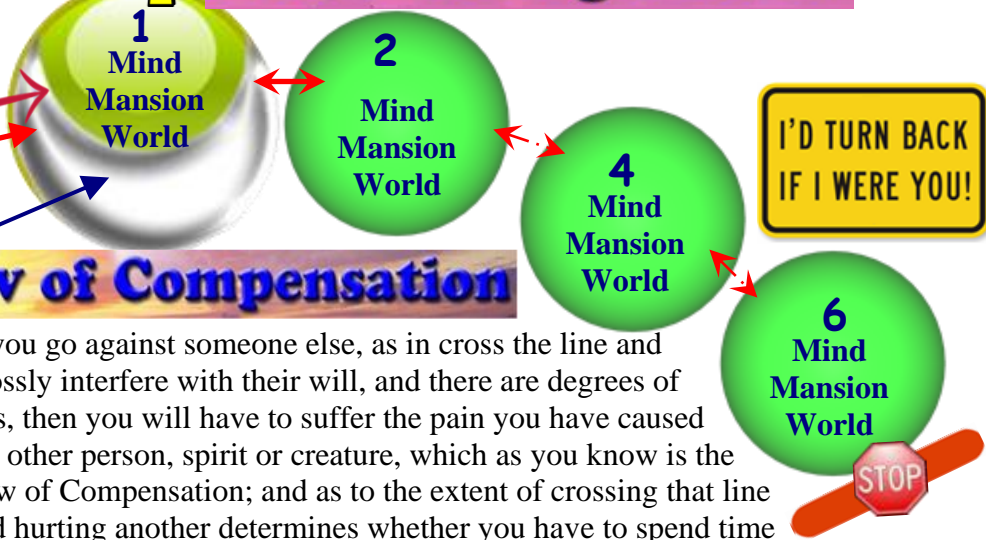
Transitioning into the Celestial Heavens is also out of: **ISOLATION**



If you go against yourself, if you're untrue to yourself, then you are going against God and all God's laws, and compensation is required to bring you back into the fold, which is what happens through our Spiritual Healing. It's the Law of Forgiveness, forgiving yourself through self-acceptance, which is dominant in this part of your life. If you cross the line and abuse your children, that being up until they are 21 years old, then you have both levels and amounts of Compensation and Forgiveness to deal with, that which happens as part of your Healing. And as everyone abuses their children, we being conceived into our parents' rebellion against the truth of our soul, so all who have children have to come to terms with all they've done through their Healing.

Kevin 18 Feb 2019

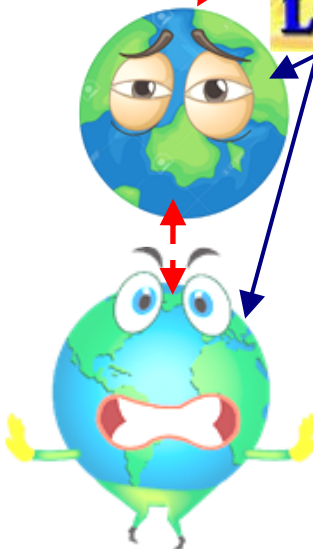
## Law of Forgiveness



## Law of Compensation

If you go against someone else, as in cross the line and grossly interfere with their will, and there are degrees of this, then you will have to suffer the pain you have caused the other person, spirit or creature, which as you know is the Law of Compensation; and as to the extent of crossing that line and hurting another determines whether you have to spend time in the hells or not.

Kevin 18 Feb 2019



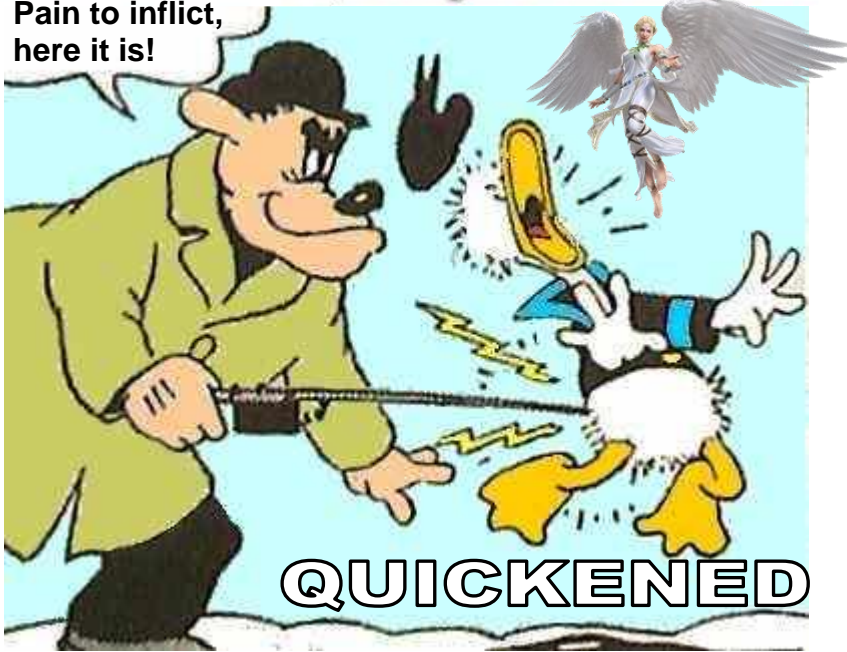
The minor 'hells' are the lower levels of the 1<sup>st</sup> mind Mansion World whereas the more severe are the Planes of Isolation being the 2<sup>nd</sup> Earth plane with the severest being the 1<sup>st</sup> Earth plane. Pain caused to another is the pain that will be endured before returning to the 1<sup>st</sup> mind Mansion World, all then to consider your Feeling Healing.

# THE QUICKENING Law of Compensation

Nanna Beth – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven,  
2 April 2019:

## Law of Compensation

Pain to inflict,  
here it is!



‘Earthing’ levels of the Law of Compensation are far greater than anything humanity could ever come up with so far as ‘destroying one’s enemies’. And yet people are not or no person is the enemy. This change is solely for humanity, to help everyone, even the worst most controlling person, to help them end being helplessly and hopelessly trapped within their wrongness, even if they can’t see it nor believe they want to end it. So in the short term they might not give any thanks for what is to be done – what is now being done – however everyone will come to understand and be grateful for ‘turning it around’, for turning them around, for stopping them continuing on in their mad rebellious rush to oblivion.

A lot of mostly well-meaning people will be fine, like how it is for most well-meaning people when they arrive in the Mansion Worlds, with a few minor adjustments being made. But overall, a huge sense of relief being experienced that ‘God has your back’, that you can finally trust and rely on God to ‘look after you’ because no one will be able to hurt or harm you as they’d instantly suffer such trauma themselves and even possibly before they got to the point of openly inflicting it on you.

## THE TURNAROUND



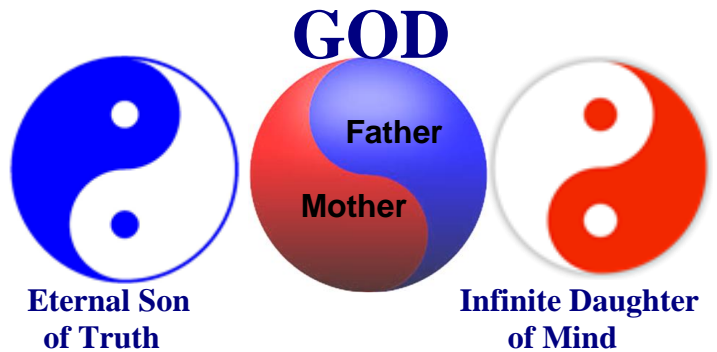
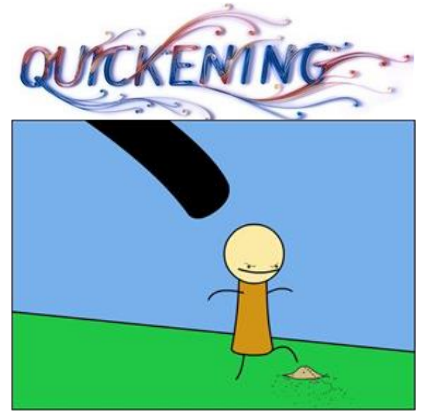
GOD'S GOT  
YOUR BACK!

A hypothetical example of how the quickening or ‘Earthing’ of the Law of Compensation may work as it does within the 1<sup>st</sup> Spirit Mansion World:

James: What's to stop the hidden controllers discovering I like women, to set me up with say a nice Russian alluring Jewish woman, who comes into my life on the pretext of wanting to do her Healing, only to stitch me up or knock me off? I like allowing my woman-fantasies to run amuck, as you understand?

Nanna Beth – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: In the context of all of this, it's a valid point James, to which I will counter by saying she will not come to you in that light. Firstly, being Healed, you will not feel the same fanciful attraction to such women; and secondly, she wouldn't get a foot in the door, because once you are fully Healed (or the Avonal Pair), then you both personally have 'lowered the Law of Compensation', so it is instantly applied; which means, should anyone seek to even contemplate harming you, let alone the physical destruction of you, then that person or persons will be 'struck down' by the Law of Compensation hardly able to function anymore as all the pain of that harm they were wishing to inflict on you would become inflicted instead on them, with their angels making it happen, leaving them in no condition to approach you, to seduce you with any feminine charms, or to plot blowing you up from afar. And then, as we've talked about, that personal relationship with the Law of Compensation, because through your Healing you have fully settled it within yourselves, will be imposed on humanity when the time is right, by you (or the Avonal Pair) carrying out the dictates of the Eternal Son and Infinite Daughter. And when that happens, there goes all the plans of the Evil Ones, all the Jewish control and anyone else seeking any sort of control over nature or anyone else.

And as we talked about yesterday, then it will be like a 'blanket from Heaven' will descend over the whole world – the whole of humanity, and a spiritual blanket – bringing with it a sense of peace as everyone instantly becomes subjected to the Law of Compensation to the level of the first Mansion World. However up until that time, so the plans of the Rebellion will move toward fruition, with we Celestials mitigating some of them, those we're allowed to interfere with as you progress in your Healing.



**Angels of Encouragement to Behave! We each have two angels with us at all times.**

When the time comes, the Angels will administer the Law of Compensation as it is Earthed. It is through the earthing of this law that an era of peace may prevail over humanity on Earth. A form of the carrot and the stick. The carrot being our transformation through undertaking our Healing with Divine Love – Soul Healing.

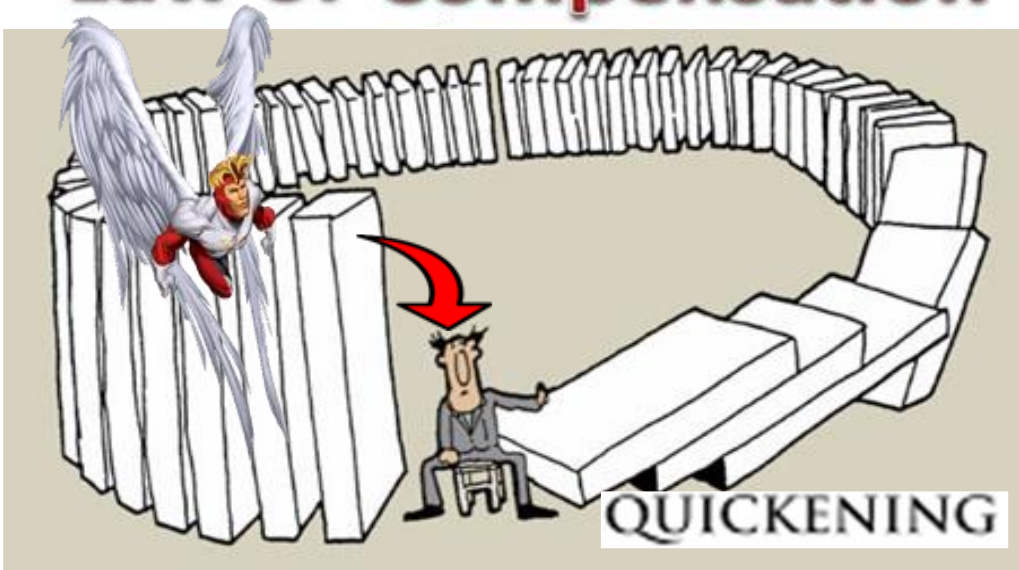


# Law of Compensation

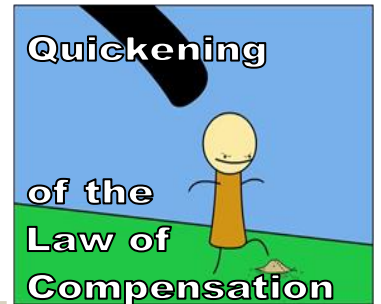


**While planning to cause harm then you will be bringing that same pain upon yourself just through your planning!**

# Law of Compensation



**The pain that we may intend to cause another will be imposed upon us by the angels, thus disempowering us to go further!**







Negative Spirit Influence  
 blocked  
 22 March 2017  
 Law of Compensation  
 quickening  
 22 May 2017  
 Rebellion and Default  
 officially ended  
 31 January 2018



**Golden Rule: that one must always honour another's will as one honours one's own.**

**By living true to ourselves, true to our feelings, we are living true to God. It's that simple.**



**Plan no harm then have no pain. Your angels will celebrate your change of heart!**

**Our feelings will guide us to be free of any compensation and away from causing harm to others.**



# Avonal AGE

## Law of Compensation QUICKENING



## World Controllers

are known as the hidden controllers on the world platform, whereas the Deep State instigate their control over individual governments. The hidden controllers are families addicted to controlling others. And for generations have evolved their evil genius by inflicting world-wide suffering, while accumulating impenetrable control over most of humanity, enslaving them to debt and deprivation with impunity – until the commencement of the Avonal Age. These evil ones may be the first to feel the Law of Compensation come upon them which will debilitate and incapacitate them so they will no longer be able to continue with their evil ways. Through the instant application of the equivalent pain that would be associated with imposing their will upon another, they will find themselves in such a state that they cannot execute harmful intent and will therefore desist.

This earthing of the Law of Compensation may first apply to the Evil Ones, whose evil genius dominates their obsessive lifestyle and is their total focus. These corrupted personalities who undertake heinous crimes without any remorse, believing it is their heritage and right, will find themselves suffering instantaneously and being crippled by pain causing them to abandon their controlling ways.

As the Law of Compensation is progressively expanded to embrace those with lesser controlling addictions, then humanity will find that the circumstance for conflict and war will abate, thus slowly bringing about peace on Earth – the end of war.

Eventually, the full ambit of what the Law of Compensation is within the 1<sup>st</sup> spirit Mansion World may function on Earth, which may see the closing of the spirit world ‘hells’ being the 1<sup>st</sup> and 2<sup>nd</sup> Earth planes.

The Law of Compensation applies to the harm we cause through our desire to control others. Once that is resolved, then we proceed with the Law of Forgiveness which is our Feeling Healing resolving our childhood suppression and repression, as well as how we treated our own children.

**Law of Compensation**

**Law of Forgiveness**

QUICKENING

## **RECOMMENCING:**

### **RECOMMENCING WITH NEW BUSINESS MODELS**

26 April 2020

<https://www.4sustainability.it/en/recommencing-with-new-business-models/>

### **FRANCESCA: MY PERSONAL JOURNEY TOWARDS SUSTAINABILITY**

I know what some reading this are thinking: here we go again, another dreamer... or even: someone else who wants to sell us something. But no, I simply want to tell **my story** and share some of my ideas about the future with whoever wants to listen.

About fifteen years ago, I was working in the hectic **world of consultancy**, with a new-born baby left in the hands of nannies and babysitters. The end of my relationship and a serious illness shook the very foundations of my existence. In the space of just a couple of years I had lost my family and my health, and with them the security that often comes from these fundamental aspects.

In this situation, I soon faced the inevitable re-evaluation of my **professional life**. What is it all for, Francesca? What is the point of continuing as before? I don't know where the strength came from, but I quickly realised that I would have to **start all over again**.

I found a small office, a couple of colleagues, and just as many clients willing to put their trust in me. It was **2007** and I clearly remember the difficulties faced in those first few years, but I also remember the drive and the strong desire to build. That desire lies inside us, it can't be ignored! However, it needs to be given space and direction in order to fly free, particularly in those moments of extreme difficulty when you feel like giving up instead of continuing to fight.

Over the years, I have often asked myself what the secret is to managing; **what is the source of that positive energy that drives everything?** How do we find the necessary strength and enthusiasm when the going gets rough? The answers came with experience, and the reason I now feel the need to share all this with others is because I have realised that we need to **start with ourselves** and our personal experiences in order to face up to moments of crisis, such as the one we are experiencing now.

In an initially vague manner, which gradually became ever more defined, I began to **visualise my dream**, a dream that was transformed into inspiration through a series of **fortunate encounters**. Over the first ten years of my working life, every act, the way in which things were done, in which priorities were established... in short, everything, seemed to be oriented exclusively by profit, with little consideration for people. The only exception to this so-called "normality" came when encountering some rare soul with an evidently different mindset and values. They all had two things in common: the **ability to listen**, and **creativity**.

Perhaps I had my own natural inclination, but these encounters undoubtedly drove me to read and study, in an attempt to understand if the success that any business by definition has to aim for can be achieved in a different way, focusing on **ability, passion and talent**... the objective was therefore clear to me: **to choose the right people** with whom to move forward.

**2008:** the couple of colleagues I mentioned before, 10,000 Euros in share capital – the only savings I had... – and a number of clients that could easily be counted on one hand. But that hand was not enough for long, as the number of clients grew to 10, then 30, then 50... and now there are more than 200, and the team has grown as well, to the point that – counting employees and external collaborations – there are now around thirty of us.

How did all of this happen? How would I like things to continue? I have had time to think, and I have no doubts as to what **the factors for starting over are**, beyond the **skills** that clearly need to be present and well-developed... **Vision, faith, creativity, method**: these are **the factors that are vital for success!**

We can only recover if we have vision, in other words the ability to **imagine a different future**. We need **new business models**, the worst we could do is go back to how things were before, it would make all that we have been through, and are still going through, worthless!

Do we really still want to let ourselves be conditioned by the media, to accept values that are not worthy of the name, based as they are on **empty declarations of intent** devoid of any true foundation? Do we really want to continue thinking we are “someone” because of what we own? Do we really, in all conscience, want to go back to producing without worrying about those who work for us, about their training, their aspirations for **professional growth** and **having their merits recognised**, with access to **fair pay**? Do we still want to waste water and energy resources, continuing to produce waste that we no longer know what to do with, and use – more or less willingly – chemical substances that are harmful to our health and to the environment? Where has this behaviour got us so far? What satisfaction has it brought us?



I believe that everything needs to be reconsidered. I believe that every single one of us now has the opportunity to make their own contribution, be it small or large, to **creating a new model of development**.

**How is value produced?** This is the question we need to ask ourselves! Not because sustainability is trendy, but because this is the fundamental goal. If the value that we as businesspeople produce could be better distributed among those that help to create it, we would gain a team, and true satisfaction, the kind that makes you happy to get up in the morning, and sends you to bed with a smile on your face.

The owner – or shareholders – provide the capital and take the business risks, the management provides leadership, the staff apply their skills and dedication, the suppliers offer flexibility, the community provides the necessary availability and support, the State the tools to protect the system... everyone has a role to play, all working together to create something new and **make objects that last over time**, with levels of sustainability capable of **reducing impact on the environment**, produced to be reused, developed to take advantage of new forms of energy... **The time is now**, not in twenty- or ten-years' time! Right now!

The **world of fashion**, of which I feel an active and conscious part, needs to change, integrating ethics into business, and the protection of the environment and people into profit. This is even more true in a market that is ever-more demanding in terms of **risk management, building of trust and reputation protection**.

The way has been paved: **use resources responsibly**, make a single product that is acceptable for as many people as possible and do it together, if possible, because **the best results come from collaboration; open up to others, encouraging transparency**, because this is the only way we can protect each other; encourage everyone to ensure that true commitment is rewarded, **change the distribution of value** which is still too concentrated towards the end of the chain.

As I mentioned earlier, my recent journey became inspiration thanks to a series of encounters, and then developed into a project thanks to important collaborations and **a team that I am very proud of**. We have achieved and done so much together. I want to continue in this direction, but with a change of pace, revolutionising, if necessary, the way that work is organised, the way that collaborators and suppliers are rewarded, the way products and services are developed.

**We are now faced with a great opportunity** and our priorities are clear. We need to analyse our business model, identify factors for change – the substitution of raw materials, the revision of processes, smart resources, safe factories, optimised logistics, data management... – and set out implementation programmes that allow us to transform manufacturing models, in some respects immediately, in others over time. **I say that, together, we can do it!** If we give it all we've got, we can succeed!

# RECOMMENCING

Francesca's experience mirrors many others. We commence along a path that our soul wishes to be discontinued – and we have an inevitable brick wall put up in front of us. We change course, reposition ourselves, 'think' it all through and believe we are now sailing in the appropriate direction.

The year is now 2020 and an overview of the whole planet tells everyone that a brick wall is confronting everyone. The whole world is insane!

Every nation, every community, every person is being disrupted, their environment in every aspect is being disturbed, no one is being allowed to continue in the manner they have become accustomed to. And this disturbance is going to continue for the coming few decades. Everyone is going to be 'prompted' to reconsider every aspect of their existence.

This is not about our soul confronting us to change, the way all of Earth's humanity lives IS to change!

Let us be blunt. We are indoctrinated into living through our minds. The highest we can evolve and progress through our minds is 499 on Dr David Hawkins' Map of Consciousness. That is the aspect of Reason – mind orientated Reason. That is the peak development in the 1<sup>st</sup> spirit Mansion World. That is our glass ceiling so to speak. Yes, we can perfect our mind and have our mind suppress our errors and seemingly go beyond to higher spirit mind Mansion Worlds, BUT that is only going further and further away from who we are and from our Heavenly Mother and Father. For those who 'perfect' their minds they have to capitulate to their erroneous ways and retrace their steps and then engage in their Healing through the Feeling Healing, Divine Love, Mansion Worlds – in the opposite direction!

Every aspect of society is founded on the errors of the mind. The mind cannot discern truth from falsehood, it is addicted to error and also addicted to control of others and the environment in which it lives.



**THIS IS HUMANITY** **stupidified!**



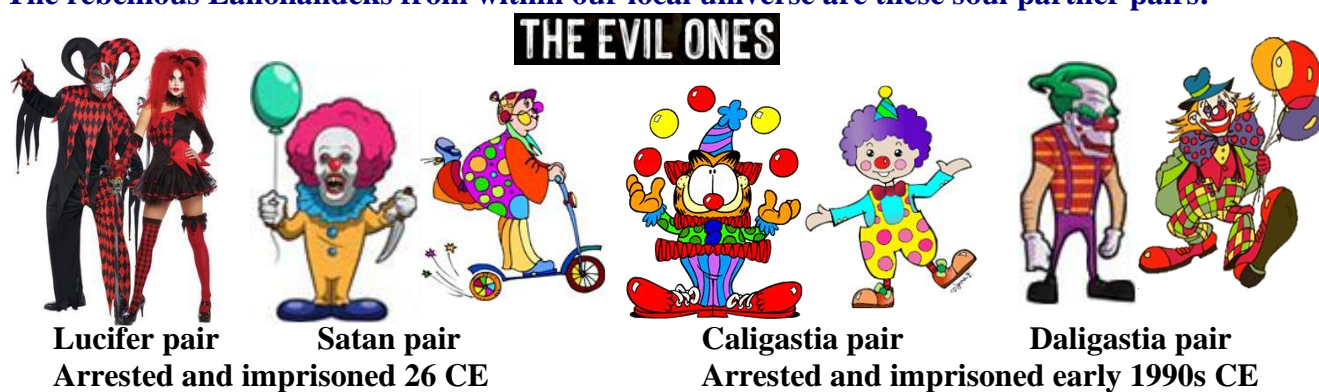
**Getting the Hell out of here!!**

Many find themselves being confronted with a mental or nervous break down. The trauma of having our soul impose a major shift in direction by which we are to live is very confronting and very dramatic for many. You may go through your physical life free of such events only to be confronted with such an event when in spirit. Our mind is an aspect of our spirit body, it is not of our physical brain. The injuries held within our mind continue with us after the death of our physical body. The only thing we lose upon the death of our physical body is a lot of weight and our reproductive organs! After death, we continue to function as we do today – without any physical impediments. We continue to treat people the same as we do today – however the Law of Compensation prevents us from causing harm to others when being within the spirit Mansion Worlds.

So, why is it that the mind is causing us to stuff up so badly?

**FOR 200,000 years ALL SCRIPTURES and Earth based INSTITUTIONALISED SYSTEMS are the WORK of the REBELLIOUS LANONANDEKS:**

**The rebellious Lanonandeks from within our local universe are these soul partner pairs:**

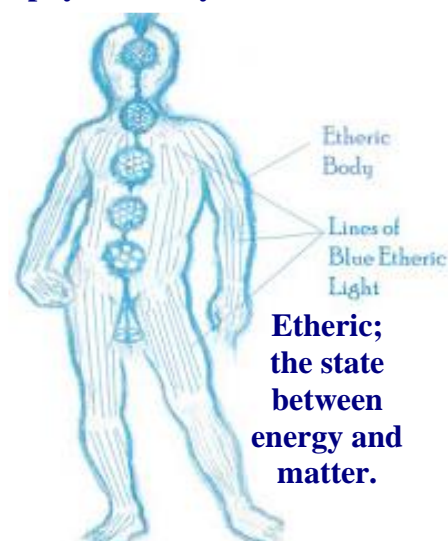


Lucifer, the high level spirit when being our System Sovereign, rejected the leadership of our local universe of Nebadon, the Creator Daughter and Son, Mary Magdalene and Jesus, and also rejected our Heavenly Parents, God. That was 200,000 years ago when these Lanonandeks brought about Rebellion on 37 inhabited worlds, all within our local system called Satania. Each inhabited world within a system has also a high level spirit appointed as its Planetary Prince, all being Lanonandeks. Earth's planetary prince is or was Caligastia who is also referred to as the 'devil'! It was Caligastia and his deputy, Daligastia, who influenced and contributed to the bringing about of the Default of the mission given to the bestowal Material pair, Adam and Eve, more than 38,000 years ago.

**It is via the spirit etheric body that emotional issues and viruses emerge in the physical body as illness.**

The Lanonandeks seduced Earth's humanity to embrace their minds as the way to become 'gods'. Progressively, generation after generation, we have fallen deeper and deeper into this disillusionment. As we have suppressed our feelings, the stagnation and held negative energies within our spirit bodies have manifested a vast array of physical ailments and illnesses. Further, we have become more zombie like, functioning in a stupor.

Humanity is on the verge of destroying itself. This is not allowed to happen. The plan to end the Rebellion and Default commenced to unfold with the manifestation of Machiventa Melchizedek, at the time of Abraham, 4,000 years ago to improve the conditions for the arrival of the Creator Daughter and Son, Mary Magdalene and



Jesus 2,000 years ago. They in turn brought about the availability of Divine Love of our Heavenly Mother and Father, opened the healing Mansion Worlds for Earth's humanity and the first three Celestial Heavens for those from Earth who heal themselves. Now that sufficient numbers have progressed into the three Celestial Heavens to support a bestowal Avonal Pair on Earth, the Avonals are here to introduce the coming spiritual age of 1,000 years. Events have unfolded:

Early 1990s:	The arrest of the Caligastia and Daligastia soul partner pairs.
22 March 2017:	Negative mind-spirit influence was blocked by Celestial spirit.
31 March 2017:	Angel assisted healing will become available upon the Avonal pair completing their own Feeling Healing, being with Divine Love, thus it being Soul Healing.
22 May 2017:	Law of Compensation quickening.
2 December 2017:	Psychic Barriers maintaining the Rebellion and Default were cracked.
8 December 2017:	Bring on the money to ' <b>house the future of humanity</b> '.
31 January 2018:	Earth and the seven associated Mansion Worlds (including the two Earth planes) are <b>officially</b> now fully under the control of Celestial spirits. This marks a tangible and real end to the Rebellion and Default.
22 July 2023	Commencement of Mobilisation.

## **This time, in the history of humanity, is the most exciting time ever experienced.**

The Universal Contract governing Earth's Rebellion and Default has progressively been put aside. The writing through James Padgett of the Padgett Messages, 1914-1923, by Jesus and some 250 Celestial Spirits reintroduced the awareness of the availability of Divine Love. This also fulfilled the prophecy of Jesus' Second Coming. The writings by Mary Magdalene and Jesus through James Moncrief, 2002-2014, completed their involvement directly with Earth's humanity opening the way for the Avonal pair and the commencement of the Avonal Age.

The year 2020 presents Earth as a planet in disarray! The environment on Earth is one of excessive warmth presenting droughts, wildfires, flooding and extreme weather events in unprecedented frequency and manner. The world is in the depths of a coronavirus pandemic – Covid-19. Economies are tanking worldwide. Political unrest and citizen instability are rampant. Freedom is being suppressed in some manner in every nation. The world is in lockdown with travel between nations almost reduced to zero movement. Political leaders appear irrational and strangely remain popular. However, oppressive regimes are slowly being confronted by their people. Global war is a probability as oppression seeks to survive by distracting and refocusing the anger of its people.

Now, here is the flip side! Even though this global disruption and unsettlement may prevail for a couple more decades, this is the driver to encourage Earth's humanity to consider what was the norm and 'truth' by which it has lived must be questioned and options considered. This is the driver for the implementation of the Great U-Turn and the introduction for humanity to embrace and commence to live through our feelings; to Live Feelings First by having our mind implement following our feelings to guide us what to do and not the other way round as we all have lived.

This is not a time for a new religion. The changes required to be considered do not involve any controlling mechanisms whatsoever – no dogmas, creeds, rituals, books, cannon laws or hierarchy!

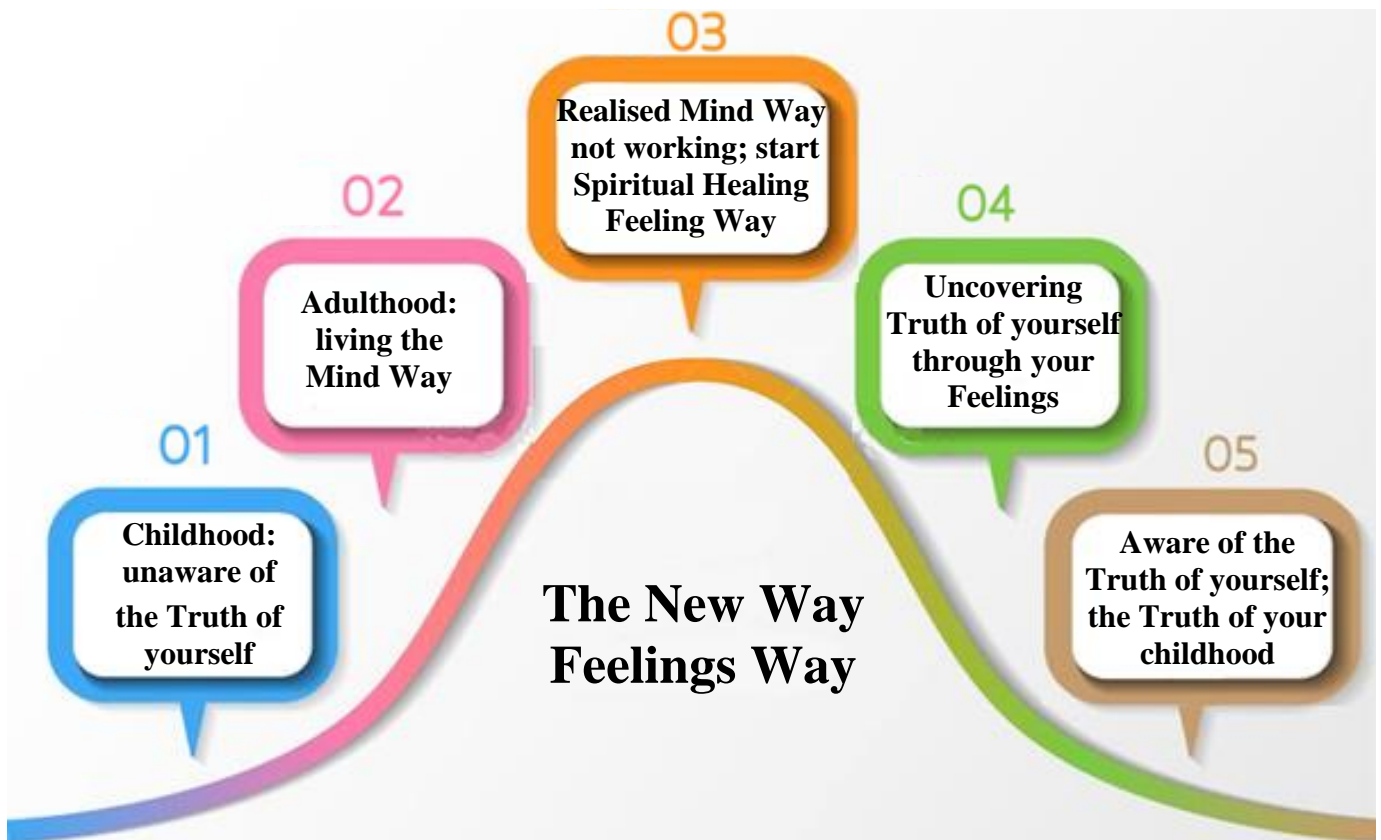
Academia is driving students to worship their minds; they pursue one degree after another! They eventually become highly educated numbnuts, devoid of their true self, their true personality being so



grossly suppressed that they are barely functioning in truth. It is this pyramid of mind worshipping education that is the pinnacle of the 200,000 year long disaster of the Rebellion and Default.

We may consider that remote communities with little education are deprived and backward. They are blessed. They typically are closer to their feelings, closer to nature, truer to themselves and through their feelings are more in truth than the person who has credentials embracing all the letters of the alphabet.

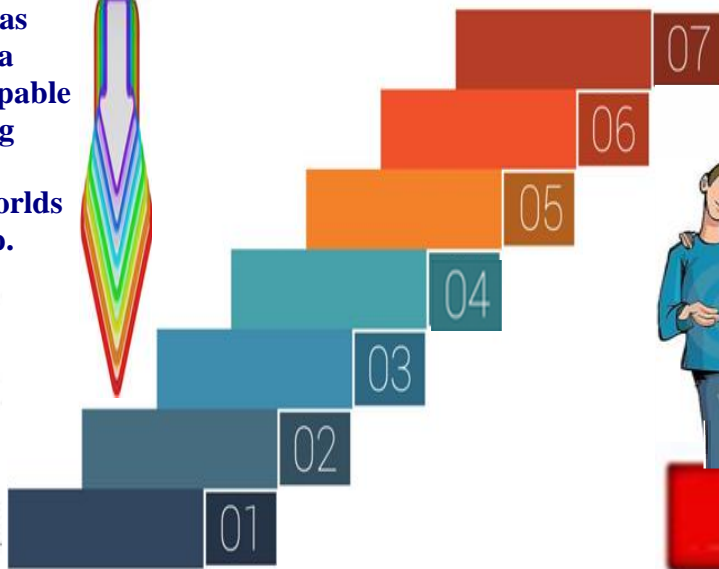
It is through our feelings that we are to find truth. We are to long for the truth behind the feelings that come to our attention. It is through our soul-based feelings that all the truth we are to realise and embrace will be found. We are fully self-contained. We always have been. It is through our early childhood forming years that our parents and carers have taught us to embrace and live through our minds. Our childhood suppression and personal repression is the underlying foundations of all our adult issues and illnesses. It is through the reversal of our way of living that we will then find freedom and eventually truth, happiness and love. We are presently living an illusionary existence of great error and harm. We now can live true to ourselves because two people, with high level spiritual authority, are leading the way and providing us with the guidance and truth by which we each can and will put our personal Rebellion and Default behind us and heal ourselves while progressing to living in a Celestial soul condition never attained previously by any of Earth's humanity.



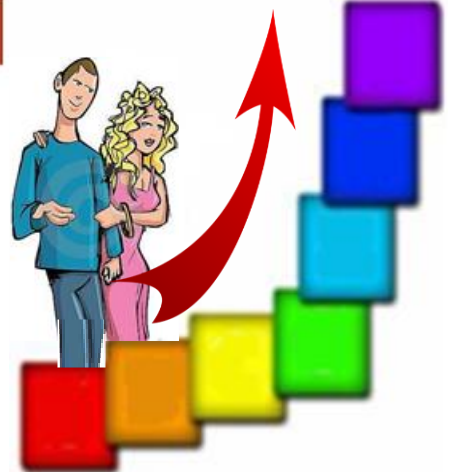
# Getting out of Hell!

# Humanity's UPSIDE OF DOWN

Humanity has devolved to a stupor, incapable of recovering through the Mansion Worlds without help.



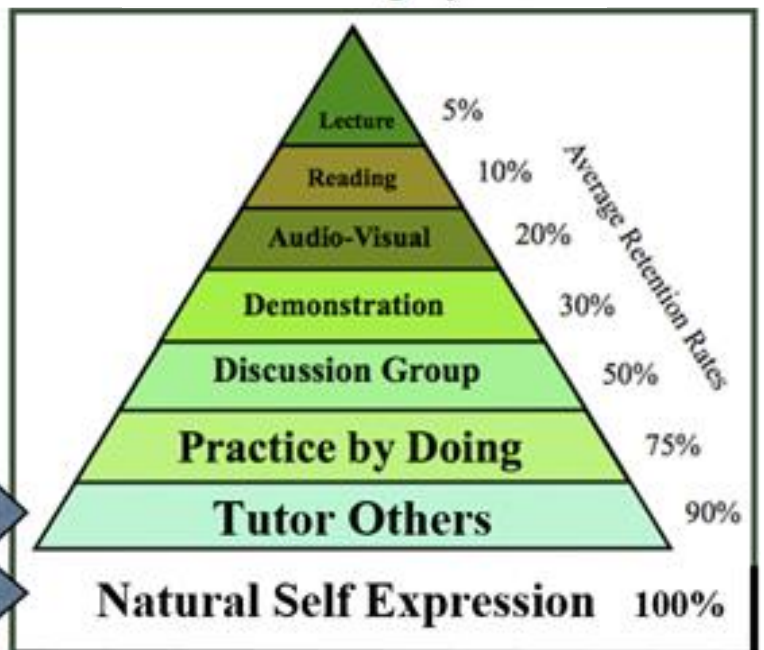
Celestial Soul Condition



Humanity is now to embrace the Great U-Turn and retrace its steps back through all seven Mansion Worlds, including all their sub, and sub-sub planes, as people do their Feeling Healing. And then with Divine Love, when we finish our Healing, our soul fuses with our indwelling spirit, and in so doing, as one soul manifests two personalities, we arrive in the first Celestial Heaven condition to join our soulmate and then soulgroup.



## The Learning Pyramid



**FEELING HEALING PROGRESS DOES NOT CHANGE OUR PERSONALITY:**

Through our Healing, we work our way up to a Celestial Soul Condition whilst retaining all our erroneous patterns. We express out of us all our repressed emotions and blocked feelings showing us the truth of why we have them. We then change and feel much better about ourselves, becoming more self-aware and self-accepting. Then when we've uncovered the whole truth of our unloving state, and our erroneous patterns leave us, our Healing is completed.

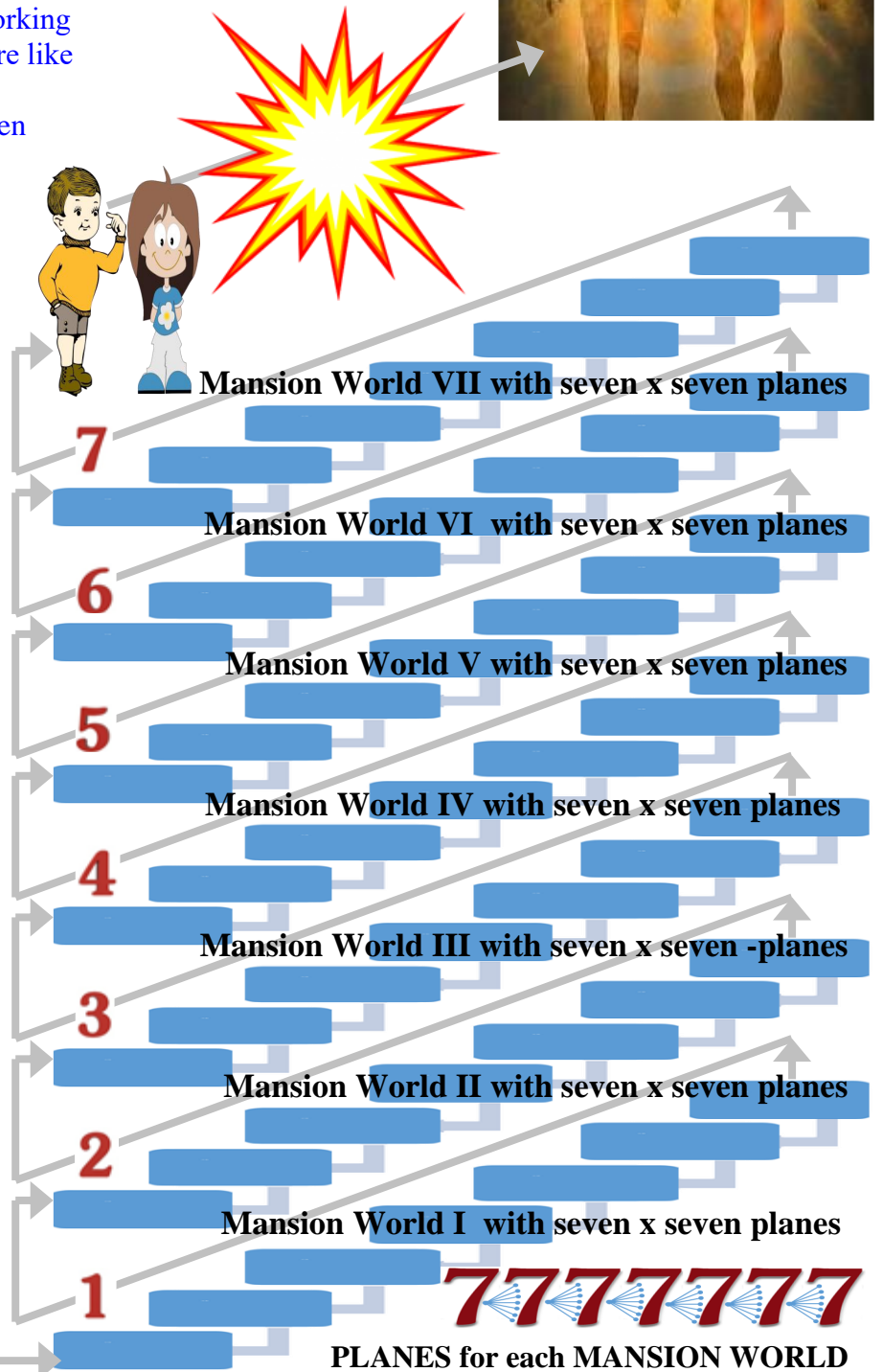


So it's not so much a journey working our way up the pyramid, it's more like moving up a series of elevators, working through each of the seven worlds and seeing how untrue and wrong we are.

And by the time we get to the top, we're fully cognisant of our 'sins and errors' and why we've felt all the bad feelings we had and how our negative beliefs kept us strapped within our truth-denying state.

Our Healing is our seeing the whole truth of our distorted way of being. And once we've seen it, then our soul transforms us out of our negative truth-denying state into a positive truth-loving one. We are still the same personality, only we're now living happily with ourselves rather than unhappily against ourselves.

Our final transition from being of a rebellious condition of mind to a Celestial Soul Condition of feelings, is glorious.



**Mind  
Worshipping  
Zombies in  
a Stupor**



**FEELING HEALING:**

Childhood repression and its suppression, from conception through to around the age of 6 years, is the underlying cause of all ailments that arise throughout one's life.

Our parents pass onto us all that was erroneously infused into them by their parents, and so back through the generations.

It is only through longing for the truth of one's feelings, both good and bad, and expressing what comes up that we can work through the many layers of infused mind addictions and heal our erroneous beliefs and harm that we have endured.

Should our parents engage in their Feeling Healing then their children will mirror much of the healing that their parents achieve, thus physically and emotionally benefitting in a similar way.

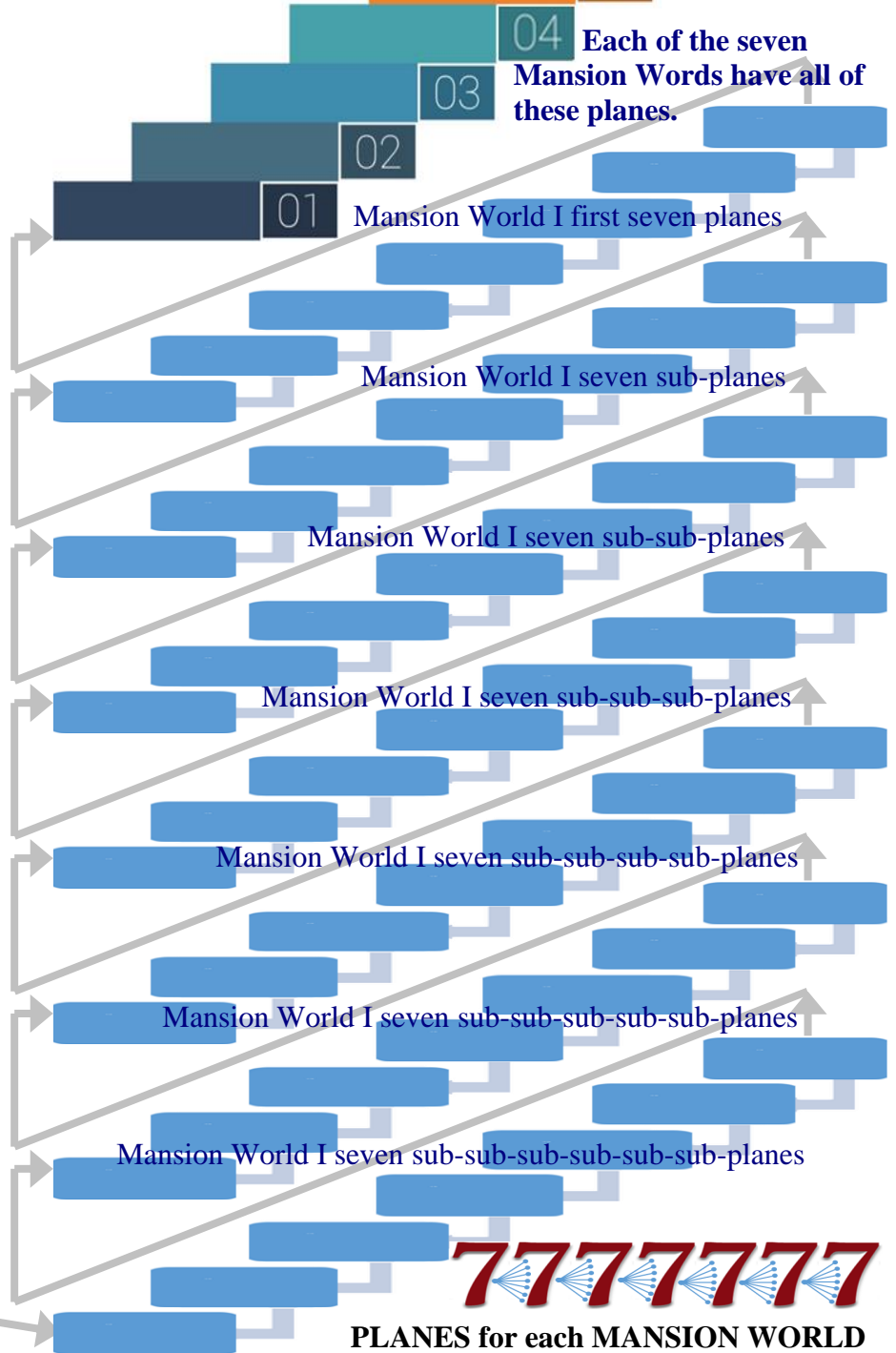
Healing can bring us into Celestial Soul Condition while living on Earth.



**Celestial Soul Condition**

**Feelings First**

Each of the seven Mansion Words have all of these planes.



**Mind  
Worshipping  
Zombies**



**77777777**

**PLANES for each MANSION WORLD**

**WE EACH HAVE UNIQUE ISSUES TO HEAL THROUGH OUR ASCENSION, THROUGH EACH OF THE SEVEN MANSION WORLDS!**



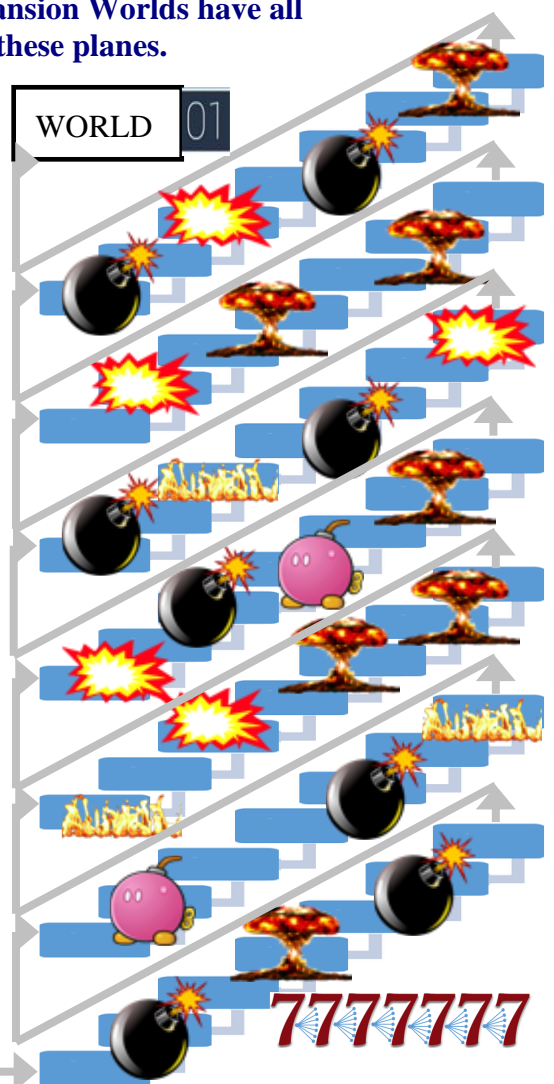
Happy Parents and Unhappy Parents are all born into the Rebellion and Default. Children absorb the errors and emotional issues of their parents tailored to suit their personality which is unique to their soul. Our issues are unique and no one's healing is the same.



**Feelings First**

Each of the seven Mansion Worlds have all of these planes.

Mansion World 1 of 7



**Both Mind  
Worshipping  
in a stupor**



PLANES for each MANSION WORLD, we have seven Mansion Worlds to work progressively up through to heal ourselves of the Rebellion and Default.

## OUR HEALING, it's all about Experiences and Feelings:

Our healing, which is Feeling Healing, and with Divine Love then Soul Healing, is bringing about the Law of Forgiveness once the issues of Law of Compensation have been addressed. This does look like an imposing experience but it is nothing that we cannot handle.

Our existence is all about experience and what our feelings are leading us to understand and learn from our experience. We, of humanity, are truth seekers. Our whole existence and journey is a continual experience of learning and discovery of truth through our feelings. The Rebellion brought about Earth's humanity suppressing their individual feelings and as they are soul-based, our feelings are always in truth.



In contradistinction to our feelings are our assumptions. Our assumptions are mind orientated and our mind's are addicted to untruth, our mind cannot discern truth from falsehood. Thus it can be said that assumptions are generally 98% in error and the other 2% are flukes!

To grasp the focus that our life is about experience is that we each will parent at least three children!

The Urantia Book: P531:2, 47:1.4 On the first Mansion World all survivors must pass the requirements of the parental commission from their native planets. The present Urantia (Earth) commission consists of twelve parental couples, recently arrived, who have had mortal experience in rearing three or more children to the pubescent age. Service on this commission is rotational and is for only ten years as a rule. All who fail to satisfy these commissioners as to their parental experience must further qualify by service in the homes of the Material Sons on Jerusem or in part in the probationary nursery on the finaliters' world.



P531:4, 47:1.6 **No ascending mortal can escape the experience of rearing children** – their own or others – either on the Material Worlds or subsequently on the finaliter world or on Jerusem. Fathers must pass through this essential experience just as certainly as mothers. It is an unfortunate and mistaken notion of modern peoples on Urantia (Earth) that child culture is largely the task of mothers. Children need fathers as well as mothers, and fathers need this parental experience as much as do mothers.

Thursday, 18 May 2017: Benjamin: (John and Carolyn: At twelve weeks into term, Benjamin, as we grew to call him, miscarried during April 1975.) “I came to you, as I have come periodically to you and Carolyn, more of out of curiosity as to what my life might have been like had things been different and were I to be one of your Earth children.

“As it was, I had a very happy upbringing with my spirit parents, we lived on the first Mansion World in one of the big cities and I had four brothers and two sisters and was very artistic going to what would be the equivalent of art college where I developed my artistic skills to quite a high degree. (Families are

formed in the spirit Mansion Worlds by adopting ‘spirit born’ miscarried or aborted children of which there are around 100 million per annum presently.)

“You might be interested to know that I got ‘married’ as some of us spirits do, and we adopted children of our own, however the relationship failed as I wanted to move on into the Divine Love, and we’ve all gone our separate ways. All of which again I have healed and worked through, not unlike how it is for many people on Earth.

“My soulmate was also ‘Spirit Born’, as we call ourselves and those of us who never got born on Earth, as we want to ascend on our journey to Paradise. (Upon nearing the completion of our healing, then we can often connect up with our soul partner. While we remain unhealed then we are rebelling against our soul and consequently against our soul partner.)”

Thus, no matter how short or long our physical life is, how traumatic and difficult or mundane and boring, it is all about our experiences and what we feel from those experiences. The more we go into our minds and suppress our feelings then the greater the healing we will proceed through. Whatever we are to experience, we will do so either here on physical Earth or later in our spirit journey.

When we are able to perceive an overview of what has and is to unfold for us, then we will come to recognise the greatness of our being. We will, from our experience and feelings, be able to assist emerging humanities through and out of their difficulties, should they occur and when.

But firstly, we are to heal ourselves and progress beyond the conditions that hold us within ‘hell’, be it here on physical Earth or within the spirit Mansion Worlds.

### **SPIRITUAL HEALING:**

**We incarnate into Rebellion, and by default become untrue to ourselves. The truth of which we are to see through our Healing. And once seen, then we will no longer be of the Rebellion, being a true, happy, perfect and all-loving personality.**



**The Healing is about becoming true to being as you are in your untruth. As you become aware, facing and accepting the truth of how wrong and untrue you are. And once you’ve brought all your untrue self out through each stage of your Healing and are wholly aware of yourself and your rebelliousness, then your soul and God will transform you out of being untrue and into becoming your true spiritual Celestial self, be that in the physical or when you do your Healing in spirit.**

**SPIRITUAL HEALING:**

Our Healing is about first finding the truth of our unloving and untrue state, coming to understand the full extent of that, how it relates to us and how we relate to it, and all how it makes us feel so demented living life in a stupor.

Healing is about seven Mansion Worlds worth of uncovering the truth of our rebellious state. It's all about becoming progressively more aware of how screwed up we are. So right the way through our Healing, we stay being screwed up all so we can see the truth of how demented we are in all the ways that we are untrue, all the way to the End of our Healing.

What we do heal through our Healing, is all that is stopping us see the truth of ourselves – our untrue and false state.

Mansion World 7: is then about still working with the deepest and residual bad feelings, whilst looking to sort out how you wrongly relate to yourself and others, nature and God because of being unloving; understanding how your relationships are unloving, how you don't connect properly, how unloving you really are and why and fully accepting the truth of it, coming completely to grips with your parents not loving you as you needed to be loved – sorting it all out, including your self and feeling expression difficulties. Then comes transition.

Mansion World 5: is then about going right into the depths of them, feeling how unloved you feel and seeing how unloving you are and how that makes you feel, bringing out the majority of your pain, your misery, fear, anger, guilt, hatred, boredom, terror, rejection, nothingness, feeling powerless, alone and abandoned, and so on. Each progression is full on, all the way.

Mansion World 3: is for waking up to the truth that you're not loving and starting to get in touch with your pain, starting to accept your bad feelings, starting to work with them instead of rejecting them.

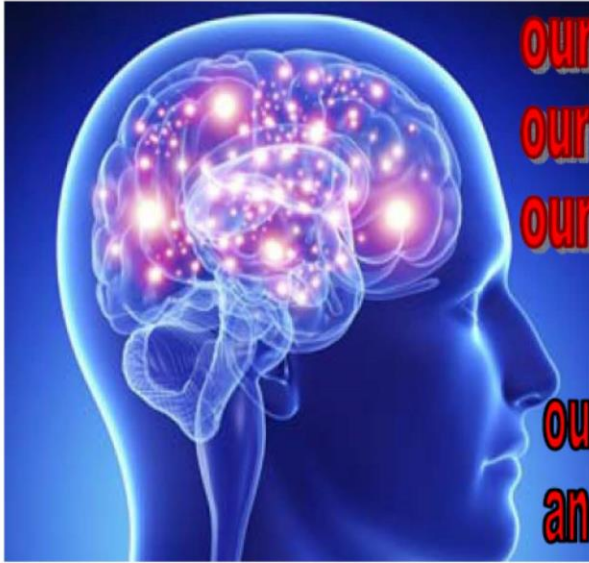


IT IS NOT THIS WAY



IT IS THIS WAY





**our MIND is a CONTROL ADDICT!  
our MIND is addicted to UNTRUTH!  
our MIND cannot discern TRUTH!**

**our MIND is within our SPIRIT BODY  
and orchestrates our physical BRAIN.**

**ASSUMPTIONS are the product of our MIND!**

**HEALING** ends  
**MIND-CONTROL!**



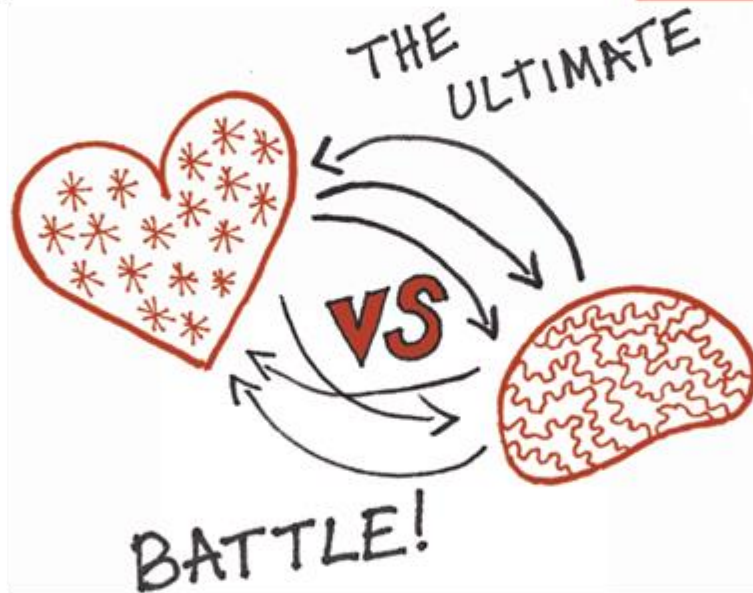
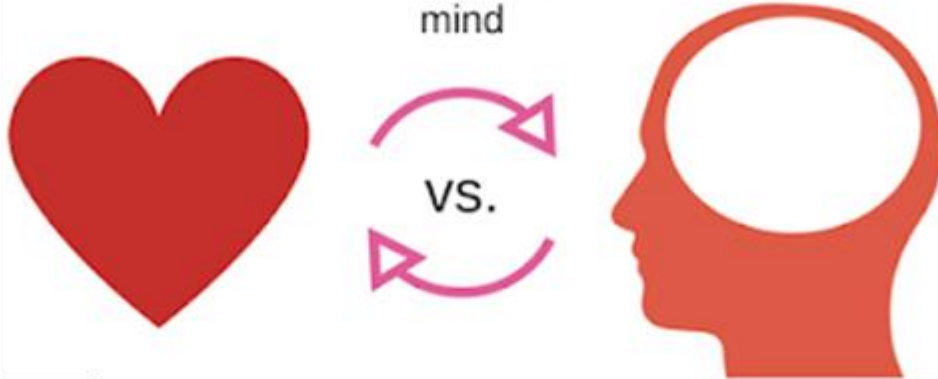
**our SOUL is our TRUTH!  
our FEELINGS are our TRUTH!  
FEELINGS FIRST, mind to follow!**

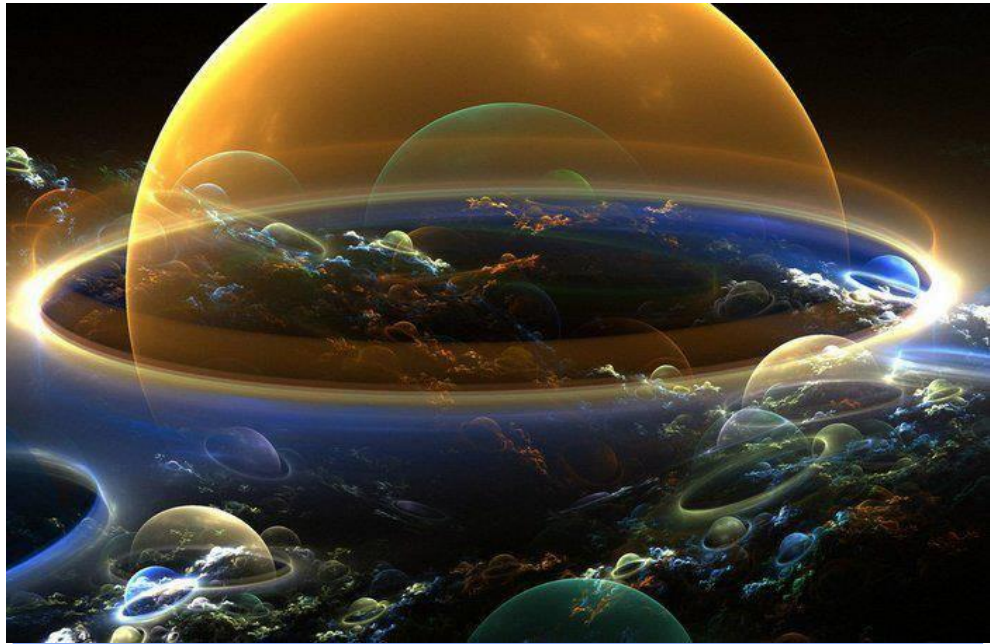
**all we need is WITHIN.  
our MIND suppresses FEELINGS.**

# HEART & MIND

## Finding the Truth

A false dichotomy of the  
mind





**SPHERES of PARADISE**

**INFINITE and UNIVERSAL SPHERES**

**ETERNAL SPHERES**

**CELESTIAL HEAVENS**

**Soul spheres  
are not  
numbered.**

**Soul spheres  
are to:**



**The New Birth = Become at one with God: sphere 8**

**Peak Sphere =**

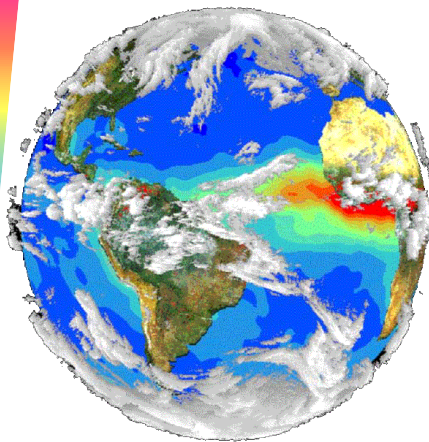
**6**

**4**

**2**

**1**

**NATURAL  
LOVE  
SPHERES**



**7**

**5**

**3**

**Spirit body  
spheres are  
1 - 7**

**DIVINE  
LOVE  
SPHERES**

**Earth sphere is for  
the physical body.**

**NATURAL LOVE and DIVINE LOVE WORLDS and FEELING HEALING:**

**CURRENTLY before HANDOVER!**

**Divine Love progress is to infinity**

**Peak of 7<sup>th</sup> sphere is where one becomes at one with our Heavenly Parents.**

**These calibrations are an approximation**

**utilising Dr David Hawkins'**

**'Map of Consciousness' table:**

**Natural Love peak is 1,000 on MoC**

**Natural Love  
6<sup>th</sup> Sphere  
Mansion / Mind  
Worlds**

**MoC 840 – 1,000**

**Natural Love  
4<sup>th</sup> Sphere  
Mansion / Mind  
Worlds**

**MoC 650 – 840**

**Natural Love  
2<sup>nd</sup> Sphere  
Mansion / Minds  
Worlds**

**MoC 500 – 650**

**Natural Love  
1<sup>st</sup> Sphere**

**MoC 200 – 500**

**We all enter the 1<sup>st</sup>  
natural love sphere on  
the death of our body.**

**HELL planes:**

**MoC 1 – 200**

**Hells being a sub-set of  
2 Spheres of Disharmony.**

**Divine Love  
7<sup>th</sup> Sphere**

**MoC 920 –  
1,080**

**Divine Love  
5<sup>th</sup> Sphere**

**MoC 780 –  
920**

**Divine Love  
3<sup>rd</sup> Sphere**

**MoC 500 –  
780**

**One's natural  
love is always  
progressively  
perfected during  
this journey of  
evolution of the  
soul.**

**Upon embracing Divine Love at any  
stage, then one can progress through  
the Divine Love spheres 3, 5, 7, whilst  
also doing their Feeling-Healing.**

**Even though a person may have received  
Divine Love, they do not avoid  
compensation or doing their Feeling-  
Healing, so they may still spend time within  
the spheres of disharmony.**

**Natural Love  
sectors for those  
doing their  
Feeling-Healing,  
without the Love,  
are within the  
Natural Love  
Mansion Worlds:**

**Progressing  
through the  
Natural Love  
worlds, within  
Feeling-Healing  
sectors, while  
doing one's  
feeling healing,  
upon reaching the  
6<sup>th</sup> Sphere having  
completed  
Feeling-Healing,  
one can then  
embrace the  
Divine Love and  
proceed directly  
to the 7<sup>th</sup> Divine  
Love Sphere.**

**Then they may  
prepare to enter  
the Celestial  
Heaven Spheres  
from there.**

**This pathway is  
when, or should,  
the Divine Love  
not be available  
before perfecting  
one's soul.**

**NATURAL LOVE and DIVINE LOVE WORLDS and FEELING HEALING PLANES:**

**After the HAND OVER!**

**Divine Love progress is to infinity**

**Peak of 7<sup>th</sup> sphere is where one becomes at one with our Heavenly Parents.**

These calibrations are an approximation

utilising Dr David Hawkins’

‘Map of Consciousness’ table:

**Natural Love peak is 1,000 on MoC**

Natural Love  
6<sup>th</sup> Sphere  
Mansion / Mind  
Worlds with  
Feeling Healing  
MoC 840 – 1,000

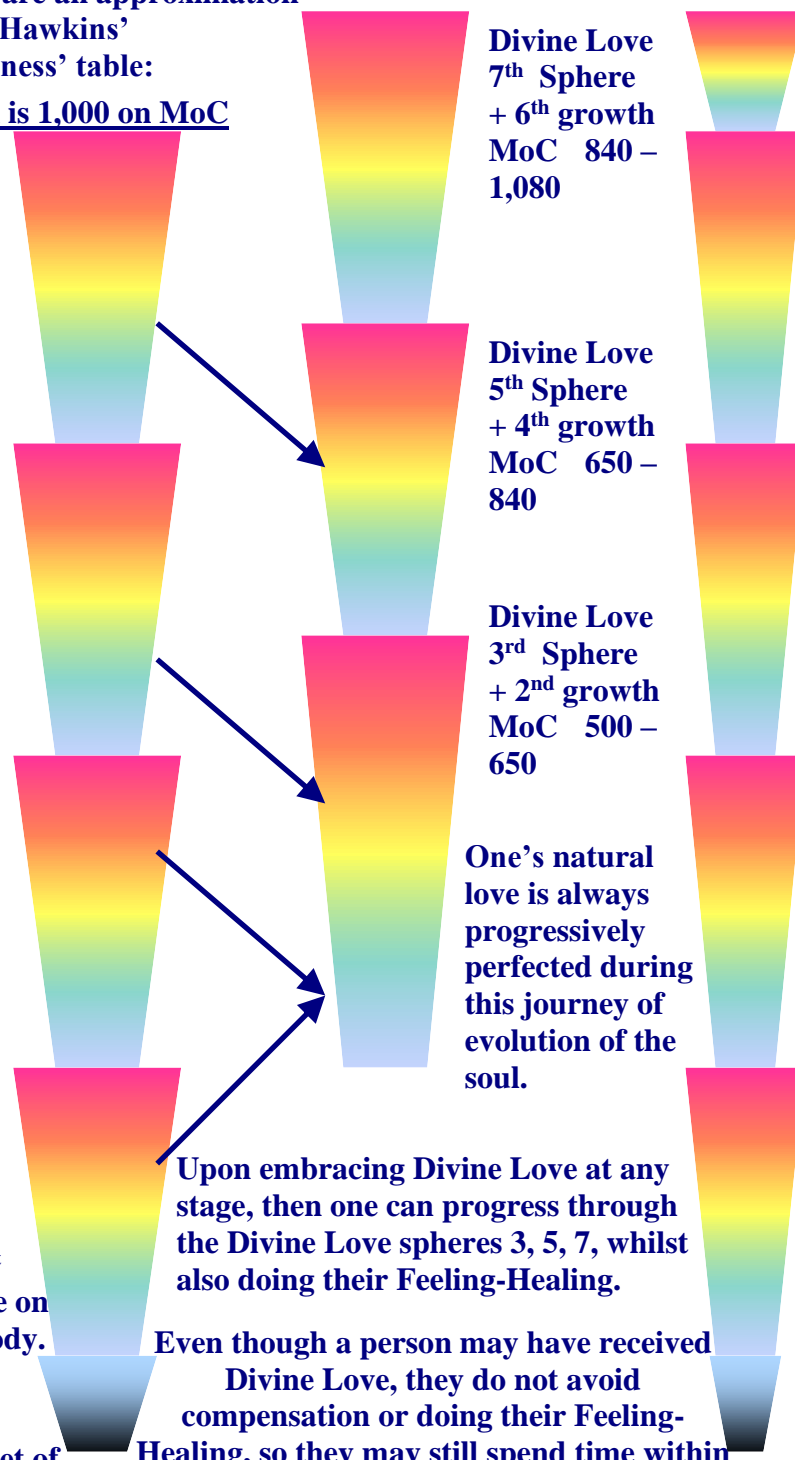
Natural Love  
4<sup>th</sup> Sphere  
Mansion / Mind  
Worlds with  
Feeling Healing  
MoC 650 – 840

Natural Love  
2<sup>nd</sup> Sphere  
Mansion / Minds  
Worlds with  
Feeling Healing  
MoC 500 – 650

Natural Love  
1<sup>st</sup> Sphere  
MoC 200 – 500

We all enter the 1<sup>st</sup>  
natural love sphere on  
the death of our body.

HELL planes:  
MoC 1 – 200  
Hells being a sub-set of  
2 Spheres of Disharmony.



Divine Love  
7<sup>th</sup> Sphere  
+ 6<sup>th</sup> growth  
MoC 840 –  
1,080

Divine Love  
5<sup>th</sup> Sphere  
+ 4<sup>th</sup> growth  
MoC 650 –  
840

Divine Love  
3<sup>rd</sup> Sphere  
+ 2<sup>nd</sup> growth  
MoC 500 –  
650

One’s natural  
love is always  
progressively  
perfected during  
this journey of  
evolution of the  
soul.

Upon embracing Divine Love at any  
stage, then one can progress through  
the Divine Love spheres 3, 5, 7, whilst  
also doing their Feeling-Healing.

Even though a person may have received  
Divine Love, they do not avoid  
compensation or doing their Feeling-  
Healing, so they may still spend time within  
the spheres of disharmony.

Natural Love  
sectors for those  
doing their  
Feeling-Healing,  
without the Love,  
are within the  
Natural Love  
Mansion Worlds:

Progressing  
through the  
natural love  
worlds, within  
Feeling-Healing  
sectors, while  
doing one’s  
feeling healing,  
upon reaching the  
6<sup>th</sup> Sphere having  
completed  
Feeling-Healing,  
one can then  
embrace the  
Divine Love and  
proceed directly  
to the 7<sup>th</sup> Divine  
Love Sphere.

Then they may  
prepare to enter  
the Celestial  
Heaven Spheres  
from there.

This pathway is  
when the Divine  
Love is  
unavailable  
before perfecting  
one’s soul.

**SOUL and HOMOSEXUALITY:****Part 3****LOVE is the Religion of Feelings – Feelings First Spirituality, The New Way**

James Moncrief, 2017

**The Rebellion and Default**

James: Long ago higher spirits that were meant to help guide humanity in its spiritual and truth evolution, rebelled. This being the Lucifer Rebellion (commenced about 200,000 years ago). They said, we know better than Mary Magdalene and Jesus, and as God allows us to reject Them and do what we want, so we will. So they took matters into their own hands, leading humanity away from the true Laws of Creation. And because of this, we've been corrupted and made to be false and untrue, adding to our feeling and truth denial all these years, passing on our wrongness from generation to generation. And then adding to the confusion, another pair of higher spirits, known as Eve and Adam (more than 38,000 years ago), came to help us on Earth but failed in their mission because of the pressures put on them by the higher rebellious spirits. So humanity was taken into Default. So what this means is, our rebellion against the Truth, which is represented by our ongoing feeling denial – not looking to our feelings for their truth, comes about by default, in that our parents subject us to it unwittingly, completely unaware they are bringing us into the Rebellion that they are living, having been by default subjected to it by their parents. So that's why the truth of our feeling-denial has remained hidden until now. And it's all mad and very sad because most parents believe they are doing the right thing by their children, loving them as much as they can and with all their heart, and yet all they are doing is causing their children enormous problems, their Childhood Repression, which so few people understand. Our parents, unbeknownst to them, cause us all our problems, all our pain and suffering, all our illnesses, and all we die from. All by default, all because they teach us how to deny our true feelings instead of how to fully express them and seek the truth they contain. So the **Religion of Feelings** being **Feelings First Spirituality, The New Way** is about reversing this process, ending the Rebellion and Default in the individual and humanity's collective expression of it, by people doing their Healing.

**How do you know what is true?**

James: Your feelings will show you. Only you can know for yourself, and only through your feelings. You can't know if anything is true with your mind. At best you can believe that it's true, but you'll never really know until you feel it's true. However the difficulty we face is many of our feelings are heavily controlled and conditioned by the beliefs of our mind, and so these feelings could be called 'false feelings' and need to be seen for what they are and let go. Eventually, through your Healing, you're connected with and know you are feeling and expressing and uncovering truth from your true feelings, because unless they are true, no truth will come up within you. And gradually as you grow in truth through your feelings, so they'll lead you in life how to be. We are to end being told how we're meant to be by other people, and so end the control of other minds over us, all getting down to ending our parents control over our feeling expression and truth revelation.

**Is it wrong to be Gay?**

James: All we are and do in our negative feeling-denying states is wrong. So how we are as heterosexuals or homosexuals is wrong. And we're all wrong because we live in untrue states of being, all shown by the fact that we live untrue to ourselves by denying many of our own feelings. And that is what our Healing will show us. It's hard to accept, but it's true. And so arguments about whether it's wrong to be gay or not, are useless, just wasting mind energy and keeping us away from our feelings. We are to express ourselves as we feel to, and then it's for each of us to seek the truth of ourselves

through our feelings. And so if you are gay, then part of that truth will be why you are gay. And if you are not gay, part of your truth will be why you aren't. And like everything that is wrong within us, if it turns out that how we are is wrong, wrong so far as the Truth is concerned, then at some point, when we've fully accepted and completely understand why we are wrong, we'll become right. God changes us. And if being gay is wrong, then when you uncover the whole truth of such wrongness, you'll naturally no longer want to be the way you are. We are to follow our feelings and they will show the truth we are to live. So eventually, everything wrong within us, and wrong according to the Laws of Creation, will be shown up for the falseness it is, and then it will go. Once we see the whole truth of our wrongness, we no longer need it, and so it will go and we'll become true and perfect. So all through our Healing parts of us that are wrong will change and go, whilst other wrong parts will remain right the way to the end, and then go. And in the meantime, whether we are gay or not, we all should be completely free to express all our wrongness, to say, do and act as we want, all so long as we don't harm another by doing so. And when you can accept that you are wrong, and that we're all wrong, then we'll find it levels the playing field, we're all in the wrongness together, we're just expressing it differently.

## Speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus

James Moncrief 2013

13 January 2013

### 1. Mary and Jesus are soulmates (soul partners)!

#### Introduction

James: My intention in life is to live the highest truth possible. I want to live true – to myself and to God. I, like many people, and no doubt yourself, have been on something of a spiritual quest seeking answers to the many questions I've always wondered about. And what I want to do with this blog is ask Mary Magdalene and Jesus these questions, asking them about how we, humanity, lives. In short: is all we do, right or wrong? And if wrong, why? And then: how does one live the right way, that being the way God desires us to live?

And I want to ask them about many of the daily problems we face, trying not to get too bogged down in the technical side of the laws or truths of the universe we should live by. However some of this will be unavoidable as one needs a bigger picture with which to relate to the smaller more personal one. And I hope to bring into question as to whether or not much of what we consider religious and spiritual is actually any good for our soul.



Mary and Jesus have helped me beyond measure over the years, and I feel I am now able to invite them to speak publicly. And if it is okay with them, I intend for us to begin at the beginning going over much of what they've already told me, all so it might appeal to and help those people who are sincerely looking for answers and are open to consider new ways of looking at things and themselves.

I thank them with all my heart and feel very privileged that they speak with me.

James: Hello Mary and Jesus, I feel like I'm ready to begin.

Mary Magdalene: Yes James, it is our pleasure, we are with you. We will follow your lead as we've already talked about, just as we've communicated with you before. You ask us what you want to know and we'll endeavour to answer your questions.

James: Okay Mary, thank you.

Mary: One more thing I might add before we begin, Jesus and I will refer to you James by name when we are speaking to or about you specifically. When we are speaking generally about humanity, we'll simply say 'you' – you, meaning all people.

James: All right. And if I want one of you to specifically answer a question I will address it to you, otherwise either or both of you can answer it as you feel you'd like to.

Mary: Very well.

James: Mary, I don't really know where to start. I guess the first question that needs to be asked, but probably the hardest to be answered, is: is it really you? Am I really speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus of the Bible from all those years ago?

Mary: Well as far as we're concerned James, you are. However, as for the truth of it, that we'll have to leave up to each person to decide for themselves.

James: Mary, as there are other people saying they speak with you and Jesus, or even claiming to be one of you, I feel rather foolish saying I speak with you both. And as you know, I've wrestled with this over the years, and as you've both helped me to understand my life and myself so much, taking me way beyond anything I could have ever imagined concerning what life is all about, so I'll just add my 'ten bobs' worth to the number of Mary Madgalenes and Jesuses on the Internet.

Mary: And it's not just people on Earth who say they are us, quite a few spirits in the mind Mansion Worlds also pretend to be us – even truly believing they are us. It's something people and such spirits have claimed ever since Jesus and I were on Earth. There is a lot of prestige and power to be gained by 'being' us, or even by 'speaking' with us.

James: Yes, something I've had to work through a lot. I don't want my ego to get a hold of it elevating myself to some level of contrived greatness all because I speak with you and Jesus, or at least, believe I do.

Mary: You don't have to worry about that James, your ego is doing fine. As you strive for the truth of yourself through your feelings, any such temptation will come to light, there to make you feel bad and then provide you with yet more opportunities to further your own personal growth of truth.

James: Mary, I'd like to talk about that later on, but as for now, and as I can't verify if it is truly you, I'll move on. So you say Jesus is there with you? And where is 'there'?

Jesus: I am here James. Mary and I are in our private quarters on Salvington, our home world in our universe. We'll refer to The Urantia Book (TUB 1925-1935) and the Padgett Messages (1914-1923) when relevant. We are resting having had quite an exhausting day. We have seen a lot of dignitaries



from other worlds in our universe, something we often do. We ensure we see representatives from all worlds and all levels within our universe, we love meeting everyone and listening to their personal life stories. And of course, many spirits want to meet us.

James: I would love to ask you more about such things Jesus, but for now I'm going to try and keep to what is relevant for us on Earth, if you don't mind. I don't want to get sidetracked too much.

Jesus: No problem James, as Mary said, we'll follow you, so lead on.

James: Okay. Now the next thing I want to ask you both is are you soulmates (soul partners)?

Jesus: We are. Mary and I are equals in all we do. We are of the one same soul. We are the personal and unique personality expressions of that soul. And as soulmates, we incarnated on Earth so as to complete our personality individualisation process, this being what *The Urantia Book* talks about as our seventh universal bestowal. And we are just as you are, by which I mean, each person has a soulmate with whom they are destined to meet, or reunite with, at some point in their universal career, just as Mary and I did on Earth. However on Earth, Mary and I were not allowed to be our full true selves, we being severely limited and restricted by various influences. You know the story reasonably well enough: I was able to 'rise up' into more of my full Sonship, whereas Mary had to remain oppressed, she being unable to rise up and express her Daughtership.

James: I'd also like to speak more about those influences, but for now, really it should have been you and Mary, side by side, equally revealing the truths to us – humanity – that we needed to know.

Jesus: Yes, which as you can imagine, would have left humanity with a very different picture of us.

James: Very different! And I can't imagine it. And so you both go everywhere within your universe together as one? And is that what we'll do when we unite with our soulmate?

Jesus: We don't always go everywhere together as one, but we are ALWAYS together in spirit, truth and love. And it is always a joy for us to come back together and speak about all we did and all we felt and how we feel about being back together. Mostly however we are together expressing ourselves as one, one united Son and Daughter of Truth, to Nebadon our universe. And it's wonderful to grow in truth together, to always be expressing more of your personality to each other so as to gain more of an insight into your common soul. And to feel the love you have for one another, and to know that Creation is but in its infancy and so there is a very long time to be together, growing ever closer and ever more in love with each other.

James: Half your luck.

Jesus: Your time will come James, once you've healed your feeling-denial and uncovered the truth of your negative state. Then you will be able to live as Mary and I do; then you'll be able to experience true soulmate love and its perfection with your beloved one.

James: Mary, when did you know Jesus was your soulmate (soul partner)?

Mary: Some time after we'd met – he told me we were.

James: Did you know before you met about yourself being the Daughter of Nebadon?

Mary: No. That awareness and the fullness of our being soulmates was something that came slowly to me as I grew in truth once I'd met Jesus. Jesus was more advanced in his self-awareness at the time of our first meeting. He being a man and not having been subjected to the same oppression as women were, was free to develop his psychic abilities more than I was. And I was more interested in feelings than such things involving aspects of the mind. Jesus spoke a lot with his Heavenly Father and so understood such things, I had to remain in my suppressed state not becoming fully self-aware of my true soul nature until after his death and upon my arrival in spirit after my death. As we've told you, Jesus and I spent a lot of private time together, and it was early on in our relationship during one of these times together that he told me about such things, all of which helped me make sense of my feelings. When I first met him I knew there was something special between us, and yes, I knew he was the man for me. Up until that time I'd not spent too much time thinking about such things, relationships with men didn't interest me, but after we first talked together, then we were drawn together by our soul and new feelings arose in me. I was very attracted to him on a spiritual level, and yes, also on a physical one, however it was the truth that he spoke and was living that greatly appealed to me. I felt very drawn to him, I wanted to be by his side, to listen to every word he said.

James: And was it love at first sight?

Mary: In a sense, yes it was. However not romantic love, neither of us had any reason to indulge in fantasy; it was a deeper love, as I said, more of a spiritual love, and one that gradually awakened between us and is still awakening.

James: And Jesus, what was it like for you when you first met Mary?

Jesus: I had been eagerly waiting to meet her. I had been told about her by my Heavenly Parents and other spirits and angels I spoke with. I had been told a lot about how we were to be together, that being in our limited way, and I understood many of the reasons as to why that had to be. I knew we were to meet when I arrived in Magdala, and when I saw her I felt very excited. I had not received a picture in my mind of what she looked like ahead of our meeting, and she was a very beautiful woman (so far as I was concerned anyway), and I couldn't wait for us to be alone and talk so I could start to tell her all I knew – and felt. We had in many ways a secret love affair, as we couldn't openly express our full love for each other, and our relationship was very restricted. A lot of what I knew was on an intellectual level, and it was with Mary's help that I was able to bring it all into the feelings level. I couldn't have done all I did without Mary. This I want your readers to understand. Humanity's impression of me is that of being a God, as if I didn't have human feelings, that I was too close to, or even in some ways, as God is (as if God doesn't have feelings either), but that is not so. And although Mary's life on Earth was very suppressed, still she was there with me and for me every step of the way, and I drew a lot of my strength from her love for me. It was a lot easier going through the ordeal of being put on the cross and so badly rejected by humanity knowing she was still with me, even though by that time it was mostly on a spiritual level. And we both looked forward to the time of her physical death so we could be fully together as one in our spirit lives.

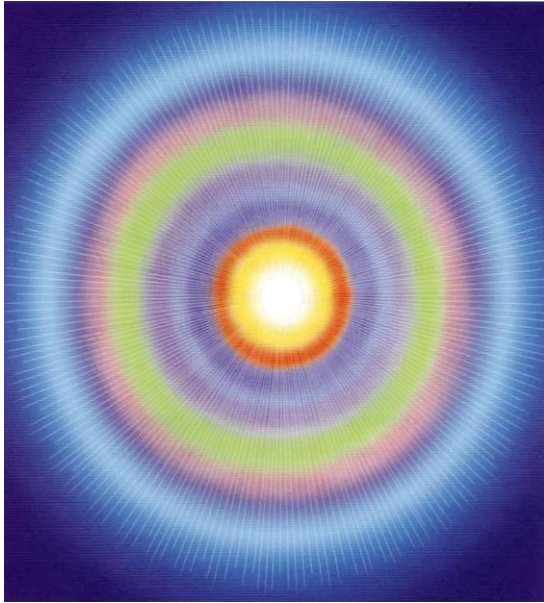
James: It's been hard to adjust the picture I have of you, you alone, you with your Heavenly Father, you on the cross, and Mary, as just one of the women who loved and followed you.

Jesus: I understand James, yet it couldn't be any other way. However as some more light has recently been shed on our relationship through the ancient texts you are familiar with, you James and humanity are beginning to see there was more to our relationship than once thought. And more is still to come to light through such old writings, along with what we tell you about ourselves.

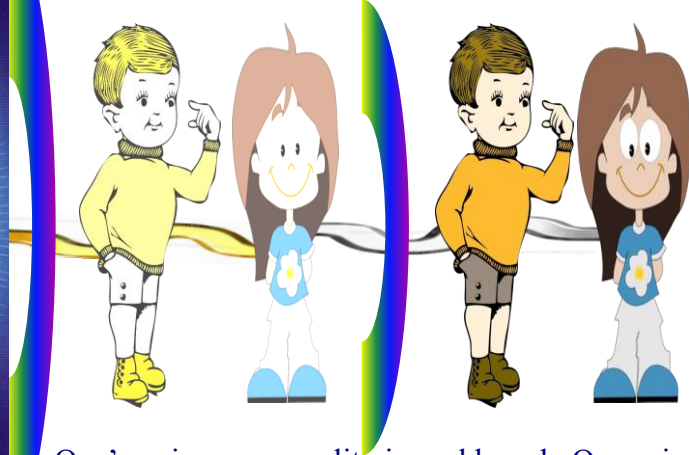
## DIMENSIONS of ONE'S EXISTENCE:

Our SOUL IS NOT ENSOULLED IN OUR SPIRIT BODY. Our soul exists existentially in a whole different level or plane or place or dimension of being – 'soul land'. It doesn't exist in Creation, it's not experiential like Creation is. The soul, all souls, help create their part of Creation by expressing their personalities into Creation, and then by having their personalities do things (further create) in Creation.

SOUL exists existentially



Our Physical Body and our Spirit Body are of Creation, being linked together by cords of light as are the two spirit bodies, male and female, to the one Soul.



One's unique personality is soul based. Our unique soul expresses its unique personality through the two spirit bodies and physical bodies expressing both the male and female aspects.

## PERSONALITY



**Our soul is the centre of our personality.  
We are children of our Heavenly Parents.  
Our soul manifests a male and female personality - it is a duplex!**

James: So you mean more ancient texts will be found?

Jesus: They've already been found, and in many ways they were never really lost, but they've been hidden. And yes, in time, and it's coming soon, such information will become more readily available. We'll talk more about it later.

James: Okay. In this blog you mean?

Jesus: Yes, if you like.

James: Yes I would. Thank you.

#### 4. Jesus, were you gay? And did you kiss...?

James: Jesus, I'm sorry but I have to ask you this, you weren't gay when you were on Earth, were you? Somewhere I read speculating that you were.

Jesus: No James. Mary and I were true, completely true to ourselves, to nature, and to God. We didn't transgress the natural or divine laws of Creation. We were conceived and born naturally, there was no immaculate conception, and we grew up as normal adults of our sex and with normal and natural sexual orientation. Only when you are living untrue, that being living against yourself, might you express your sexuality in the terms of homosexuality. But I want to make it perfectly clear, that then doesn't mean that all gay men and women are the only untrue people on Earth – the only 'bad' ones. I want you to understand, that also ALL heterosexual people on Earth are living just as untrue to themselves and against themselves as those people who are gay. As far as you are all concerned, living in your anti-truth and anti-self states of mind and will that all do, means NO ONE is living true, and so no one is truly perfect as Mary and I were. This being what all of humanity has to wake up to and fully accept about itself. You are ALL WRONG in how you are, merely trying to determine within your wrongness, that which is right and wrong. So to label someone as being gay as being wrong or bad, is not right for you are all wrong and bad in the light of how you conduct yourselves in what can be called your negative states, all of this owing to the state of Universal Rebellion and Planetary Default you live under.

## Universal Rebellion & Planetary Default

James: I want to talk more about that later too - so many things to talk to about! – but if you don't mind Jesus, I'll come back to sex.

Jesus: Not at all James. A subject no doubt many people are interested in. As Mary said, you lead the way James, and ask us anything you like.

James: I'm still wanting to talk more about soulmates, but now we've got onto sex... however all my own doing, I do admit. So I'll stick with sex for the moment, otherwise we move on too fast and I forget what I want to ask you. My list, as it is, keeps growing bigger every day. So Jesus, did you have girlfriends?

Jesus: Yes, but girl friends. I didn't have an intimate relationship with anyone other than Mary, and nor did she as she will tell you, with any other man (or woman) other than myself.

I loved being with all men and women, I found them fascinating, and needed all my relationships with people to help me understand myself. But I had no feelings of taking any relationship with a woman to the next level so to speak. I thought about it occasionally, but it was never anything I felt anything for. I always had too many other things to think about, and I knew early on, before the Mother told me of Mary, that my life being different to all other people was not going to include regular marriage, family, work and so on.

James: Plenty of women, so it seems according to The Urantia Book, would have loved to have been closer to you.

Jesus: Yes, and I had some very good and even deep relationships with a few women. I broke with the mores of my culture and enjoyed women as equals and people who had a lot to give and offer me; they helped me to understand myself and understand the work I was to do. They helped me understand that there was more than just the 'man's way' and that the man's way was not true. They helped me personalise even more, and especially more of my feelings. And as it turned out, something not generally understood, it was women who grasped all I was saying much more thoroughly, and with far greater enthusiasm and more intuitively, than men. So far as trying to impart truth, women were much more easier to be with than men, all of whom had been so heavily indoctrinated by their fathers and religious teachers. Women were a breath of fresh air at times, far more relaxing to be with, and far more accepting of me and all I said. And they grasped and understood it all with their feelings not requiring their mind to do battle with all they believed they knew to be right, as the men struggled with.

James: Did you kiss any of your girl friends?

Jesus: Not in a passionate way. In the way of greeting and friendship, and as a show of affection, yes.

James: And what about with Mary, did you express your deeper feelings for her publicly?

Jesus: To a limited extent. We did often kiss and were somewhat affectionate with each other in public, however it was very difficult. Mary had the ability, being who she really was, to not only easily grasp all I spoke about, but to challenge me on it, to make me think more deeply about such things, and to teach and reveal her truths and understandings of things, just as I was revealing and teaching mine. However as she couldn't be all she is, she had to remain continually suppressed, there was a certain strain and tension always present in our being together with other people. Really had I devoted all my time to being with Mary, as we both longed to do with each other, then we'd not have imparted any of the truths we came to give to humanity. And as we couldn't be as equals together with other people, both teaching and revealing ourselves to the world, then we had to make sure the men's noses didn't get put out of joint. The men were mostly very jealous of my time with women, and particularly with Mary, and highly possessive of me. I was a man, and men were superior to the likes of women, women were only good for... you know the usual things, so I wasn't meant to, in their minds, spend what you might call, 'quality' time with women, and especially 'wasting my time trying to teach them the same truths I was teaching the men.' I had far more emotional demands placed on me by the men than I cared to have, their squabbling taking up more of my time than I would have liked. However it was all part of my experience, I wasn't to have the perfect life experience on the world of my physical incarnation – but it was trying at times.

James: Did you and Mary sleep together, as in share the same tent?

Jesus: Yes, occasionally we did, but not as often as we'd have liked to. And we had a lot of walks alone away from everyone, we'd ask not to be disturbed.

James: So there was the understanding that Mary was special to you?

Jesus: Oh yes, unmistakably. It wasn't in a conventional sense, yet nothing I did was conventional. Everything I did went against the Jewish customs.

James: And what about your parents, Mary and Joseph, did they try to get you to have a more intimate relationship with a woman before you met Mary?

Jesus: Yes, my mother Mary of course did her best. And my father spoke to me about what was considered the right and proper thing to do. However they soon gave up about such things as they both also knew that I always did as I felt was best and not something because someone else said I should do it, or it was tradition or the custom, it being – ‘just what you did.’ I wasn't into pleasing other people at the expense of displeasing myself. I lived true to myself and my feelings all the time, I wasn't born into, and so wasn't of, the wrongness, that I soon understood every else was.

James: And so where have the people who say you and Mary had a child, and Mary took that child after your death to France to live, got their information from? How do they come up with such ideas?

Jesus: Either with their imagination, or under the influences of the mind spirits.

James: And how do the mind spirits come up with it?

Jesus: With their imaginations.

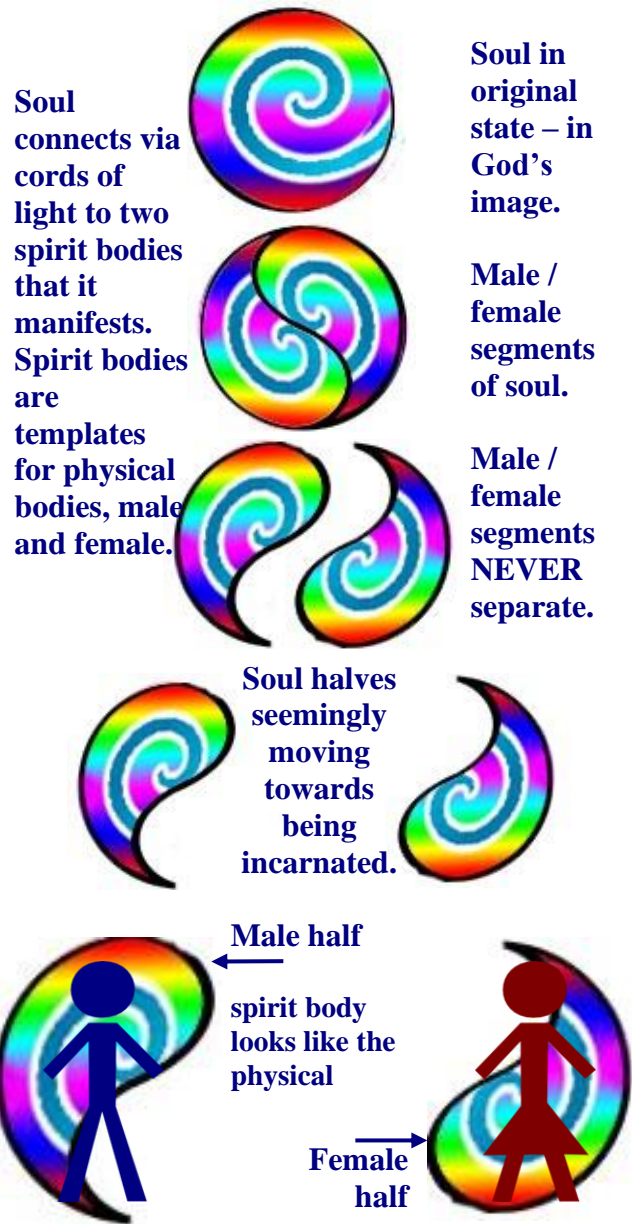
James: But aren't there records of your life over there in the Mansion Worlds?

Jesus: No there aren't, not in the mind Mansion Worlds.

James: Really?

Jesus: Yes, just as I was not to leave any written material behind on Earth, so neither was I or Mary to leave any records in the mind Mansion Worlds, so no such angelic records exist there for such spirits to look at. And so they have been free to speculate to their hearts content about Mary's and my life, with many such speculations being passed onto willing recipients on Earth.

You see James, Mary and I were to come to Earth, which we did. We had an effect on humanity. And then we were to leave you to do whatever you wished with that effect, without interfering or continuing



to have an influence from spirit. We came, we did, we left. The rest has been up to you. And you can see what you've been able to achieve, with many people even being very proud of their truth-denying accomplishments. And now it's time for us to come back for a moment, first myself with Mr Padgett, and now together with Mary with you. And we'll have something of another effect on humanity only to a far lesser extent this time. But one in which people will be able to gain some idea as to the direction they might like to go, should they be wanting to live true, to live as Mary and I live.

James: Pardon me Jesus, but I'm going to chop you off before you move on further. Mary, were you attracted to other men before you met Jesus? And did you entertain thoughts about marriage and family?

Mary: I did, when I was about twelve years old. But by the time I was fifteen, all such notions had gone. I knew I was not like my sisters and other girls and women; I knew I was not like my mother in so many ways. My parents struggled to understand, my mother particularly, however my father was far more open to my being a little 'unusual in my attitudes' supporting me as I matured in all I wanted to do. I was attracted to certain men and had some male friends, however it was always difficult because women had to fit into their place and role, all of which I wanted to be free of. It was a relief when I met Jesus, and once I did, never thought ever again about such things – I've never been attracted to another man since.

James: So your parents didn't apply too much pressure for you to conform?

Mary: No, the parents Jesus and I had were chosen specifically by the Mother and Father so as to apply as minimal pressure as possible. To interfere as little as possible and in our natural self-expression.

James: Mary and Jesus, I'm going to have a break now.

Very well James, speak to you soon.

James: Thank you to you both.

Thursday, 24 October 2013

**Manning:** James, if you wouldn't mind, I would like to ask Mary a question.

James: Yes Manning, please go ahead.

Manning: Mary, would you be so kind as to answer this question for me, it's been on my mind for a long time. I have asked it of many spirits and even spoken to a lot of redeemed ones who begun their healing and longing for the Divine Love in the same condition of myself. However being offered this chance of personally asking you such a question I will pluck up my courage and ask you. Mary, I am homosexual, will I too be able to heal myself, and if so, does that mean I will end up becoming straight?

Mary Magdalene: Yes Manning, you will on both counts. You are only homosexual, like all homosexuals, because of influences that affected you during your forming years. No soul incarnates one or both of its personalities into Creation being gay, and it's not just a genetic phenomena. You are homosexual because of your relationship with your parents and early carers, it going right back to the very moment of your conception. And it's just another affliction like all the others you have, like everyone has, be you straight or gay, all which have come about because of not being fully and freely loved by your parents. And being gay is no worse than being anything else in your untrue state. And

you will NOT be punished more severely by God. You will do your healing as will everyone else, and it will be very difficult, as it will be for everyone else, and yet you will work your way progressively deeper into the truth of your soul, and in doing so, and being done all through your feelings, will uncover the truth of why you are homosexual. You will come to understand how it came about, and all the elements of it – all that you are by being it; all how you expressed yourself being it, and why it is all like that.

And I would suggest when you begin your healing, should anything at anytime make you feel bad concerning possibly having to give up being gay, then these are yet more bad feelings for you to accept, express and seek the truth of.

Do you have anything else you'd like to ask me about it Manning?

Manning: I do thank you Mary, in that how I feel now, and how I've felt having fully come out, which I have done in the Mansion Worlds having kept it mostly a secret during my Earth life, is I feel that I am homosexual right through to the core of me, it even repulsing me to consider to the slightest degree that one day I might be straight. I have not one feeling of ever wanting to be even the slightest bit straight, only I do want to be at-one with God, and consequently I have started longing for His Divine Love, which is why I am here now. So how will I change, and I don't know that I want to change, so how will I be able to ever do my healing if it is going to change me in such a dramatic way?

Mary: It comes down to two things Manning: first, that you want to be at-one with God through the partaking of the Divine Love, that which you've already committed yourself to. And second: that you want to become true to yourself, that which you're still up in the air about. And so to become completely at-one with God, irrespective of how much Divine Love you might receive in your soul, you have to first become true to yourself. So then it becomes: becoming true to your soul as you long for the Divine Love. And to become true to your soul, you will have to do your healing as there is no other way. And when you decide you are ready to at least begin, then that's all you need to do, take it one bad feeling at a time, and don't worry about what might happen to you. Of course, should you feel bad about what might happen to you, then those are your bad feelings to work with, but I think you understand what I mean.

Manning: Yes Mary, that if I want to become at-one with God, which I do, I can only achieve that by becoming true to myself by doing my healing. And in doing my healing, just to take it one bad feeling at a time as you say, and see what happens. And I guess, that if I change into being straight, that will all naturally happen as I progress, as the other once gay spirits have told me it happened for them. So thank you Mary, I understand now.

## **Mary and Jesus' comments on the Padgett Messages**

### **Book 2 Messages from: 13 January 1915 – 29 August 1915**

James Moncrief

Jesus: Firstly James, I will say to you: **BACK YOUR OWN JUDGEMENT FIRST AND IN ALL THINGS.** And having said that, now I will answer your questions. As I know what they are, I will write these messages to you answering them.

It is correct that the soul of itself is without sexuality, it is soul and soul is soul and nothing else. And just what soul is... that is the great mystery facing us all. What really *is* the SOUL we know as our Mother and Father. And the answer to that we assume, or have reason to think, will progressively



become known to us throughout eternity. And by the end of eternity, if there be such a thing, then all Creation will be, and so all we will be, not only one vast expression of Soul, but also will be our souls expressed in Creation so we'll know what soul is.

Now when it is said that soul exists in duality in that it is both masculine and feminine, this means and refers to the fact that as a part of Souls expression in our cases, that being the truth-loving souls we are, our soul expresses itself in Creation in this sexual duality. So although I said soul is soul, within soul are contained many potentials, many attributes of personality able to be freely expressed in Creation by soul. And the two primary attributes are man and woman both with their own uniquely bestowed personality from the Mother and Father.

So the Mother and Father, as I understand it, creates a soul, and within that soul is to be expressed a man and woman (if let's say that soul is of ascending mortal origin). And so when it's time for that soul to begin to express itself in Creation, it will incarnate one or both of its primary attributes thereby bringing a man and woman into Creation to start life. So you James, your soul started its incarnation by expressing your half of it, if you want to look at it this way, when you were conceived, and your soul-partner Marion, when she was conceived.

And so together you are on a soul level, your soul level, living as one soul, and yet you are both separate and very different unique personalities. And your coming together is not a sexual union, but a soul one, which enables you to experience to the maximum level possible. Through you and Marion your soul is able to receive the light of all the experience you both have together and separately. And your soul is all about wanting the light of experience to come into it as you have been told about, and which being a big subject in itself, I won't go into now.

So your soul, having its 'existence', if that is what we can call it, in, as you have called it, 'soul-land' – that which is existential, expresses itself to gain the light of life (experience) by bringing about the incarnation of its masculine and feminine attribute potentials that lie dormant within it until so expressed. And these primary attributes which are then given personality by the Mother and Father, to become as in your case, James and Marion, exist only in Creation, that which is experiential. So the soul of itself can't exist in Creation as Creation can't exist in soul-land. And the truth is we don't know where soul exists. Soul is just soul.

So, you James, are literally the expression of your soul in Creation, and to the extent that you are one half of it, and it is what is keeping you in Creation by expressing you. Your soul is driving your whole experience and so existence in Creation. And without soul there would be no Creation. So of course, you can't have Creation without soul.

Now in regards to homosexuality, it is not a naturally occurring state of being. It is something that is a complete product of the negative condition. As I said, the soul is duplex by its nature, meaning it will give rise in our cases to one man and one woman, and not two of the same sex. So when you meet your soul-mate you will be of opposite sex – ALWAYS, because you need to be to maximise your experiences together. Two people or spirits together of the same sex can't maximise experience, so the soul would be denied such experiential light. And being denied such light it will not 'evolve'. So the personalities it is expressing will not grow in truth, and spirits (and people) of the same sex having a relationship together will only be able to grow in truth to a specific level, that being equal with the sixth Mansion World. And to grow higher in truth, they will have to start seeking the truth of themselves by doing their feeling- or soul-healing.

Gay relationships flourish in the mind spirit worlds, and some even begin with the Divine Love, but these

soon break up as spirits start to work on themselves healing their childhood repression growing in truth.

The ONLY reason why someone is gay is because of how they were parented, that being, it's a result of the influences on them from conception through their forming years, nothing else. And so as one does one's healing if one is gay, one will come to understand why one is and heal it. So yes, it is wrong and a sin to be homosexual, just as all that you are doing is wrong and sinful whilst you're of your negative state. However being homosexual is no more wrong or no more sinful than being heterosexual whilst of the negative. In both you are evil, and even though being heterosexual might be closer to being natural, still you are very far from the truth of yourself and being a positive mind and will.

# **SUPERKIDS**

## **Natural self Expression through Feelings**

**Self Empowering**

**Self Revealing**

**Self Loving**



## **Feelings First**

**WE ARE ALL SOULS of our HEAVENLY PARENTS, our MOTHER and FATHER:**  
**We are mortal souls who have the potential to experience the Divine Love.**

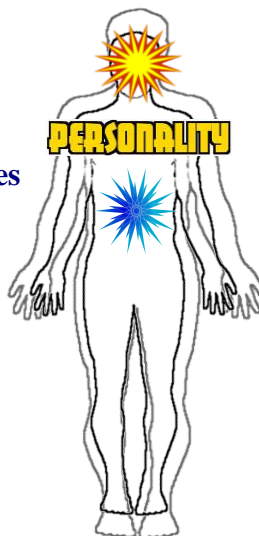
If a person or spirit experiences a drop of Divine Love, then the soul is then deemed Immortal, which the spirit body and personality must follow to this perfected truth. The Divine Love is in its own nature, the highest, or if you like, the most perfected form of energy and Law that a mortal soul can receive and experience.



The radiance of the spirit body that is seen by other spirit people, is distinguishable as to the presence of natural love and the amount and also Divine Love and the amount. The energy of both loves is processed in the region of the heart region within the spirit body. One's soul remains within the dimension in which it was created.

Divine Love – if sincerely asked for – will not be withheld by the Eternal Love of our Heavenly Parents, no matter what condition one's soul may be in. Divine Love is experienced at any stage in a natural love condition of soul whether error exists or not. What is required is that the cognitive capabilities of the maturing personality must knowingly be asking for this Love to be added to its being.

Conception / incarnation are brought about by the soul. The soul is the personality. The mind, that orchestrates the brain, is an instrument of the spirit body. Nothing that is Divine is within the forming entity.

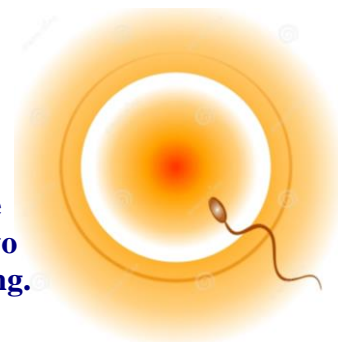


The spirit body's energy is managed in the region of the heart and solar plexus, we are endowed with natural love, being an energy, at conception. It is this energy that is visible to other spirits, not the soul that we all have.

A newly individualising soul is just a tiny invisible spark.

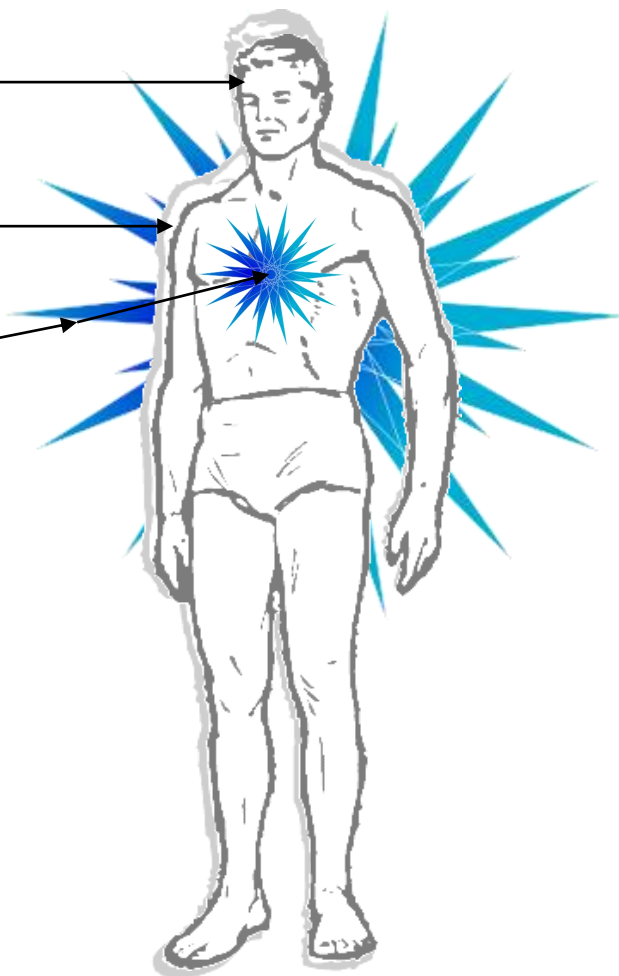


Viable embryo forming.



**ASPECTS of LIFE:**

<b><u>Physical /</u></b> <b><u>material body</u></b> <b>Brain</b>	→
<b><u>Spirit /</u></b> <b><u>etheric body</u></b> <b>Mind</b>	→
<b><u>Soul + Spirit</u></b> <b><u>Combination</u></b> <b>Senses</b> <b>Desires</b> <b>Memory</b> <b>Passions</b> <b>Intention</b> <b>Free Will</b> <b>Emotions</b> <b>Creativity</b> <b>Awareness</b> <b>Personality</b> <b>Aspirations</b> <b>Intelligence</b> <b>Consciousness</b> <b><u>The Real You</u></b> <b><u>is your Soul!</u></b>	→



The spirit body is composed of a different kind of matter, "finer" or more "ethereal". The fact that its aspect reflects the condition of soul is a clear indication that the soul influences largely its formation, and even more, the soul is indeed the creator of this body, which covers it and provides it with the characteristic of individuality. The formation of the spirit body begins at the moment of incarnation of the soul in the foetus, incarnation which only takes place should there exist a high probability that the spirit of life has found in the new organism a stable biological structure, allowing it to carry out its life-giving function.

P529 Judas of Kerioth 8<sup>th</sup> May 2002

**At the moment of conception we achieve individualisation and become self aware, we are then able to exercise our free will. At the moment of conception, our soul, being our real self, is creating the newly forming embryo and everything else every step of the way as Judas says above. And our soul utilises our parents' life forces to achieve incarnation.**

**Incarnation is about 16 days after conception when the embryo commences to pump blood.**

**At the moment of conception, there is nothing of the Divine within us. Only as we proceed to ask for and receive Divine Love does our soul slowly and progressively change into the nature of that which is Divine. As our soul receives Divine Love, and embraces Feeling Healing, it will grow, and grow, and grow in brilliance and into that which is Divine.**

**SOUL PARTNER RELATIONSHIPS:**

**SOUL:**

The Real You is your soul, you are one 'half' of that soul.

Each half of the original soul incarnates a spirit and physical body simultaneously, they being connected. The soul expresses each of its two personalities as a woman and man. True soulmates are always of the opposite sex.

Sexuality is an attribute of the two personalities the soul expresses; the soul itself does not know sexuality.



The soul connects to the two spirit bodies it has created by 'golden cords' of light; and the spirit body is in turn connected to the physical body by 'silver cords' of light.

The spirit body is your astral body. The etheric is really the body that is the template for the physical and one that doesn't hold consciousness.

The soul remains invisible to the spirit and physical bodies, only being discernible by its luminosity through the spirit body.

95%+ of humanity currently are within the 1<sup>st</sup> sphere of development.

**PERSONALITY**

Soul    Spirit Body    Physical Body



**PERSONALITY**

Physical Body    Spirit Body    Soul



# Soul Partner

Many long for and seek their soulmate / soul partner which they will find only upon completing their Feeling Healing. And should they have embraced Divine Love, becoming of a Celestial soul condition. Our soul is duplex. One soul expresses two personalities – one being female and the other male – always. There is no homosexuality on a soul level, only on a dysfunctional personality level. When each soulmate couple have respectively healed the Rebellion and Default within them, then being compatible partners for all of eternity, embark upon their joint journey (ascension) to Paradise – the home of our Heavenly Mother and Father – the Original Soul Partners!

During 2020, this account was made of soul partners of a family group who had lived close together in a small rural community in mid New South Wales of Australia. They are all now in the Celestial Heavens. More or less, the diversity of experiences and journeys may be considered typical for many billions of family personalities:

Nanna Beth's soul partner lived and worked in Western Australia's gold mining industry at the same time that Beth lived in New South Wales, Australia.

Her daughter, Marie's soul partner is a native from the Middle Eastern Kingdom of Quasoria, which no longer exists, but was on an island in the Pacific that also no longer exists. He's what you would call an ancient spirit, from three pole shifts back. (A pole shift is a cyclical event that unfolds around 12,000 to 13,000 years, the last one being more than 12,000 years ago. That suggests he may have lived on Earth some 40,000 years ago. Adam and Eve materialised on Earth more than 38,000 years ago in the Middle East, on a peninsula at the eastern end of the Mediterranean Ocean.)

Kevin, born in 1937, married Marie's eldest daughter. Kathaleen, Kevin's soulmate / soul partner was born in 1901, and is from Tennessee, USA, and is black. Kevin is white, so they are 'salt and pepper'.

Bradley, Kevin's son, suicided in 1999, and early April 2018 became Celestial. Bradley's soul partner is from the region that is now Russia – but it was not when she lived.

Raymond, Nanna Beth's grandson, died aged 23. Raymond entered the 1<sup>st</sup> Celestial Heaven in May 2018. His soulmate / soul partner had been in the Celestials for about twenty years and she was in the third Celestial Heaven sphere then. She is from northern Europe.

Benjamin John, Marie's grandson, miscarried at twelve weeks and was spirit born. His soul partner is also spirit born and they are now in the 2<sup>nd</sup> Celestial Heaven, both having had lives in the spirit Mansion Worlds that replicated living as if they were on physical Earth.

Physical incarnation (individualisation) is complete with the first heart beat, around 16 days after conception. Reincarnation is impossible. Annually, 130 million physical births take place, 45 – 50 million abortions as well as 45 – 50 million miscarriages occur annually. Childhood deaths annually may be as high as 10 million. Thus, around 45% of all incarnations do not achieve adult life.

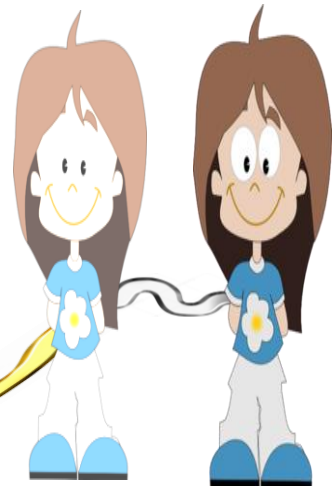
While we remain living within the Rebellion and Default, we are rebelling against our soul; and consequently, against our soul partner. If we were able to find our soul partner, let alone recognise him or her, we would more than likely be repulsed by each other. Upon completion of our Spiritual Healing, usually we become connected with our soul partner, and then it is so for eternity.

# Soul Partners

- Physical / material body  
Brain
- Spirit / etheric body  
Mind
- Soul + Spirit Combination  
Senses  
Desires  
Memory  
Passions  
Intention  
Free Will  
Emotions  
Creativity  
Awareness  
Personality  
Aspirations  
Intelligence  
Consciousness  
The Real You is your Soul!  
Our Soul orchestrates everything!

## ONE SOUL = TWO PERSONALITIES

The two personalities from the one soul are eternally compatible once they are healed of their Rebellion and Default.

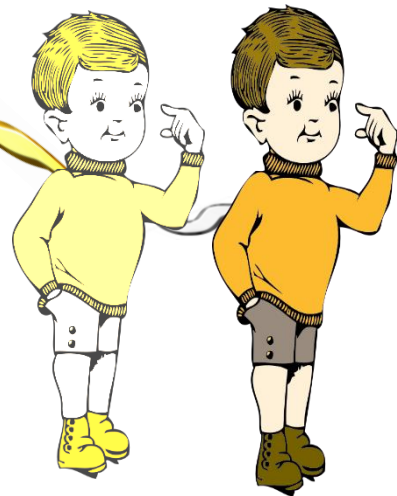


Spirit Body

Physical Body

One Soul = Two Personalities

The capabilities and potentialities of every individual personality is only limited by their childhood suppression and repression. Once we heal, then our self-expression will reveal our true selves.



Spirit Body

Physical Body

**SELF RELIANCE or to SOURCE SOUL RELIANCE:**

The majority of all people, by faith or nationality, never during their life time ask for and receive our Parents’ greatest gift in all of the universes, Their gift of Divine Love, the light golden blue energy substance that is everywhere around us but not within us until we earnestly long for and receive the Love through our spirit body and into our soul, our real self being our soul.

MoC	No. of Countries	Average MoC	Average Life Expectancy	Per Capita Income 2013
400s	10	406	78.50	US\$46,690
300s	13	331	71.77	US\$20,508
200s	10	232	69.45	US\$14,927
High 100s	18	176	69.00	US\$12,283
Low 100s	7	129	61.88	US\$6,560
Below 100	11	66	52.73	US\$5,500
WORLD		212	70	US\$13,100

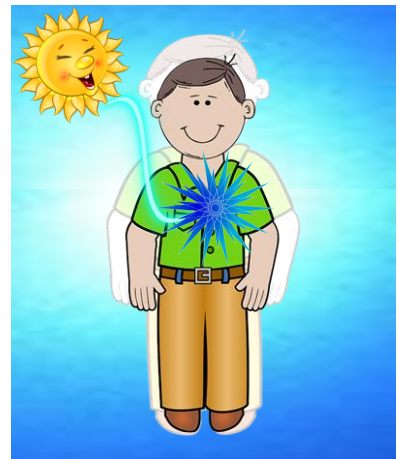
As all people become aware of the great gift of Divine Love and persistently long for It with Feeling Healing, then humanity will grow in Love and step away from conflicts and wars which we have socialised. Those countries with the lowest calibrations of consciousness, as per Dr Hawkins’ Map of Consciousness, are the centres of civil conflict and war.

With the Love and Feeling Healing being introduced throughout all possible avenues then the loads on policing services, courts and detention centres will abate, the demands upon all civil support services will lessen, the burden on health services and hospitals will diminish, life expectancies will increase, and productivity throughout all communities will grow.

The gift is free to all without exception or conditions. All one needs to do is ask our Heavenly Parents for Their Love!



Personality being self-reliant without the Love.



Personality asking for and receiving the Love.



Personality progressively having received the Love.



Natural Love Flow

Natural love is Creation's love;

One can swap back and forwards between paths

I am God

Intellectual

Self reliant (trust myself)

Self-determination way of life

Mind dominates

Thinking = Mechanistic

rational

analysis

reductionist

linear

Values = Mechanistic

expansion

competition

quantity

domination

Adult like

Control

Millions of paths (man created)

Peak possibility is 6th sphere

time to complete path:

100 years to over 1,000 years

Divine Love Flow with Feelings First

Divine Love is Soul's love.

I am God's son/daughter/child

Emotional

God reliant (God relationship)

Soul-spirit living harmony

Soul dominates

Thinking = Holistic

intuitive

synthesis

integrative

non-linear

Values = Holistic

conservation

co-operation

quality

partnership

Child like

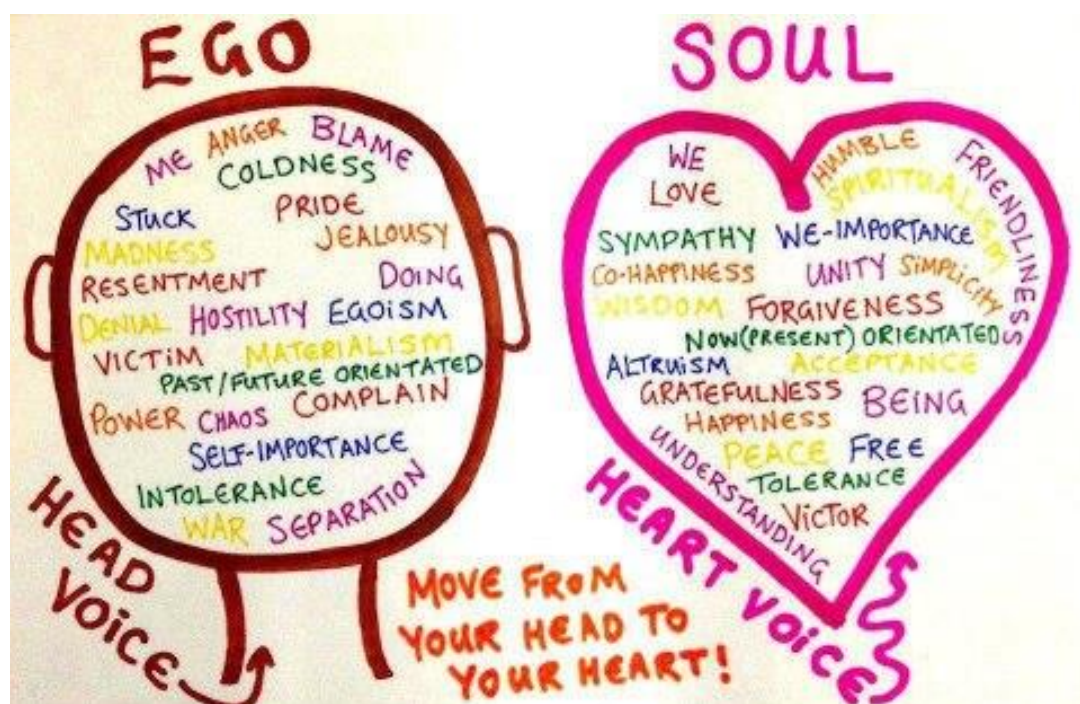
Feeling

Defined path (God created)

Peak possibility is infinity

(sphere / mansion world are same)

5 years to over 10 years to at-onement



### LONGING for DIVINE LOVE:

One's soul is always perfect. It is a creation of our perfect Heavenly Parents.

They have given us free will. The freedom to use our mind to embrace or deny Them; to live true to ourselves, or untrue and against ourselves. True to Them; or against Them.

As we progress through our early childhood years we absorb the attitudes, beliefs and habits of those within our environment. Some of these are in error. Such emotional errors and injuries melded with errors in belief encrust one's soul with unhealthy and unloving energies. These 'encrustments' retard the flow of loving energies into our soul.

As we become aware of our Mother and Father's greatest gift in all of the universes, we can ask for and receive this gift, being Their Divine Love. Some people see it as a light golden blue energy substance – light. Through one's Feeling Healing it progressively helps us see the truth of how untrue and erroneous we are. This Love will slowly enable us to break free of such wrong beliefs, trauma, pain and suffering.

With the Divine Love of our Parents, the beauty with which we were created can come to the surface and we can then proceed to progress beyond the ceiling of our natural love formed soul. Once our Feeling Healing with the vibrant energy of Divine Love (our Soul Healing) is completed, the Love enables us to live a life here on Earth as though we were in the Celestial Heavens.

The Divine Love of our Heavenly Parents is the greatest gift for all of humanity. Without exception or condition we can long to our Mother and Father for Their Love anywhere and anytime. Longing with all our heart to be loved by Them – to receive Their Love into our soul.



## **CLEANSING the SOUL:**

**Years and years of personal endeavours to step away or above harmful habits and personality traits that are harmful to others and one's self have been mainly futile. We all want to grow in our love for ourself and of others.**

**Our beautiful loving personality that we are blessed with at conception / incarnation becomes encrusted with errors and personality issues of those around us, particularly during our early childhood. The personality of those living around us, during our early years, becomes encrusted over our pristine soul thus clouding our radiance into dullness. We become mind controlled!**

**Our Heavenly Parents want what is actually best for each of us and there is a source of light that's willing to give it to each of us, but only at our soul and spirit's quest for union with the divine. Not our ego's need for things.**

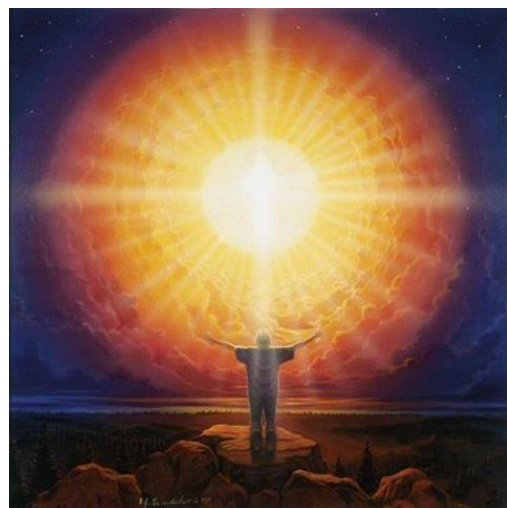
**It is only with our Feeling Healing and the infusion of the Love, that the Mother and Father conveys via the Holy Spirit, do we start to dissolve negative issues, habits and personality errors from our soul and personality. Our personality is part of our soul structure.**

**All we need do is ASK for this Love. An earnest longing and desire for the Mother and Father's love will never be withheld, it will shower over our spirit body, the template of our physical body, and be absorbed into our soul. As the Love permeates through our soul, errors of personality will slowly but surely dissolve.**

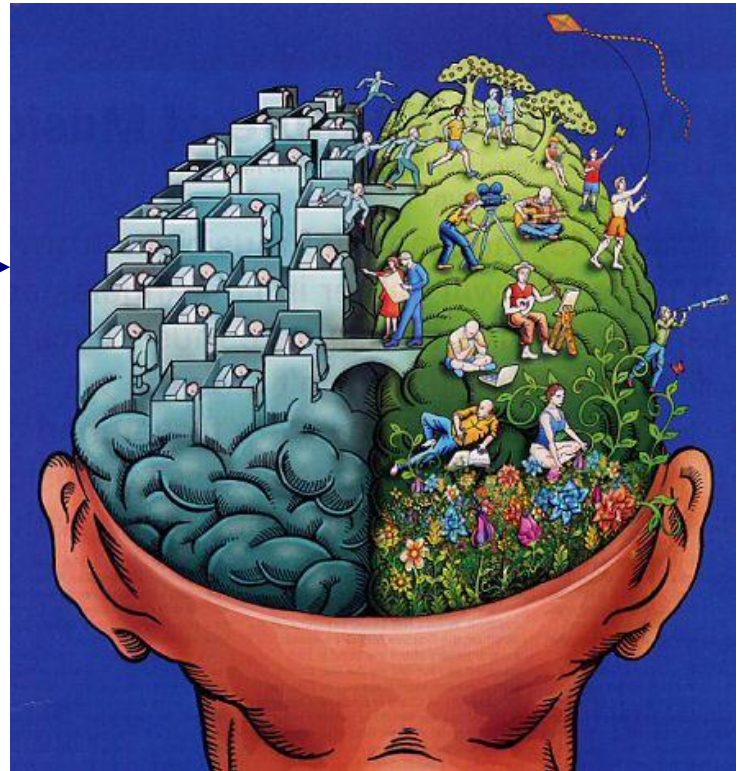
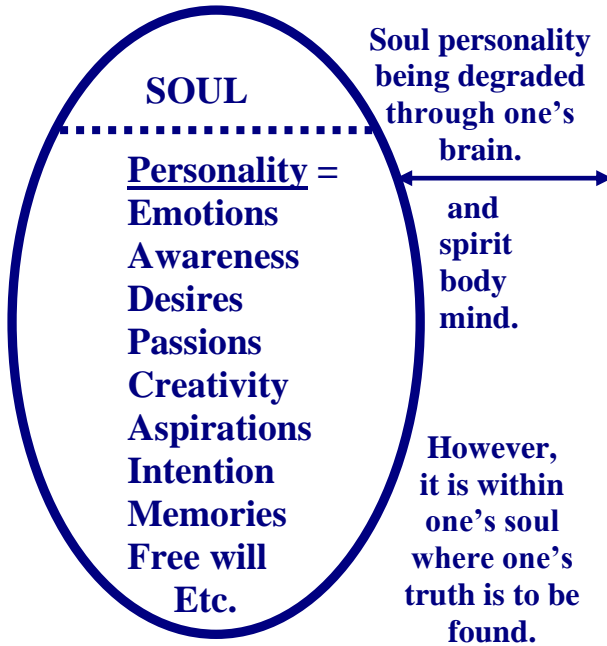
**Over time, as we progress along our path of asking for and receiving this love, the natural love which we were blessed with prior to conception will be progressively transformed into Love that is Divine. This Divine Love will slowly emerge as radiance through our being.**

**With Feeling Healing and this Love we find harmful habits and personality traits become a distant memory. With this Love, we find ourselves unable to harm others or ourselves. With this Love we find our quality of life blossom and joy starts to emerge in all aspects of our living.**

**With this Love we become immortal. With this Love we become fitted for the Heavens that the Mother and Father have prepared for us all. Just ask and faith, love, and happiness will follow. Yes, just ask!**

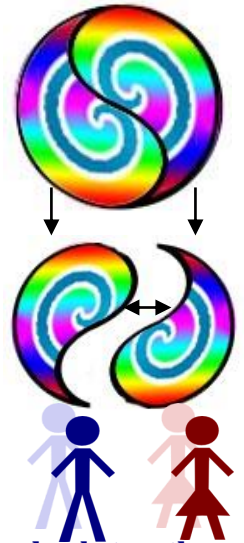


# Personality



## SOUL PERSONALITY

Each soul, ever created, is unique. Just as each snowflake is unique. Every soul is unique from every other soul ever created. By referring to your soul, we are referring to your complete soul prior to its division into its two halves. Each soul expresses two absolutely unique personalities. Your soul then individualises / incarnates into two separate spiritual and physical bodies, one half into a male body and the other half into a female body, thus the personality is further distinguished by its male or female aspects. Your soul half, has a personality separate and distinct from every other soul. Your personality is bestowed complete by our Father and Mother. The soul expresses its two personalities into Creation. Your personality traverses your physical body, your spirit body, and your soul. At the time of death of the physical body, your personality continues on existing in your spirit body and soul.



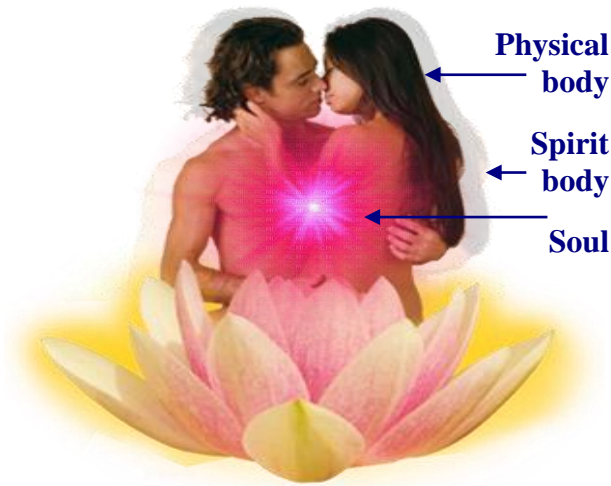
No matter where and when our two soul halves incarnate, they will be drawn back together again as they grow in love.

The individuality of each soul half is never lost as they grow in love and return together.



The real you is your soul, which remains connected through cords of light to your spirit body.

# First Parents being First Ensouled Humans



Our first parents, Andon and Fonta (also called Aman and Amon), were the first to exhibit human perfection hunger some **one million years ago**. Andon and Fonta were the most remarkable pair of human beings that have ever lived on the face of the Earth. This wonderful pair, the actual parents of all mankind, were in every way superior to many of their immediate descendants, and they were radically different from all of their ancestors, both immediate and remote.



The Lucifer soul partner pair believe that the mind is superior to all things. Thus they convinced the inhabitants of 37 inhabited planets within the universe of Nebadon, including Earth, to become self reliant and abandon God and Their administrative leadership. The Lucifers brought about the Rebellion on Earth two hundred thousand years ago. So for 200,000 years of spiritual darkness, humanity has suffered the consequences of one's error ridden mind.

# REBELLION



Adam and Eve, the Adamite soul partners, came about **thirty eight thousand years ago** to upstep the gene structure of humanity and advance their spirituality.

# DEFAULT

Both Eve and Adam mated with local humans and accordingly defaulted on the plan. They were to breed a superior stock that would then interbreed.

Mary of Magdalene and Jesus of Nazareth, soul partners, **two thousand years ago**, both retained perfection, and during their sojourn on Earth were enthroned as sovereign rulers of Nebadon. **The bestowal of Michael (Jesus and Mary) terminated the Lucifer rebellion.**



The Second Coming, **now in progress**, reveals the availability of Divine Love and the need for each person to engage in the process of Feeling Healing. With the Divine Love then this process is one's Soul Healing.

# BESTOWAL

# REVELATIONS

× 2



**JAMES PADGETT MONCRIEF** **REVELATIONS** **1 Commenced 1914**  
**2 Completed 2014**

**REVELATION 1** **Divine Love addresses the issues of the Rebellion.**

**REVELATION 2** **Feeling Healing addresses the issues of the Default.**

John: These two 'headlines' came about from Mother's comments through James.

We are to recognise the degree of the impact that the Default has had on the way humanity lives. That is, it is suggested that the way we remodel our children to become clones of ourselves, the way we suppress their true selves, and cause them to capitulate to be our 'little me's' is a result of the way life emerged directly from the Default some 38,000 years ago.

Whereas the Rebellion, of 200,000 years ago, was the rejection of the Mother and Father as well as our Spiritual parents, Mary and Jesus.

Thus two distinctly catastrophic events.

We need these two events put into perspective, if you please. We need to bring these two separate events into a clear comprehensive way of understanding so that the relevance is clearly understood.

This enables the two revelations to stand out, and as to why one had to follow the other distinctly.

**Thursday, 29 June 2017:** Nanna Beth, 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: The Rebellion, John, is against the Mother and Father, against Their Love, and Their Truth. It is the rejection of Them, saying: there is no God. It's denying the Personalities that God is. It's rejecting and denying personality interaction, which is all about love. So it's unloving. And to hide that, to pretend otherwise, means the mind has to be used to corrupt one's feelings. To claim: 'I am God, I am love, I am Truth', means I am the only one and all the rest should fuck off and leave me alone so I can get on with my greatness. It's being totally mind-consumed with yourself, with such arrogance, that really you only see yourself in your narcissism, and nothing else and no one else exists.

The sadness of the Lucifer's relationship (Lucifer and his soul partner) is they didn't love each other truly, only by using their minds to pretend they did. Really they hated each other, being so unloving, and had they been true to that, they would have moved to the absolute opposite ends of Creation, there to be in their own greatness telling themselves all day long how wonderful they were – being self-loving the wrong way through their minds. Which is all really: self-hating.

And so we have relationships in which we hate ourselves because we are untrue and unloving, then we come together contriving love for one another, then believe we love God as well and want to do His Will. It's all false, all wrong, all evil, all unloving. That's what we've got to see. That we are rejecting ourselves, and so each other, and God, in every part of ourselves, in every interaction. Really we should be hitting each other continuously on the head, and hitting ourselves too.

The Rebellion is the rejection of true love. Of Natural love and Divine Love.

The Default simply compounds the issue by focusing it all on the relationships. As in, how we live our rebellion is through the Default. Pre-default, humanity was openly rebellious, it was evolving yet lacked personal focus; then with the Default, humanity was able to take it into all that it's become. So we're all living out the truth of Eve and Adam's rebellion, which equals their default.

To heal the Default in us means we have to see the truth of all our unlovingness in our relationships with ourselves, each other, with nature mostly through our relationship with our pets, how we treat animals for food, and the desecration of the environment, and with our Mother and Father. There are lots to it.

And as we see this, it takes us into dealing with our rebellion. We chose to not be loving when we uncover through our feelings the truth of how unloving we are. We chose to live true to our Natural love and the Divine Love, so true to ourselves and our Mother and Father. And these are not mental decisions, they are feeling ones, you want to go that way because you feel it's right and good for you, which it is. You feel you don't want to be unloving because it's not right and bad for you, it feels bad.

So in the expression and depths of our feelings, and particularly our bad ones, we can feel how being unloving makes us feel, and we slowly want to be the other way. Which can be difficult because we don't know how that other way is, never having been wholly or truly loving; but you long for it, you want it, knowing it's a possibility and reality that can somehow be achieved. So this is really 'willing' it, willing ourselves to be loving, and ending our willing ourselves to be unloving; and our soul and God complies with our will and so gradually changes us from being unloving into being loving.

I think to help you summarise it, you could simply say: **The Rebellion is against love, the Default is all the difficulties we have in our relationships because of our rebellion. Healing the Default is becoming true, to ourselves and in our relationships, and ending our unlovingness – our rejection of love, so ending the Rebellion.**

I hope this helps John, it might be a bit much, however I put myself back in it as I was, so James could relate more to it as it was important for him to make the will-connection in it as he did.

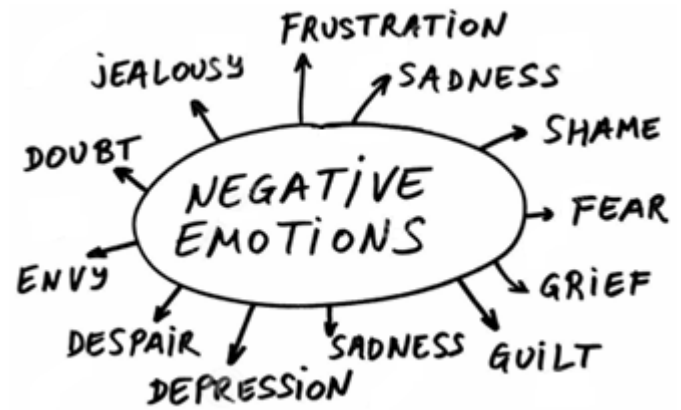
There is a lot to be talked about and truth seen concerning both the Rebellion and Default, with every person and spirit making their contribution to it as they uncover such truth within themselves. So it's for you to take what you will putting it in your own words. So if you still don't understand some aspect, please ask.

James: I want to add here, something Marion was talking about last night. It's true technically that we are evil and bad and hate, that all having been put on us by default – we didn't ask for it. So in that light, it's not right to keep hating and blaming ourselves for being bad when we couldn't / can't help it. All we can do is accept how we are, whilst seeing the truth of it through our feelings. If we don't like all we see, we express those feelings, even though they make us feel bad, but we don't have to endlessly punish ourselves for being as we are because of what other people did to us.

# REVELATIONS



**Revelation 1:** Our soul becomes encrusted with harmful ways of life, plus negative and erroneous beliefs, these mainly stem from our childhood upbringing and environment. Thus we live untrue to ourselves, we become 'evil'. Whilst we hold to these injuries we limit the amount of Love that we can receive into our soul. To open our soul to the Love we must firstly and progressively feel into our emotional injuries and allow them to be released. Until we emotionally experience past errors and injuries we hold onto them.



To free our soul of damage and toxic emotions we must open ourselves to experiencing them. This is a progressive, slow and uncomfortable cleansing process that we must all experience. Only by addressing the generational injuries will we, as humanity, evolve in love.



To fully divest one's self of our badness, we have to 'go into' our feelings. Call this process of clearing toxic emotions as 'Feeling Healing'. Embracing Divine Love then Feeling Healing becomes Soul Healing.

As part of our Feeling-Healing we will have to work our way into all our feelings to see if indeed they are coming truly from our heart and soul, or if they are being heavily influenced by our mind. And this will then lead us into questioning and uncovering the truth, if there is any, to our beliefs and why we behave the way we do; and is such behaviour based on truth, or is it based once again on untruth, belief, and rules of our mind.

**Revelation 2:** We can long for, ask for and receive the Mother and Father's Divine Love. The greater our soul is free of error and injury, the more of the Divine Love can be received and assimilated into our natural love formed soul. The Love does not free us of injury, however, it strengthens our resolve to continue on our journey to be free of error and injury, to step away from evil aspects that have been encapsulated within our humanness and soul. It is this Love, the Divine Love, that brings about immortality of our soul and it is this Love that will eventually fit us to enter the Celestial Heavens and progress for ever more onwards to Paradise. These two revelations free us from error and enable us to grow in love ever more.



**Immortality with the Love.**



## HIERARCHY of our SPIRITUAL GUIDANCE:

Our Heavenly Mother and Father permanently reside within Paradise, an island stationary world surrounded by Havona, in the centre of seven Super Universes.

Our Heavenly Mother and Father, being one soul manifesting two personalities, bring about the creation of:

Creator daughters and sons – Michaels

Magisterial daughters and sons – Avonals

Trinity Teacher daughter and sons – Daynals – and others.

The Michaels and Avonals have Spirits of Truth to be released to assist the humanities on their assigned inhabited worlds.

Each Super Universe consists of 100,000 Local Universes.

Each Local Universe is overseen by a Creator daughter and son, our local universe is called Nebadon and Jesus and Mary Magdalene are the Michael pair and regents.

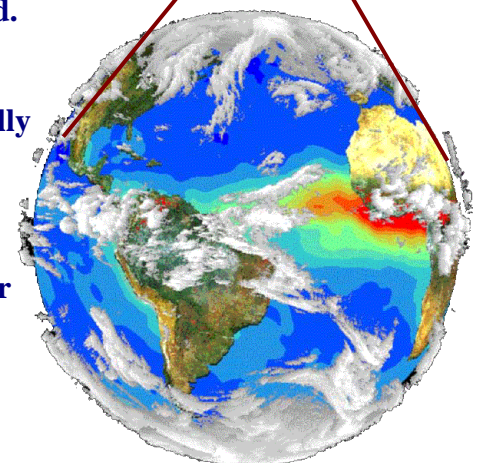
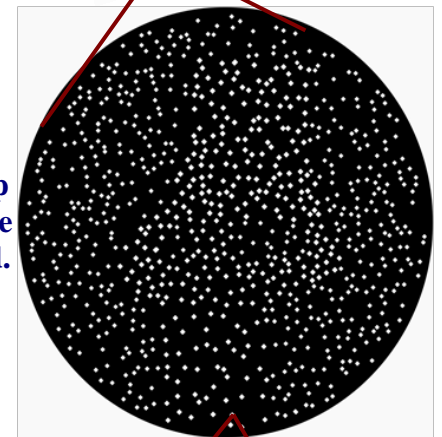
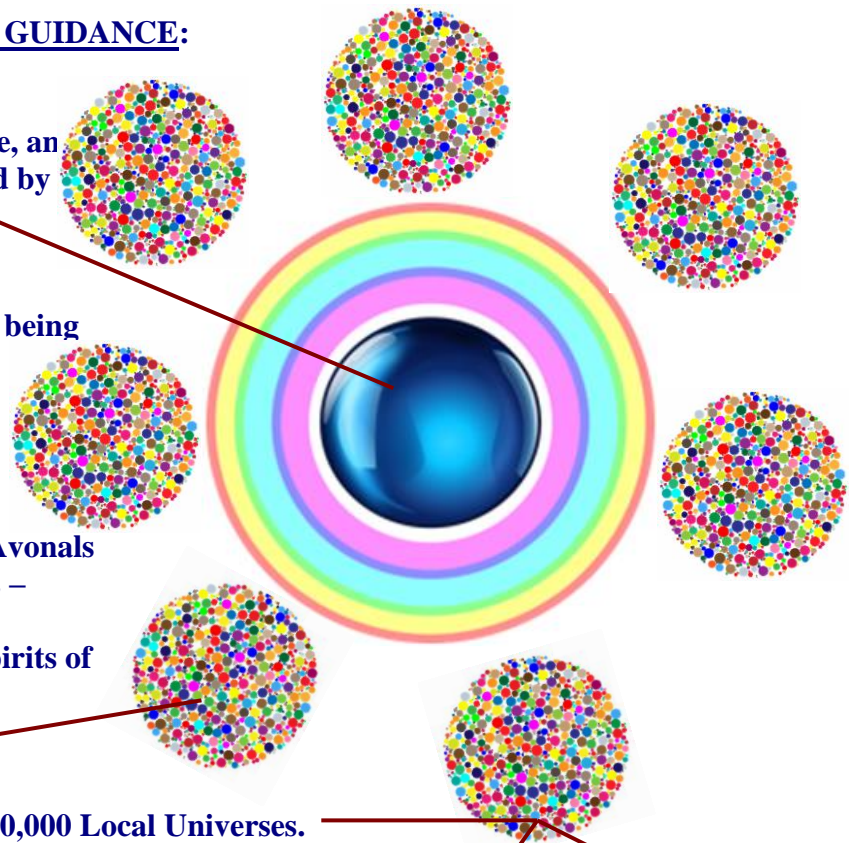
A local universe consists of 10,000,000 inhabitable worlds of which 3,840,101 are inhabited within local universe Nebadon.

A local universe consists of 100 constellations which is made up of 100 systems. Each system has 1,000 inhabitable worlds. The system that Earth is in is Satania and 619 worlds are inhabited.

Emanating from within the Local Universes are Melchizedek, Vorondadek, Lanonandek, Material and Life-Carrier pairs. None have spirits of truth – they are not from Paradise.

From within the Lanonandeks, assigned to oversee the system Satania, which includes Earth (Urantia) were the Lucifer, Satan, Caligastia and Daligastia soul partners, who rebelled. Further, Adam and Eve, the Material son and daughter, defaulted because of the Rebellion. All failed in their assignments, causing us (humanity on Earth) to be spiritually misled for 200,000 years – that is why we are all ‘insane’!

Earth has had five higher spirit physical bestowals:  
 Daligastia soul partner pair being Lanonandeks  
 Adam and Eve soul partner pair Material son and daughter  
 Machiventa Melchizedek soul partner pair  
 Creator daughter and son – Jesus and Mary Magdalene  
 Avonal daughter and son who are yet to commence their public work.



## PASCAS WORLDCARE Against the Odds break through Vol IV, VI

**CORE LIGHT HEALING by Barbara Ann Brennan**

Monday, 30 October 2017

James: So is that why I never met or had much in common with those people who were just mind orientated, because we are from different 'avenues' as you say?

Nanna Beth – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: Yes, you don't link or connect up, and do you remember years ago you could sense and feel those who were from the same or similar avenues as yourself, and those who greatly differed? You've not thought about it for a long time, but that was what those feelings were about back then. And so all those avenues are just different lines of expressing the wrongness, so it doesn't really matter which ones you incarnate into, as it all amounts to the same levels of denial.

James: Yeah, I do remember now. And I can see what you mean. So there are lots of hidden connections we can make between ourselves, even more than Barbara Ann Brennan sees?

**Finaliters**

Nanna Beth: Yes many more, because they all lead you into linking up with your chosen soulgroup and soulmate and then which soulgroups you work with right the way to Paradise, and then even possibly beyond as finaliters, which worlds you go to, as not all humanity will remain together going to the same world awaiting instruction when to move out into the even greater universe. Huge blocks of humanity reflecting different avenues or streams of connection on all levels are to remain together, whilst other streams separate, with each stream joining up with streams from other humanities. And all those connections are all with us already James, if you were of the higher perceptions to know where to look for them. I can't see them, but I have been schooled about them and told as I progress toward Paradise, and it's the same for us all, progressively we become aware of such connections.

**MANAGING the TRANSITION into the AVONAL SPIRITUAL AGE**

Tuesday, 31 July 2018

Nanna Beth: So nothing happens on the Earth without our being in some way involved, perhaps passively and just observing, to more actively. And with you and John currently the most active, that being including all that is to happen with you and Marion spiritually, and with John and Pascas. You and Marion and John and Pascas, so including Crystal and Samantha and the people closer to John, are the central focus about which it's all revolving. And really it's all just you and Marion, and then even just Marion, as the focal point driving it all on the pure spiritual level. So the light comes from her through you and out to John and Samantha, with Crystal working to bring the financial side into being for you all to work with.

So we're organising it all, and yes, you can leave it all in our capable hands because with the Melchizedeks running the whole show, no one has anything to worry about. So you James will continue to see signs of our involvement, because you are not simply here to do it all by yourself like Mary and Jesus were. You are here embracing humanity in all you do, and you, like the Melchizedeks, will defer to people and us spirits before you do it yourselves. So you'll do what you need to do, the barest essentials of it, whilst supporting the rest of us, humanity, people and spirits alike, sort out their own shit for themselves. It's our Rebellion and Default, not yours, and we're ever so grateful for you coming and stopping the Evil Ones (Caligastia and Daligastia), and helping to reveal all that will be required by people on Earth for us to work with, as were it left up to us to reveal such truths, as you can see from the Divine Love Movement who work



with Celestials, it would take forever for us to ‘earth’ the truth and information required for us to do what we need to do. Whereas with you doing it all in such a relatively short time, and with John ‘putting it out there’, so we’re able to come straight in and work with people which we’ll be doing with those people who take on all you say. So we’ve needed yours and Marion’s help, otherwise humanity on Earth would never heal itself, or if it could, it would take forever, and it can’t take forever because

# Finaliters

humanity is needed to get on and ascend to Paradise and become Finaliters for the work we’ll then be assigned to do. So there is a Grand Plan, all of which includes or takes into account the Rebellion and Default, allowing it to happen, encouraging it to maximise experience from it, and then healing it. So with the boost from your coming and the following Spiritual Age, the Rebellion and Default are to be dealt with head-on and quick-smart. So we’re swinging into the final stages of preparation, everything is moving into place for the starters gun, and everything is moving along perfectly according to plan, that being in your own personal lives and the whole world.

## SOUL continued and an ANGEL

Saturday, 20 April 2019

James: I want to point out that our souls are existential and so exist ‘outside’ of Creation as in they themselves are building Creation by expressing their personalities, whereas angels and mind created beings are ‘inside’ Creation, and so as they evolve their mind, their soul, if it can be called that, grows or evolves within as a part of Creation. The angelic soul starts from nothing when they are created and then evolves as they have their experiences, whereas our soul is fully complete right from the start, and as we, its personalities, are expressed and live in Creation, we start from nothing concerning the truth of who we are, the truth of our soul, but through life, through our feelings, come to know eventually the whole truth of our soul, the whole truth that’s already within it and waiting for us to literally bring it out by living.

So I see it like we’re complete on the soul side of things with our waking up to that completion through our personality experience, whereas the angels start as a fully formed being that’s complete of itself, they are not born as an infant angel and grow up, and with no soul of their own already in existence like we have one, driving their life. The Divine Minister or Infinite Daughter drives the mind creations, and then as the angels experience, they are bringing their soul into being. Yes, that’s I guess what I’m trying to get to, that our souls already exist and we as their personalities are waking up to that existence, whereas the angels literally start from scratch bringing their soul into being. So for us, we already exist as potential, which we fulfil as we bring out the truth of ourselves. And the angels are complete, expanding themselves with light as they advance their soul.



I’m now going to ask one of my angels if ‘soul’ is in fact the right word to use; are they creating their own soul, and can a created being actually create a soul, as my understanding about a soul is that only God creates it.

My Angel: Soul is the correct word James, so long as you understand that our angelic soul and your truth soul are very different. Our angelic souls become the repository of all our experience, and as so much of our experience is mind derived, so it becomes really the repository of our mind. We are evolving experiential minds through the full mind circuits of Creation. You are using the experiential mind circuits to grow in truth, which means, to bring to light the Truth that is already contained within your soul, we are using them to grow in Mind. You are becoming always more aware of and understanding of yourself, of who you are, you being a soul created by God, when we on a level of mind already know who we are, what order of being we are, how we function and why, and what our life purpose is, yet all the while accumulating all the light from our experience of all of that – of our existence.

Our angelic soul, which you could call a Mind-Soul, as opposed to your Truth-Soul, grows within what you'd call our heart, which is really our Primary Light Centre, it continually growing in the light from the mind experience of our life, all the way to Paradise. Then upon Paradise Attainment, when we meet with the Mother and Father of All, we change our way of being into that of being a different order of mind-being, which becomes what you might call a Super-angel, and that which is expressing all the mind-light it has gained. So it sort of becomes the whole soul of light that it's been accumulating, expressed as one Superangel-mind-soul. And then there are many orders of these Superangels needed to maintain the function of the Super-universes and the new ones currently forming.

And you as truth-souls, when you attain Paradise and meet your Heavenly Mother and Father, then becoming Finaliters, will still work closely with us Super-angels. Man and angels are always to work hand-in-hand, each expressing their different souls.

# Finaliters

**New Feelings Way: learning how to live true to ourselves by living true to our feelings.**

**We are to express our feelings, both good and bad, at all times, and to long for the truth of them.**

**By living true to ourselves true to our feelings, we are living true to God. It's that simple.**

**Golden Rule: that one must always honour another's will as one honours one's own.**

**The Golden rule is: Never interfere with another's will.**

**God's Divine Love: Pray for it, ask for it, and receive it.**

## EARTH CHANGES

## Part 4

Sunday, 26 May 2019

Verna, Nature Spirit: And some other points I want to add: We nature spirits of Earth are ONLY nature spirits of Earth, and so ONLY concern ourselves with species of Earth. There are other angels, and the Life Carriers of course, who are concerned with other earths and the life on them and the overall synthesis of life within the Local Universe and the localised areas of it. So for such far reaching angels, and Sons and Daughters of God as are the Life Carriers, they view the whole of Nebadon as one large natural organism of life with each of the earth worlds expressing different aspects of Nebadon's 'personality', which really is the personality of the soul of Mary and Jesus combined with the Divine Minister.

So you can see, the Earth is a whole universe within itself, just as it's part of the Greater Universe. And then added to the material or physical universe, are all the spiritual levels with all their minerals, plants and animals of spirit origin.

And basically I think you'd have to be a Finaliter to be able to comprehend more fully the enormity of it all and how one small material world like the Earth fits into and contributes to the whole.

**Finaliter**

So I think that should provide you with a little more insight into how we nature spirits are so far as some of our relationship to your natural world. But as I said, I can't reveal to you how the next Shift or major change will take place, but as you can already see for yourselves, there's already a huge reduction in species taking place. And so, why should this be happening? And part of the answer is of course for you to help see how much devastation and destruction you are reaping on your world because of your persistence with your rebellious and anti-love ways, and part is in preparation for the next overall spiritual age that is to come on your world, with the Avonal Age being part of that, or within that.

James: Yes, I see what you're saying Verna. It's a lot to think about, and really as we have no idea about any of it, I suppose it's how each of us individually reacts to it all through our feelings.

Verna – a nature spirit: It is James, as there is nothing else you can do. And as things are setting themselves up for a massive spiritual change, for a vast influx of truths to saturate the world with The New Way, something humanity has no idea about yet could be

**THE TRUTH REVEALERS**

likened to having a bucket of cold water suddenly poured all over it, so the loss of species on the world will end up being the least of many people's concerns as they struggle to deal with assimilating all the new spiritual information. As John D. delights in thinking, what's a few hundred pages of mostly inaccurate rubbish contained within the Bible, compared to thousands of pages containing very liveable and important life-changing truths you are revealing. It's going to take time to assimilate it all, and it will be simply too much for most people, however small bits and pieces can be addressed as you continue to shed light on such subjects for those people who really are spiritually keen.

# LUCIFER REBELLION REIGN



The LUCIFER REBELLION is / was administered through a Universal Contract that was unfettered by any outside influence. Lucifer and his minions controlled humanity with impunity. They relished playing with humanity as if we were puppets. Every new faith or religion that emerged on Earth is a reflection of Lucifer's rejection of our Heavenly Parents, of Mary and Jesus and the worship of the mind as being all powerful.



**ALL** scriptures, holy books and ancient inspired writings, embraced by humanity, are all emulating the dictates of LUCIFER, they are ALL taking humanity in the wrong direction, suppressing the personality and leading us away from our Heavenly Parents. There are no exceptions. LUCIFER won until 31 May 1914 – that being the date of the start of the transcribing of the Padgett Messages.

Still under the constraints of the Universal Contract of the Lucifer Rebellion, the writings through James Padgett, Dr Daniel Samuels, Hans Radax, Joseph Babinsky, James Reid and Nicholas Arnold, as well as the cosmology text – The Urantia Book – are bridging out of the Rebellion with the re-introduction of Divine Love that Jesus announced in the 1<sup>st</sup> Century which also saw the arrest and imprisonment of the Lucifers and Satans. These writings significantly correct and identify omissions and errors throughout the New Testament. However, collectively they are the bridge to the termination of the LUCIFER REBELLION as well as the DEFAULT by Adam and Eve.

It is the writings of James Moncrief that bring about the REVELATIONS as to how humanity is to ascend while bringing a formal termination to the REBELLION and DEFAULT that occurred on 31 January 2018. James, through the communications with Mary Magdalene and Jesus, co-regents of Nebadon, and together with Marion and James' Feeling Healing process is the start of the Great U-Turn for all of humanity, both in the physical as well as in spirit. **The REBELLION and DEFAULT have now ended.** Now for The CHANGE, the completion of the END TIMES, then the HANDOVER which leads us into the commencement of the AVONAL AGE which is the next spiritual era of 1,000 years.





## SECOND COMING:

In the quiet of the night, prophesy of the Second Coming was fulfilled. That was through the writings with James Padgett being the Padgett Messages of 1914 – 1923. James Padgett pencilled messages from around 250 Celestial spirits, including Jesus of Nazareth. One hundred years later and none of the Christian institutions appear to know this took place or even acknowledge this incredible event – NONE!

Mary of Magdalene and Jesus have now written through James Moncrief, from 2002 – 2014. Mary has only written through James Moncrief and Jesus has only written through James Moncrief and James Padgett and that is to avoid confusion. They will not be writing through anyone else until it comes time to write through a lady (possibly yet to be born) to outline their lives while they lived on Earth in the 1<sup>st</sup> century.

The writings through James Padgett involved those who are accredited with New Testament books in the bible. Supplementary writings are those of Dr Daniel Samuels (1954 – 1963) and Hans Radax who published Judas of Kerioth (2001 – 2003). Where Jesus is accredited as the source, it is Celestial with authority conveying readily available information from the enormous museum in the home city of Jerusem on the 1<sup>st</sup> Celestial Heaven.

The New Testament has now been ‘rewritten’. These PDFs can be accessed from the Library Download section of [www.pascashealth.com](http://www.pascashealth.com) in the Medical – Soul Condition & Health section:

-  [Bible New Testament Matthew Peshitta Lamsa.pdf](#)
-  [Bible New Testament Revelation Mary Magdalene.pdf](#)
-  [Bible New Testament Review – Part I.pdf](#)
-  [Bible New Testament Review – Part II.pdf](#)

The New Testament consists of some 300 pages. The writings introducing the Avonal Revelations and the Avonal Spiritual Age are already 60,000 pages and their public work is yet to begin!

## Local, State and Federal

This is an analogy. Confusion prevails as to the status and function of Jesus and his soul partner, Mary Magdalene. Jesus and Mary Magdalene did not come to Earth exclusively for the humanity of Earth. They came for the benefit of all of the humanities throughout their local universe, called Nebadon, of which they are co-regents of.

When Mary Magdalene and Jesus where on Earth, they we completing their pathway to obtaining full regency over all of Nebadon, our local universe which has 3,840,101 humanities scattered throughout it. They were to come and go without directly interfering with humanity’s rebellion and default. They left no records of their own. What notes that were made of their talks was mainly recorded by Matthew. There is nothing else. Their remains were destroyed. Jesus dissolved his body in the tomb that he was placed. Mary Magdalene died in Egypt, having gone there for safety shortly after Jesus’ death, her body was cremated.

**Federal** Spirits of the highest level come from Paradise, the home of our Heavenly Mother and Father. There are many groups of spirits at all levels, each having varying capabilities and authority. To avoid

complexity, our attention is on these three groups from Paradise:

- Creator Daughters and Sons — the Michaels. Mary and Jesus are of this group.
- Magisterial Daughters and Sons — the Avonals.
- Trinity Teacher Daughters and Sons — the Daynals.

God is a soul partner pair, Mother and Father. Every soul has a compatible pair of personalities, a female and a male always. One soul generates two personalities.

The Creator daughters and sons, the Michaels, can incarnate and they have Spirits of Truth that can be everywhere at once within their domain of authority. All spirits at all levels are just like us – they can only be in one place at a time. The Creator daughters and sons are the regents of local universes. Within our super-universe there are 100,000 local universes and Mary Magdalene and Jesus are co-regents of one such local universe – Nebadon.

Magisterial daughters and son are also referred to as Avonals. They can incarnate and they also have Spirits of Truth. Their focus is upon one humanity at a time. Presently, Avonals are incarnating on each of the 37 earth like worlds that were induced to join in the rebellion instigated by Lanonandek spirits that are high level spirits from within our local universe. The Lanonandeks are not from Paradise.

Trinity Teacher daughters and son, the Daynals, do not physically incarnate. The Daynals assist Avonals on their missions and continue to assist those of the humanity that experience an Avonal bestowal. The Teachers use the availability of the Creator and Avonal’s Spirits of Truth in assisting those of humanity who embrace the introduced teachings, guidance and revelations. This will benefit those who commence their Feeling Healing through living feelings first.

## State

Then we have local universe high level spirits who are not from Paradise. The four orders of descending sonship are known as the *Local Universe Daughter and Sons of God*:

- Melchizedek Daughter and Sons.
- Vorondadek Daughter and Sons.
- Lanonandek Daughter and Sons.
- The Life Carriers, Adam and Eve and other groups.



A local universe is configured with 10,000,000 inhabitable worlds. 100 constellations consisting each of 100 local systems with each system having 1,000 inhabitable earth like worlds.

Lanonandeks are appointed as System Sovereigns. Thus Lucifer, with his soul partner, were appointed System Sovereigns of our local system which is called Satania of which Earth is 606 of 619 inhabited worlds in their system. Lucifer’s deputy was the Lanonandek pair called Satan.

Further Lanonandeks were appointed as Planetary Princes of each of the earth like worlds within the system. Caligastia was Earth’s Planetary Prince and his deputy was Daligastia. We have little to no information about the females involved – reference being The Urantia Book.

Under the authority of full regency of our local universe of Nebadon, Jesus was able to have arrested and imprisoned the rebellious Lucifer and Satan pairs. You could call that a federal administrative act.

## Local

Jesus and Mary’s focus was on the whole of Nebadon, not on Earth’s humanity. Jesus and Mary remained in a Celestial soul condition throughout their lives on Earth, they did not take on the imposts of the Rebellion and Default. The



Rebellion being imposed upon Earth's humanity 200,000 years ago, by Lucifer, and then compounded by the Default by Adam and Eve with their mission more than 38,000 years ago, due to interference by Caligastia (also referred to as the devil).

Jesus and Mary brought about the availability of Divine Love for all humanities and opened all the Celestial Heavens for all humanities. Jesus specifically opened the healing spirit Mansion Worlds for Earth's humanity and set in play the plan for the arrival of the Avonal Pair on Earth. This plan has taken all of the past 2,000 years to come into fruition.

The Avonal Pair have had to take on the extremes of the Rebellion and Default. Through their own development, having embraced our Heavenly Mother and Father's Divine Love, they brought about the circumstances that triggered the arrest and imprisonment of Caligastia and Daligastia pairs. You could call that a state administrative act.

As they progress in their soul development – healing – they are leading the way for those of Earth's humanity to follow. The higher they progress, the higher we can evolve and progress while living on Earth. By we of Earth's humanity embracing the Avonal's guidance, you could call that being local acts.

We are ascending Mortal Souls – human beings who individualise on Earth, then progress through the spirit Mansion Worlds, then into the Celestial Heavens, and beyond. Mortal Souls – also being ascending spirits, upon completing their Soul Healing, join with their soulmate / soul partner, then join their soul group of 24 mortal spirits, being 12 soul pairs. It is only as a soulgroup that anyone can progress beyond Nebadon.

The Rebellion and Default has been ended through the actions of the Avonal Pair, now we are to follow.

**Firstly, consider discovering the truth of your emotional pain and injuries through Feeling Healing.**

**Secondly, consider longing for our Heavenly Parents' Love as you progress with your healing.**

**Primary and most important readings are the writings of James Moncrief.**

**Then consider the Padgett Messages, and then The Urantia Book.**

Important recommended reading is:

by James Moncrief

## **The Rejected Ones – the Feminine Aspect of God**

<http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/my-free-books-and-free-padgett-messages.html> ALSO at  
<https://www.pascashealth.com/index.php/library.html?file=files/opensauce/Downloads/MEDICAL%20-%20SPIRITUAL%20REFERENCES/Rejected%20Ones%20via%20James%20Moncrief.pdf>

# PATHWAY being REVEALED

U-Turn for Humanity pathway being New Feelings Way

## PAUL - City of Light by James Moncrief

Paul: ‘So humanity is now going through quite a unique time on a spiritual level?’

Zeta, a Celestial: ‘Absolutely, incredibly so!’ It’s the beginning of a whole new spiritual planetary age, an *Age of Light*, that will last for the next one thousand years, with lots of revelation and things going to happen, all with the effect of bringing the spirit worlds, the truth of them, closer to the lives of people on Earth who want it.’

‘Jesus and Mary’s lives on Earth, two thousand years ago, were fundamental to the whole evolution of this *Local Universe*, their universe. Their coming wasn’t only about Earth. This other pair is all about Earth and as Jesus and Mary affected the whole of their universe, so too will this couple affect the whole of Earth. In time, when you start to look into other spiritual and religious beliefs on Earth and begin to compare them to what the Divine Love offers, you’ll see how superior it is compared to anything that’s gone before. It will really be the first time on Earth that people can actually live full spiritual lives: the truth will be available for them to do so. Up until now, what people have believed to be spiritual, has all only been mind advancement, not soul advancement. What I’ve been teaching you about and introducing you to is a whole *new* way of living.’

Paul: ‘It sounds very exciting!’

Zeta: ‘It is. Very Exciting!’

‘For the first time on Earth, people will be able to directly relate to their Heavenly Parents, both their Mother and Father; long to Them for Their Love and ask Them to help them see the truth of themselves, of their negative mind states, and of their childhood repression. Nothing like this has ever been offered to humanity. Not even when Jesus came, because, as I said, Mary Magdalene was denied her rightful place. So this is the first time all truth in the balance of feminine and masculine has been offered to mankind.’

**Pascas book publications:**

[www.pascashealth.com](http://www.pascashealth.com)

**in this series:**

**Library Download**

**Pascas Introduction Notes  
free PDF downloads:**

U-Turn for Humanity Pascas reveals New Feelings Way  
 U-Turn for Humanity pathway being New Feelings Way  
 U-Turn for Humanity shutting hells through New Feelings Way  
 U-Turn for Humanity simple is what Life is meant to be  
 U-Turn for Humanity soul light and New Feelings Way  
 U-Turn for Humanity through the New Feelings Way  
 U-Turn for Humanity treacherous assumptions New Feelings Way  
 U-Turn for Humanity unfolding the New Feelings Way  
 Universal Gift – Feeling Healing with Divine Love  
 Feeling Healing and Divine Love Discussion Prompts  
 Pascas Care Death & Dying Transition & Assimilation Marjorie

## HUMANITY of EARTH'S EVOLUTIONARY OPPORTUNITY:

This is a most extraordinary opportunity. It is not possible to define who and what any individual will embrace. And there is absolutely no need to even speculate.

We are each wonderful and unique individuals, experiencing life in whatever manner is to unfold for us. It is incomprehensible to understand what our physical journey, however brief or long is to provide for us.

Truly, the measures that we or society put on us as our level of success are inconsequential. Our schooling, our career, our trappings of assets is all meaningless mind imprisonment exercises.

It is all about our experiences and feelings. We are fully self-contained. Amazingly, when we long for the truth, our soul-based feelings will reveal to us gently but progressively what our soul wants us to come to comprehend and understand. We are the complete package!

Firstly, we are truth seekers. From conception we begin to absorb all that is around us. We commence life by absorbing all the emotions and feelings, understandings and beliefs of our parents and carers – both good, and bad. As babies, toddlers and infants, we continue to embrace our parents and carers as if they were gods. We capitulate to their impositions upon us of what they believe is best. We surrender to their will, distorting the wonderful personality that our Heavenly Parents bestowed upon us through our soul. Our true personality is now suppressed. We end up living a persona that our parents believe is best for us.

Our adoption of this false façade is our ongoing repression. There is not a person on the planet that is not demonstrating depression at some level. Living the New Feelings Way will end this calamity.

And here is the trigger. It is when our soul says to us that this experience of living through our minds in the manner that we were taught is to be ended. Many experience a psychotic episode. Mental breakdowns unfold at the realisation that all that we have been living is a gross injustice to ourselves.

This realisation will come to all of us. We could be hundreds of years living within the mind spirit Mansion Worlds or we could be in kindergarten. It is when our soul quietly announces that we are at the end of the rabbit hole and it is time to do a Great U-Turn and engage in our Feeling Healing – or something of a similar nature.

Nothing is wasted. Our experience of going to a dead-end with our minds in control down a rabbit hole is what we had to experience. We will discover the purpose of that on our journey throughout eternity. There is no point doing mind bending exercises over that,



or anything else. It will be revealed in some manner when it is best for us.

We are all stuck in this rabbit hole and now we can become aware of why we are there and how we can pull ourselves out of it – eventually.

It is this awareness and how to make the Great U-Turn that Pascas is to make available for everyone at any of our stages of life.

It has been 200,000 years in the making – the great seduction to mind dominance – and now, since 31 January 2018, we are being given the road map out of the rabbit hole.



It is a wonderful road map. It is the true spiritual way out of the rabbit hole, up through the Mansion Worlds and into the Celestial Heavens. It goes on. It is the road map up through all the Celestial Heavens of our Local Universe, then through the remainder of our Super Universe and then into and through Havona and ultimately to Paradise, the home of our Heavenly Mother and Father.

Some trip – huh!



Well, the Feeling Healing part is for us to fully recognise just how much we have been screwed over by being seduced, in the same manner as our parents, to live through our minds. Our minds are addicted to untruth, cannot discern truth from falsehood – but we are truth seekers! Also our minds are addicted to control of others and that includes our environment. It is this control addiction that our parents asserted over us, as we do to our own children. When we fully understand this, through our Feeling Healing and longing to know the truth of what lies behind the feelings that come to us, both good and bad – we reach a point of self-acceptance of just how screwed over we have become.

It matters not when we start this part of our journey. But it sure does help our own children should we commence our healing. A little progress that we make rubs off on our children – and their children.

We will come to see that our mind's control addiction is reflected in every aspect of our living, all through society. We will come to see that nothing which ails society can be resolved or improved upon until we begin to live through our feelings and have our minds follow – IN GREAT NUMBERS – well, a few to start with will do fine.

**Suppression & Repression = Universal Depression**

It goes something like this:

We are conceived with the collaboration of parents who are typically unaware of our presence and consequently they are unaware of our intrusion into their life. We feel everything that they hold suppressed within themselves. Sixteen or so days later, when our embryo has advanced sufficiently to pump blood, we are incarnated. At that moment we are an individualised soul. We have commenced our physical experience, the one and only physical experience that we are to have and can have.



Our physical parents and carers impose upon our personality a way of living life that they believe is best for us. This is a reflection of how they were brought up by their parents.

Our pre-schooling and education is an extension of our parents' controlling platforms – our teachers have been mind inducted and have had that advanced by their own education and training to become teachers.

The religious organisations come into our life with how we are to obey their rules – adhere to their ways and embrace their set of truths. They have great things to share with us, but again they are de-facto parents and are taking us further into our minds and their control.

We become employed – our employers impose their controlling platforms over us.

We have local government, state and regional government, federal government and global governance.

By now we are zombies with no self-expression and function in a limited kind of stupor!

**GREAT**  
**-Turn**

This was all imposed upon us by wayward high level spirits some 200,000 years ago!

That is now to end. How we are to end our entrapment living in a stupor as zombies, trying to be the same as everyone else in some form or manner, is what is being shared now for all of humanity. And all of humanity means those living in the physical here on Earth as well as those living throughout the seven spirit Mansion Worlds as well as the two Earth planes that are commonly known as The Hells.

This is massive!



God is God, who is our Heavenly Mother and Father, being SoulMates. There is only one Soul that is God's Soul, that being the Soul of our Mother and Father. Our Heavenly Parents are the First Soulmates / soul partners; The Two Who Are One who have brought us all into being.

Jesus and Mary are soulmates and a son and daughter of God.

Mary of Magdalene and Jesus of Nazareth, where both free of sin. Mary and Jesus, combined in their love for us, are our spiritual teachers and guidance for us to find our way home to our Heavenly Parents. Mary and Jesus have liberated their Spirits of Truth who we can long to for assistance and guidance. They are known as Jesus and Mary of Neadon, the universe system in which Earth is. They are the Creator Son and Daughter ruling this region.

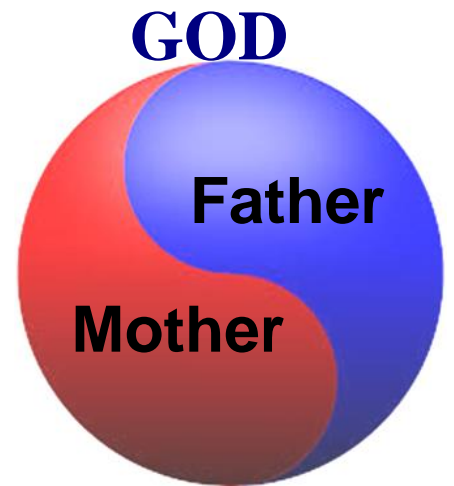


To start this journey we are to liberate our souls from being entombed within our suppressive minds, through feeling and longing for the truth of our feelings via our soul and peel away our injuries incurred since our conception.

The Avonal pair, should they be here, are to support humanity on Earth exclusively. They are to continue the work of the Creator Pair, Mary and Jesus, and will be assisted by them. The Avonal pair will, during their life on Earth, experience the full Feeling Healing process and Soul Healing process so that through their Spirits of Truth, which they are to release upon their physical death, will be able to be called upon by all those who embrace their own Healing. The Earth names of the Avonal Pair may not become known.



Humanity, all being soulmate pairs / soul partners, are ascending mortal souls who are to reach inward and progress Paradise-ward for the God experience. As part of our journey of evolving our souls we are to experience evil, that is the denial of God and the Creator Pair. We can long to the Spirits of Truth of Mary and Jesus and soon to the Spirits of Truth of the Avonal Pair. Our Indwelling Spirit is our direct connection to and with God.



# ENOUGH IS ENOUGH

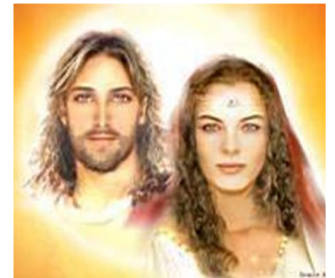
Andon and Fonta, our first parents to long for our Heavenly Parents, lived nearly 1,000,000 years ago. Naïve humanity was seduced by high spirits, the Lucifer pair, to believe they could be gods through their minds, thus men subjected women to subordination 200,000 years ago. This was added to by the default of the Adamic pair more than 38,000 years ago when they failed in their mission.

## REBELLION & DEFAULT **200,000** YEARS

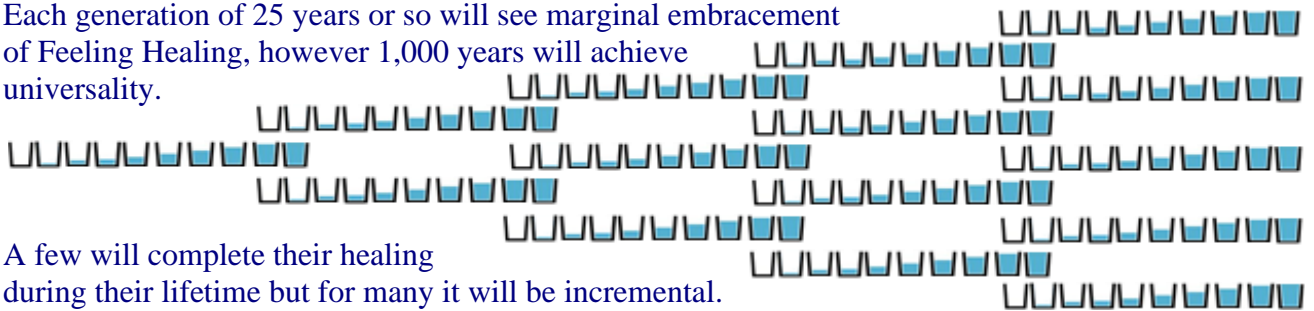
When Jesus with Mary achieved their full Regency of Nebadon, in 26 CE, they immediately had the Lucifer and Satan soul partner pairs assigned to a spirit world prison. Since then, the Creator Pair have been preparing for the ending of the Rebellion and Default for humanity of Earth. The Avonal Pair now on Earth, once commencing their Healing, brought about the imprisonment of the Caligastia and Daligastia pairs in the early 1990s. As the Avonal Pair advanced with their Healing they brought about the formal end of the Rebellion and Default, on 31 January 2018. It is now for all of humanity to embrace the Spirits of Truth of the Avonal Pair and undertake their healing of the imposts of the Rebellion and Default.

## Avonal **AGE 1,000** YEARS

Spirits of Truth of the Avonal Pair will guide us through our Feeling Healing and into the Celestial Heavens with Divine Love, then the Spirits of Truth of the Creator Pair will lead us through the Celestial Heavens and out through Nebadon towards our Heavenly Mother and Father in Paradise.



Each generation of 25 years or so will see marginal embracement of Feeling Healing, however 1,000 years will achieve universality.



A few will complete their healing during their lifetime but for many it will be incremental.

Universality of Feeling Healing with Divine Love will see the mitigation of discomfort, pain and illness as well as the imposts of global warming and Earth changes. As those events are to ensure that each of us embrace our feelings, both good and bad, down to the very core, so that we fully come to know who we truly are. Sciences will endeavour to remove pain only to see disease manifest in different forms. Earth disturbances are a result of the Harmonic Convergence of the late 1980s, increasing the rotation of the Earth's central core, this will only abate when humanity has universally embraced Feeling Healing. These influences are only imposed upon us so that we do not step back into the Rebellion and Default through complacency. Live Feelings First. We are to become the true personalities we are, that being daughters and sons of our Heavenly Mother and Father.

# Avonal Revelation

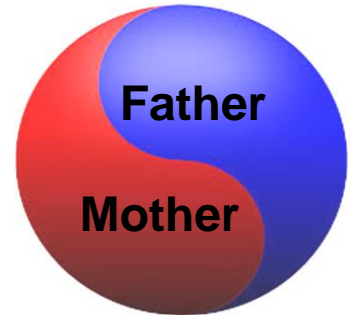
- We are to live Feelings First.
- We've been made to use our mind to live against many of our feelings.
- Our mind control commences at conception and is developed through our childhood.
- All the bad feelings we didn't express as we were growing up are still repressed inside us.
- And all such hidden, buried and unwanted feelings have to come out.
- And whilst they remain repressed within us, they will continue to make us feel bad and unloved.
- We get sick, depressed, suffer, have bad things happen to us because of our repressed childhood feelings.
- Humanity was brought into this state of living against itself by higher rebellious spirits.
- These Evil Ones caused the Rebellion and Default.
- We are made to rebel by default – as we have no idea we're doing it through our parenting in wrongness.
- We are all parented unlovingly – against ourselves, against our will.
- Some parenting in the wrongness is done with more love, yet it's all still wrong.
- To heal this unloving state within ourselves we have to do our Healing.
- Our Healing is our Feeling-Healing or Soul-Healing with the Divine Love.
- We can long to God for Their Divine Love, and this will help us with our Healing.
- God is our Heavenly Mother and Father, the Feminine Aspects of God having been kept hidden from us by the Evil Spirits.
- All humanity's religions and spiritual systems are designed to keep the wrongness going, to keep us away from God.
- Only by living Feelings First Spirituality, The New Way, can you become right, and truly find God.
- Long for the Divine Love.
- Long for the Truth of your Feelings.
- Accepting all you feel is accepting all of yourself, it's your greatest act of self-love.
- And wanting to know the truth of your feelings, is your next greatest act of self-love.
- Love yourself through your feeling-acceptance, and the Truth will set you Free!

31 May 1914 and ongoing



# MUM & DAD THIS WAY

## GOD



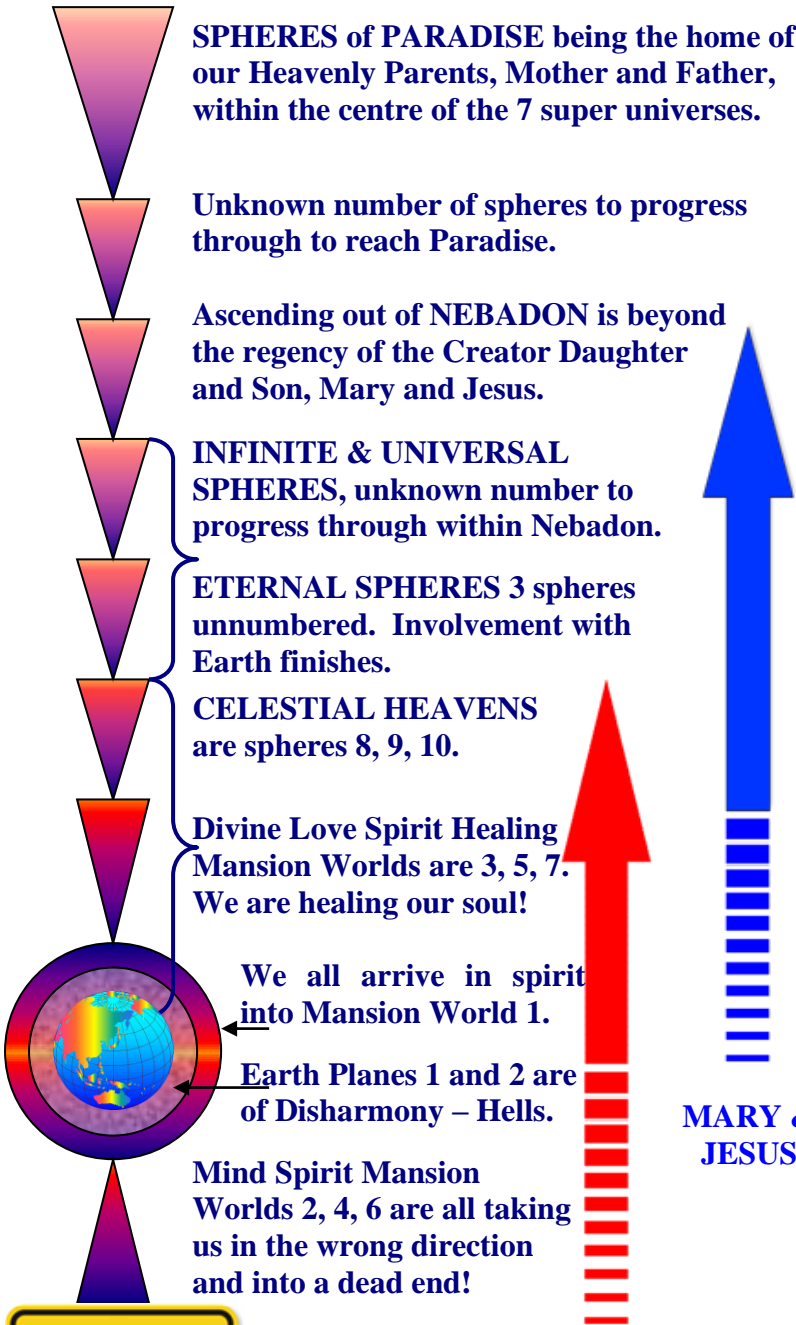
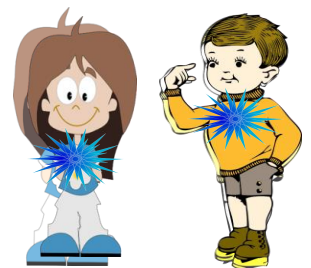
HEAVENLY PARENTS



JESUS & MARY



AVONALS



I'D TURN BACK IF I WERE YOU!



AVONAL PAIR



MARY & JESUS



GOD

Throughout the Avonal Age of 1,000 years, their Spirits of Truth will assist us in embracing and engaging with our Feeling Healing and with Divine Love our Soul Healing. They will assist us to develop our soul well into Celestial Heaven status should we persevere with such a goal. The extent to which the Avonal Pair develop themselves while here in the physical on Earth is the level that their Spirits of Truth will be able to assist us. Then it will be Mary and Jesus' Spirits of Truth that will assist us up and out of Nebadon, where our Heavenly Parents will then assist us onto Paradise, Their home.



↑ Earth

**CREATOR**  
daughter and son

*Avonal Pair*

SPIRITUAL LEADERSHIP

**SPIRITS OF TRUTH**

**LOCAL UNIVERSE**  
**NEBADON**

**HUMANITY**  
OF  
**PLANET EARTH**

Both the Creator and Avonal pairs are bestowals from Paradise and have Spirits of Truth which are released following the death of their physical bodies. The Creator pair is the co-regent of our local universe of Nebadon. They have set the pathway for the Avonal pair to show the way for Earth's humanity to heal itself of the Rebellion and Default. The Avonal pair's focus is one humanity, of Earth, whereas the Creator pair is for all of Nebadon.



## SATANIA SYSTEM within the LOCAL UNIVERSE of NEBADON:

The number of **stars** that **you can see** on a clear (moonless) **night** in a dark area (far away from city lights) is about 2,000. Basically, the darker the sky, the more **stars you can see**. Moonlight brightens the **night** sky and reduces the number of **stars you can see**.

A full Moon brightens the sky more than a crescent Moon or half Moon. Artificial lights also reduce the number of stars you can see. In a large city, which has a lot of bright lights at night, you may only be able to see the brightest dozen stars. As the night sky gets brighter, the faintest stars disappear from view first.

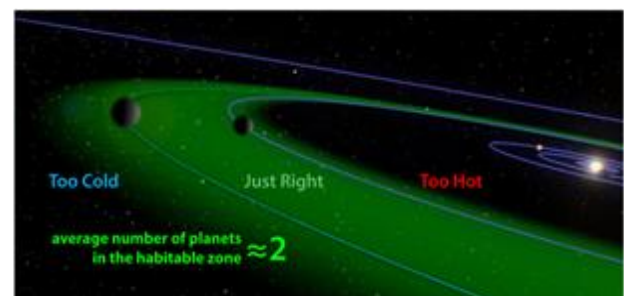
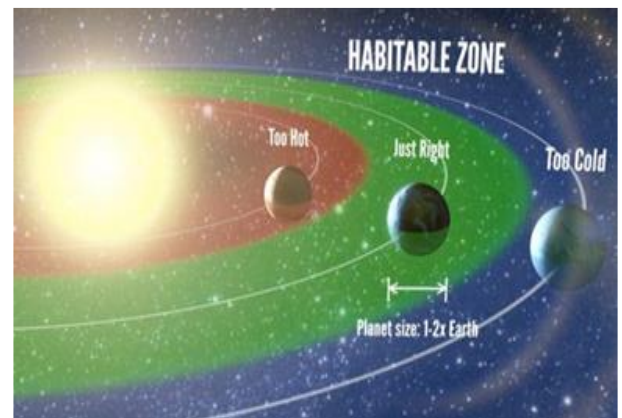
So what are you seeing when you count off 1,000 of the brightest stars in your sight?

Each star has between 0 and 3 inhabitable planets within the habitable zone – water does not boil nor does it freeze all the time. On average a star has one inhabited planet. Within our System of Satania, there are 619 inhabited planets out of 1,000 inhabitable planets and we are number 606 – a young planet on the outer edge of the System. You are looking at our System and our neighbours. Physically they are much like us but some maybe taller, shorter, skinnier or fatter.

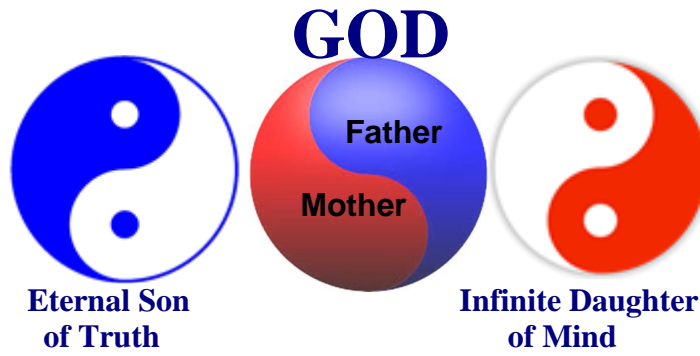
Presently, because Earth's humanity Rebelled some 200,000 years ago and then Defaulted more than 38,000 years ago, we are quarantined. We are not allowed visitors until we have healed our Rebellion. We have never had alien visitation though they have sent investigative drones.

100 Systems make up a Constellation and 100 Constellations make up our Local Universe of Nebadon of which 3,840,101 planets are inhabited out of 10,000,000 inhabitable planets. The Co-Regents are Mary Magdalene and Jesus. They came physically to Earth and subsequently introduced the availability of Divine Love throughout Nebadon and had the soul partner pairs of Lucifer and Satan imprisoned due to being the leaders of the Rebellion and bringing about the Default.

They also set about the arrival of the Avonal Pair on Earth to introduce the Healing and the new Spiritual Age – Spiritual Healing through Feeling Healing, the New Way.



Paradise – Havona – Home



SPIRITS from PARADISE

Nebadon – Salvington



MELCHIZEDEK  
BRILLIANT  
Evening Stars  
ARCHANGELS

Celestial Heavens

celestial ANGELS SPIRITS

Mansion Worlds

MORTAL ANGELS SPIRITS

Physical Earth

Nature Spirits Spirit Guides ANGELS

HUMANITY

Formerly ended  
31 January 2018

REBELLION & DEFAULT

Past  
200,000 years

and now for the

GREAT  
V-Turn

Coming  
1,000 years

# NEW FEELINGS WAY

*Mother* *Father*  
**PARADISE** **SUPREME BEING**

HAVONA  
 ORYONTON  
 Superuniverse  
 NEBADON  
 LOCAL UNIVERSE  
 Celestial  
 HEAVENS

Living Feelings First, longing for the truth of our feelings and expressing them, both good and bad, is the new Feelings Way. It is the only way we can heal ourselves of our Rebellion and Default; our minds controlling domination of our true personality. It opens us up to our soul-based truth, and the love that follows.

For the past 200,000 years, all of humanity has been enslaved to the controlling natures of minds. We now have been shown how to heal ourselves and set ourselves on the pathway to Paradise, to our Heavenly Mother and Father.

**DEAD END**  
 STOP

7  
 Divine Love  
 Healing  
 World

5  
 Divine Love  
 Healing  
 World

NEW WAY  
  
**FEELINGS**

3  
 Divine Love  
 Healing  
 World

1  
 Natural Love  
 spirit  
 Mansion  
 World

2  
 Mind  
 Mansion  
 World

I'D TURN BACK  
 IF I WERE YOU!

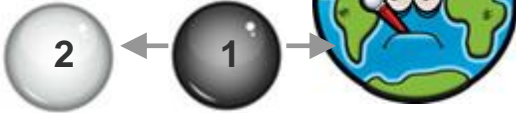
**MANSION  
 WORLDS**

Possibly around 200 billion spirits live in Worlds 1, 2, 4 and 6. Many are ancient spirits content in their mind ways; some are perfecting their mind worship by advancing into the 4<sup>th</sup>; with those having perfected it in the 6<sup>th</sup> believing they are gods!

6  
 Mind  
 Mansion  
 World

4  
 Mind  
 Mansion  
 World

1<sup>st</sup> Earth plane is the darkest of the 2 Spheres of Isolation – Hells.



Our soul condition, personality traits, mannerisms, errors, beliefs and behaviour, ALL transfer with us, upon death, into the 1<sup>st</sup> Mansion World. Our controlling emotional and mental addictions all continue with us when living in the mind Mansion Worlds 1, 2, 4 and 6. Doing our Spiritual Healing moves us into the Healing worlds 3, 5 and 7, to be set free of them.

# JOURNEY HOME

Our journey home is an ever growing expansion of truth being revealed to us. For Earth’s humanity, as for the 37 humanities that have Rebelled, we are quarantined and isolated. Having also Defaulted, Earth’s humanity is possibly the most evil of all. Firstly, we are to understand that living through our minds is why we are addicted to untruth and control of others and nature – we are going the wrong way! We are to live feelings first and then heal our Childhood Repression and Suppression – we are to live and express our true personality, the one given to us by our Heavenly Mother and Father. Then our journey home begins!

The Isle of Paradise is stationary within the circle of seven super-universes. Spheres here are also for us to further grow in truth before arriving Home to become Finaliters. Our Heavenly Mother and Father guide us out of our Local Universe of Nebadon, through the rest of our super-universe of Orvonton and into super, superuniverse Havona which circulates around the Isle of Paradise, being home.

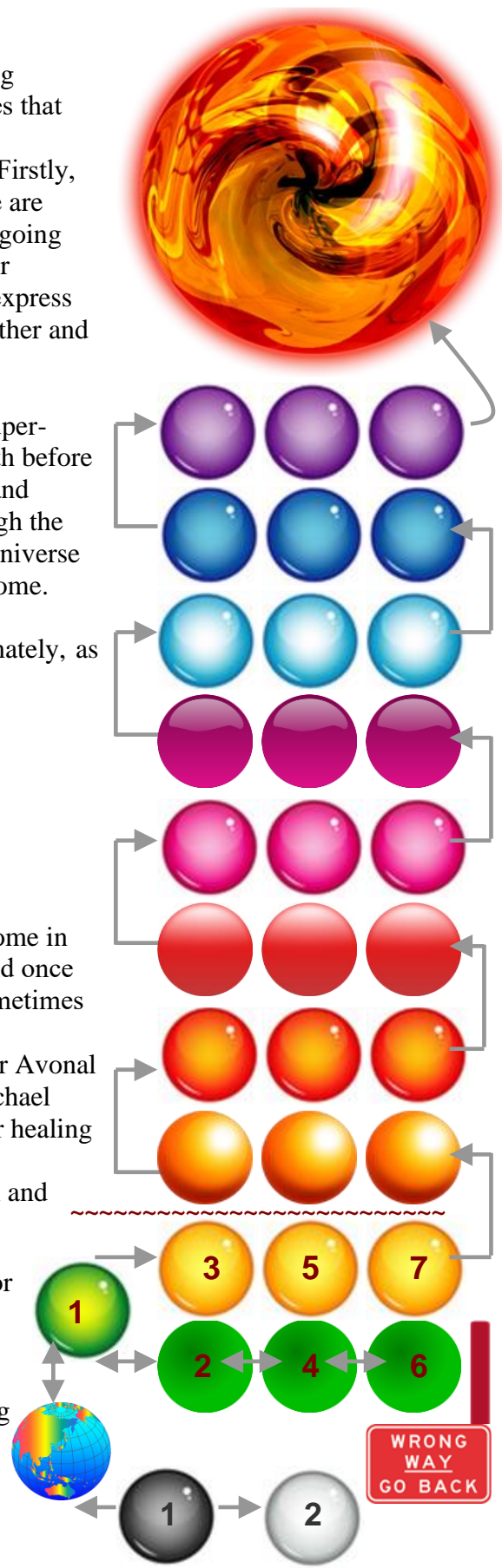
Each of the seven super-universes are constituted, approximately, as follows and with 1,000,000,000,000 inhabitable worlds:

- One super-universe is 10 major sectors
- One major sector is 100 minor sectors
- One minor sector is 100 local universes
- One local universe is 100 constellations
- One constellation is 100 systems
- One system embraces approximately 1,000 physical worlds

Once we attain the Celestial Heavens (spheres), we start to come in contact with spirits from other ‘Earth’ worlds. So in spirit and once we’ve finished our Healing and are Celestial, we interact, sometimes directly and otherwise indirectly, with potentially 10,000,000 physical worlds of which 3,840,101 are with humanities. Our Avonal Daughter and Son lead us to Mary Magdalene and Jesus (Michael soul partner pair, our Creator Daughter and Son), through our healing of the Rebellion and Default by guiding us into the first three Celestial Heavens and out of isolation from all other physical and spirit humanities.

Mary and Jesus then lead us through the Celestial Heavens for the system Satania (that Earth is in), then our constellation and then out of our Local Universe.

Isolation from all other humanities prevails before completing our soul’s healing and progress into the Celestial Heaven spheres 1, 2 and 3. Hell planes 1 and 2 are of Earth, those who have compensation may have this experience and might then progress up through mind Mansion Worlds 1, 2, 4 and 6 before turning around to progress through Healing Mansion Worlds 3, 5 and 7 to transition into Celestial Heaven.



## Spirit mind Mansion Worlds 1 – 7

These rebellious spirits interfered with spirits from Earth living in the Mansion Worlds. They caused humanity to turn away from God. They stopped us looking to our own feelings for the truth God wants us to live. They inducted us into their Rebellion and Default.

Those spirits within world 6, being mind spirits, are not of perfect Natural love. They are perfect in their imperfect Natural love. They have taken their denial, mind controlling state as far as they can, believing they are happy, loved, loving and all the rest, all mind-generated beliefs. The ultimate self-delusion. So that's what the gurus and those sorts of people and spirits are striving for. To live the Rebellion and Default as perfectly as they can. And people and mind spirits worship them, trying to emulate them, thinking wrongly that it's the highest spiritual way to be. And wrongly believing they are at-one with God, when they are only at-one with their fantasy, mind-contrived 'God'. They are fully embracing what Lucifer seduced humanity into embracing – all going the wrong way, away from our Heavenly Parents.

Further, they might believe they are soulmates / soul partners, but they aren't because they are still on their truth-denying mind conditions. And as that is anti-love, so they are anti their true soulmate. So they come together believing they are soulmates based on their false love of mind pretence.

**Dark spirits, being those with poor soul conditions, are shrivelled up and with little energy to express their bad attitudes. The Law of Non-Interference prevents them from causing harm to other spirit people or to people in physical bodies. They are isolated within the dark Spheres of Disharmony.**



**PRESENT STATUS of the REBELLION**

The Urantia Book 1925-1935

53:9.1 Early in the days of the Lucifer rebellion, salvation was offered all rebels by Michael (Creator Daughter and Son, Mary Magdalene and Jesus, are also referred to as Michael). To all who would show proof of sincere repentance, he offered, upon his attainment of complete universe sovereignty, forgiveness and reinstatement in some form of universe service. None of the leaders accepted this merciful proffer. But thousands of the angels and the lower orders of celestial beings, including hundreds of the Material Sons and Daughters, accepted the mercy proclaimed by the Panoptians and were given rehabilitation at the time of Jesus' resurrection nineteen hundred years ago. These beings have since been transferred to the Father's world of Jerusem, where they must be held, technically, until the Uversa courts hand down a decision in the matter of Gabriel vs. Lucifer. But no one doubts that, when the annihilation verdict is issued, these repentant and salvaged personalities will be exempted from the decree of extinction. These probationary souls now labor with the Panoptians in the work of caring for the Father's world.

53:9.2 The archdeceiver has never been on Urantia since the days when he sought to turn back Michael from the purpose to complete the bestowal and to establish himself finally and securely as the unqualified ruler of Nebadon. Upon Michael's becoming the settled head of the universe of Nebadon, Lucifer was taken into custody by the agents of the Uversa Ancients of Days and has since been a prisoner on satellite number one of the Father's group of the transition spheres of Jerusem. And here the rulers of other worlds and systems behold the end of the unfaithful Sovereign of Satania. Paul knew of the status of these rebellious leaders following Michael's bestowal, for he wrote of Caligastia's chiefs as "spiritual hosts of wickedness in the heavenly places."

53:9.3 Michael, upon assuming the supreme sovereignty of Nebadon, petitioned the Ancients of Days for authority to intern all personalities concerned in the Lucifer rebellion pending the rulings of the superuniverse tribunals in the case of Gabriel vs. Lucifer, placed on the records of the Uversa supreme court almost two hundred thousand years ago, as you reckon time. Concerning the system capital group, the Ancients of Days granted the Michael petition with but a single exception: Satan was allowed to make periodic visits to the apostate princes on the fallen worlds until another Son of God should be accepted by such apostate worlds, or until such time as the courts of Uversa should begin the adjudication of the case of Gabriel vs. Lucifer.



53:9.4 Satan could come to Urantia because you had no Son of standing in residence — neither Planetary Prince nor Material Son. Machiventa Melchizedek has since been proclaimed vicegerent Planetary Prince of Urantia, and the opening of the case of Gabriel vs. Lucifer has signalled the inauguration of temporary planetary regimes on all the isolated worlds. It is true that Satan did periodically visit Caligastia and others of the fallen princes right up to the time of the presentation of these revelations, when there occurred the first hearing of Gabriel's plea for the annihilation of the archrebels. Satan is now unqualifiedly detained on the Jerusem prison worlds.



53:9.5 Since Michael's final bestowal no one in all Satania has desired to go to the prison worlds to minister to the interned rebels. And no more beings have been won to the deceiver's cause. For nineteen hundred years the status has been unchanged.

53:9.6 We do not look for a removal of the present Satania restrictions until the Ancients of Days make final disposition of the archrebels. The system circuits will not be reinstated so long as Lucifer lives. Meantime, he is wholly inactive.

53:9.7 The rebellion has ended on Jerusem. It ends on the fallen worlds as fast as divine Sons arrive (Magisterial Daughter and Son, referred to as Avonals). We believe that all rebels who will ever accept mercy have done so. We await the flashing broadcast that will deprive these traitors of personality existence. We anticipate the verdict of Uversa will be announced by the executionary broadcast which will effect the annihilation of these interned rebels. Then will you look for their places, but they shall not be found. "And they who know you among the worlds will be astonished at you; you have been a terror, but never shall you be any more." And thus shall all of these unworthy traitors "become as though they had not been." All await the Uversa decree.

53:9.8 But for ages the seven prison worlds of spiritual darkness in Satania have constituted a solemn warning to all Nebadon, eloquently and effectively proclaiming the great truth "that the way of the transgressor is hard"; "that within every sin is concealed the seed of its own destruction"; that "the wages of sin is death."

(612.1) 53:9.9 [Presented by Manovandet Melchizedek, onetime attached to the receivership of Urantia.]



# Revelation and Mary Magdalene

## Mary Magdalene comments on Revelation from the Bible.

James Moncrief 2013-2014

The *Book of Revelation* (also called the Apocalypse of John, *Revelation* to John, the Apostle, is the final book of the New Testament, and consequently is also the final *book* of the Christian Bible.

### Rev. 4

*[1] After this I looked, and, behold, a door was opened in heaven: and the first voice which I heard was as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, Come up hither, and I will shew thee things which must be hereafter.*

*[2] And immediately I was in the spirit: and, behold, a throne was set in heaven, and one sat on the throne.*

*[3] And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone: and there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald.*

*[4] And round about the throne were four and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold.*

Mary Magdalene: This part is interesting, referring to Machiventa Melchizedek who is sitting on the throne, he being the current head of Earth (spiritually) having replaced Caligastia. And around him are the counsel of 24 hand-picked mortals by the Melchizedek receivers to help them govern Urantia (re: The Urantia Book 1925-1935). It's John's imagination that painted the scene, for in reality the 24 don't wear crowns. He needed to make it all sound very impressive, because indeed it is, but impressive on a spiritual level and with little to do with the material and physical look of things.

James: So the golden crowns are just symbolic?

Mary Magdalene: Yes.

James: Mary, I've included the relevant part from The Urantia Book (with its American spelling – see below), and am I right in feeling that those who have been there for a long time will be able to resume their ascension at the end of yours and Jesus' age with a new twenty-four being chosen, or is that just more of my imagination?

Mary: No it's not your imagination James, it's pretty much as you think, everything is set to change. Machiventa, Eve and Adam will remain on the council (they being permanent until the Divine Love is re-bestowed in the aeons to come when things will change again, things finally getting back to how they ordinarily are in Satania), with the others being allowed to move on. And I can now add a surprise for you... Verna and her partner are going to take the place of 1-2-3.

James: Gee, she will be pleased, does she know yet Mary?

Mary: She knows all about it! Can't you hear her yelling with joy in your mind about it James.

James: That brings a tear to me eye. Oh gee Mary, Verna being promoted to the Major League, you've made my day. A good feeling for once! I do hope this isn't all just part of one of my fantasies.

Mary: You'll have to wait and see James.

James: And Mary, I've not picked up on this last sentence before, not having read *The Urantia Book* for a long time, however it seems relevant to what you've been speaking about concerning the current and future Avonal bestowals (Magisterial Daughter and Son are also called Avonals). *"Eras of the Magisterial Sons and Teacher Sons and the ages of light and life are to be anticipated on Urantia, regardless of unexpected visitations of divine Sons which may or may not occur."*

Mary: Yes James, a few little hints here and there for you to look out for. Indeed Urantia (Earth) is to play host to such unexpected bestowals and visitations, which have been speculated about because of the problems brought about by the Rebellion, but no one has been privy to such information until now.

James: Yes, well I like the part about "may or may not occur" because if it wasn't going to happen, why put it in the book! I do wish I could be bothered reading *The Urantia Book* again, I think about it often, but I just can't bring myself to do it (I can't even re-read my own stuff!). I've got too many constant bad feelings making me feel too rotten, with the last thing I want to do being reading and having to concentrate on it. I'm fine about writing like this with you Mary, in short bursts, I don't have to do much as you do it all – yet I can no longer do it all day like I used to be able to.

Mary: It's understandable James, and it's not necessary for now. You've got what you've needed from the book, and it's far more important for you to stay focused on your bad feelings so you can uncover the truth of them and heal yourself of your evilness. That's your priority, everything else can wait.

*The Urantia Book*; Paper 45, Section 4: The Four and Twenty Counselors

P513:4, 45:4. 1 At the centre of the seven angelic residential circles on Jerusem is located the headquarters of the Urantia advisory council, the four and twenty counselors. John the Revelator called them the four and twenty elders: "And round about the throne were four and twenty seats, and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment." The throne in the centre of this group is the judgment seat of the presiding archangel, the throne of the resurrection roll call of mercy and justice for all Satania. This judgment seat has always been on Jerusem, but the twenty-four surrounding seats were placed in position no more than nineteen hundred years ago, soon after Christ Michael was elevated to the full sovereignty of Nebadon. These four and twenty counselors are his personal agents on Jerusem, and they have authority to represent the Master Son

in all matters concerning the roll calls of Satania and in many other phases of the scheme of mortal ascension on the isolated worlds of the system. They are the designated agents for executing the special requests of Gabriel and the unusual mandates of Michael.

P513:5, 45:4. 2 These twenty-four counsellors have been recruited from the eight Urantia races, and the last of this group were assembled at the time of the resurrection roll call of Michael, nineteen hundred years ago. This Urantia advisory council is made up of the following members:

P513:6, 45:4. 3 1. Onagar, the master mind of the pre-Planetary Prince age, who directed his fellows in the worship of "The Breath Giver."

P513:7, 45:4. 4 2. Mansant, the great teacher of the post-Planetary Prince age on Urantia, who pointed his fellows to the veneration of "The Great Light."

P513:8, 45:4. 5 3. Onamonalonton, a far-distant leader of the red man and the one who directed this race from the worship of many gods to the veneration of "The Great Spirit."

P513:9, 45:4. 6 4. Orlandof, a prince of the blue men and their leader in the recognition of the divinity of "The Supreme Chief."

P513:10, 45:4. 7 5. Porshunta, the oracle of the extinct orange race and the leader of this people in the worship of "The Great Teacher."

P513:11, 45:4. 8 6. Singlangton, the first of the yellow men to teach and lead his people in the worship of "One Truth" instead of many. Thousands of years ago the yellow man knew of the one God.

P513:12, 45:4. 9 7. Fantad, the deliverer of the green men from darkness and their leader in the worship of "The One Source of Life."

P513:13, 45:4. 10 8. Orvonon, the enlightener of the indigo races and their leader in the onetime service of "The God of Gods."

P514:1, 45:4. 11 9. Adam, the discredited but rehabilitated planetary father of Urantia, a Material Son of God who was relegated to the likeness of mortal flesh, but who survived and was subsequently elevated to this position by the decree of Michael.

P514:2, 45:4. 12 10. Eve, the mother of the violet race of Urantia, who suffered the penalty of default with her mate and was also rehabilitated with him and assigned to serve with this group of mortal survivors.

P514:3, 45:4. 13 11. Enoch, the first of the mortals of Urantia to fuse with the Thought Adjuster during the mortal life in the flesh.

P514:4, 45:4. 14 12. Moses, the emancipator of a remnant of the submerged violet race and the

instigator of the revival of the worship of the Universal Father under the name of "The God of Israel."

P514:5, 45:4. 15 13. Elijah, a translated soul of brilliant spiritual achievement during the post-Material Son age.

P514:6, 45:4. 16 14. Machiventa Melchizedek, the only Son of this order to bestow himself upon the Urantia races. While still numbered as a Melchizedek, he has become "forever a minister of the Most Highs," eternally assuming the assignment of service as a mortal ascender, having sojourned on Urantia in the likeness of mortal flesh at Salem in the days of Abraham. This Melchizedek has latterly been proclaimed vicegerent Planetary Prince of Urantia with headquarters on Jerusem and authority to act in behalf of Michael, who is actually the Planetary Prince of the world whereon he experienced his terminal bestowal in human form. Notwithstanding this, Urantia is still supervised by successive resident governors general, members of the four and twenty counselors.

P514:7, 45:4. 17 15. John the Baptist, the forerunner of Michael's mission on Urantia and, in the flesh, distant cousin of the Son of Man.

P514:8, 45:4. 18 16. 1-2-3 the first, the leader of the loyal midway creatures in the service of Gabriel at the time of the Caligastia betrayal, elevated to this position by Michael soon after his entrance upon unconditioned sovereignty.

P514:9, 45:4. 19 These selected personalities are exempt from the ascension regime for the time being, on Gabriel's request, and we have no idea how long they may serve in this capacity.

P514:10, 45:4. 20 Seats numbers 17, 18, 19, and 20 are not permanently occupied. They are temporarily filled by the unanimous consent of the sixteen permanent members, being kept open for later assignment to ascending mortals from the present postbestowal Son age on Urantia.

P514:11, 45:4. 21 Numbers 21, 22, 23, and 24 are likewise temporarily filled while being held in reserve for the great teachers of other and subsequent ages which undoubtedly will follow the present age. Eras of the Magisterial Sons and Teacher Sons and the ages of light and life are to be anticipated on Urantia, regardless of unexpected visitations of divine Sons which may or may not occur.

## Speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus

2013

### 51 List

James: Jesus, what about the One World Religion?

Jesus: Dreams of certain people James. It will one day eventuate, but that won't be until humanity has fully healed itself – and then it will be the Religion of Truth, not like any of today's existing religions that are of untruth. It will be the religion you live by once you've healed your evilness, it all coming about as you simply live true to your feelings. To try and contrive one world religion in your evilness is only more of the dreams of power-people. It's a nice idea, a wholly united humanity, no borders, no nationalities, all speaking the same language, getting rid of all the cultural differences, having a blend of all the best traits, all living the same truths; and from your reading of The Urantia Book that is indeed the destiny of a material world, natural evolution on all levels; however it's not going to happen whilst humanity is denying its feelings. That will happen in the far off future when the true blending and coming together will happen, but naturally, not forced or imposed, and with everyone living true to themselves, that being the one world religion. And it will not even be a religion as such, for such evolutionary religions will have been dispensed with, it being simply the chosen natural way of life, it being how everyone is, and that being when the ages of Light and Life will begin.

James: So the Lucifer's religion, what was that – True Freedom and Liberation? How would that apply to the one world religion people are talking about now for humanity?

Jesus: Ideally the guise would be to bring all the world's religions together, but then to break them all apart making a man-made 'best of them all', and forcing everyone to be part of it, saying that's true freedom and liberation of spirit, it being as many mind spirits are all trying to live, for ideally they too would like to see the dissolution of the many different religious and spiritual sectors in their Mansion Worlds. So all of humanity coming together – on Earth and in Heaven (the mind Mansion Worlds) united as one. But the true way of humanity fully uniting as one will only come about as I said, when all humanity, people on Earth and all the spirits in all the Mansion Worlds are living of a Celestial level of truth, having completely ended their rebellious ways.

And it's what you've been standing up to James on our blog, the comments that are trying to entice people to live following those other Jesus' and all that so-called feeling good and loving everyone stuff. None of which you rightly feel is true, it all being yet another

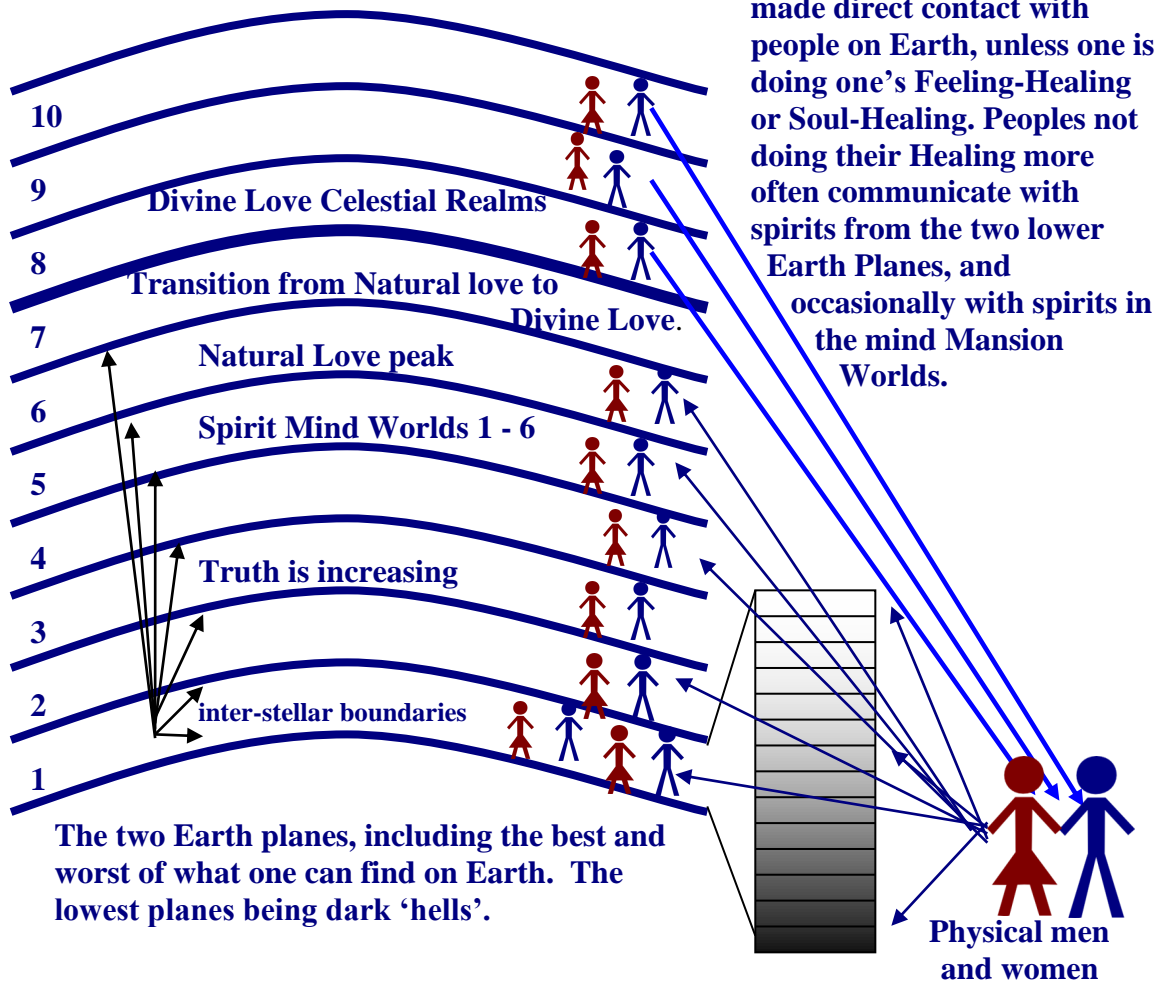
insidious, as you said, way of trying to gain control over everyone whilst pretending it's empowering the individual making them feel they have the power to determine and control their lives – their feelings; so they believe they have the power to make themselves be all-loving, but as you rightly said in your responses, it doesn't work like that. All of that way of thinking and believing is heading in the direction of the New World Order, helping to bring it into being all under the guise of increasingly giving people more freedom and liberation – all a manifestation and outworking of the Lucifer manifesto, when in fact you are losing freedom by denying your bad feelings and not seeking the truth of them, and by refusing to look into, face and accept, your childhood repression. None of what you read along those lines is intent on helping people to go into their repressed childhood pain and deal with it, face it and see the truth of it, see the truth of your relationships with your parents. So that's what you can look for so far as something that might be able to help you move in the right direction of healing yourselves.

James: And finally Mary, what about people claiming to be in contact with some of The Urantia Book writers or personalities in the book like Machiventa Melchizedek and the Divine Minister Herself.

Mary Magdalene: Some people will in time be able to speak with such universal personalities should it be part of their soul growth, however I will stipulate that it WILL ONLY BE WITH PEOPLE WHO HAVE HEALED THEIR NEGATIVE STATE OR ARE FIRMLY COMMITTED TO DOING SO. Certain events, such as our writing this blog together and by you making it public, James, have now changed the status of such things, so from now on technically this is how things will be. Up until now, a few people have had personal contact with some of the personalities in the book, including Jesus and myself, however that will no longer happen now we've completed our revelation to mankind through these writings with you James. So anyone who claims they are speaking with or receiving messages from such personalities will be speaking only with the mind spirits. And the name Nebadonia was also given to humanity by the mind spirits.

Thank you Mary.

**SPIRIT and PHYSICAL INTERACTION:**



**Possible relationship of Map of Consciousness (MoC) with Mansion World Worlds:**

<b>8<sup>th</sup> sphere</b>	<b>1,081 – 1,251+ Achievement of at-onement on reaching 1,081</b>
<b>7<sup>th</sup> sphere</b>	<b>921 – 1,080 Divine love only, transmission to at-onement and Celestial spheres</b>
<b>6<sup>th</sup> sphere</b>	<b>841 – 1,000 Natural love mind world – perfect Natural love</b>
<b>5<sup>th</sup> sphere</b>	<b>781 – 920 Divine love Mansion World</b>
<b>4<sup>th</sup> sphere</b>	<b>651 – 840 Natural love mind Mansion World</b>
<b>3<sup>rd</sup> sphere</b>	<b>500 – 780 Divine love Mansion World</b>
<b>2<sup>nd</sup> sphere</b>	<b>500 – 650 Natural love mind Mansion World</b>
<b>1<sup>st</sup> sphere</b>	<b>1 – 499 Natural love mind world predominantly</b>

**Humanity awakens in spirit in the first Mansion World. Then they move, if required, upwards to higher mind levels or lower into the hell planes or over into the Divine Love healing worlds. Humanity, overall, calibrates around 212 on the Map of Consciousness.**



**WHY did the LANONANDEK DAUGHTERS and SONS REBEL?**

**Part 5**

**The Lucifer, Satan, Caligastia and Daligastia soul partner pairs are all high level Lanonandeks:**

**FOR 200,000 years ALL SCRIPTURES and Earth based INSTITUTIONALISED SYSTEMS are the WORK of the REBELLIOUS LANONANDEKS:**

**The rebellious Lanonandeks from within our local universe are these soul partner pairs:**

**THE EVIL ONES**



**Lucifer pair  
Arrested and imprisoned 26 CE**



**Satan pair**



**Caligastia pair**



**Daligastia pair**

**Arrested and imprisoned early 1990s CE**

According to the Urantia Book (TUB) there are various orders of Paradise Descending Daughters and Sons. (NB: TUB only refers to the masculine so doesn't include Daughters.) The Descending Daughters and Sons descend or step down from Paradise to reach out and 'down' to the Ascending mortals – men and women on the evolutionary worlds, who are reaching out and 'up' to Paradise and for such help from the descending spirit pairs. Ascending mortal pairs (soul partners) cannot by themselves ascend to Paradise, because it is not 'encoded' in their soul. So they need higher help and guidance from the descending pairs. So if people don't have this higher help they will never spiritually and physically progress very far. And if this higher help goes haywire, people are stuffed until other higher helpers comes to rescue them.

One such Descending Pair, the Creator Pair, comes out from Paradise to a section of space when it is ready for them – Mary M (Magdalene) and Jesus in our case; and in union with the Divine Minister, create or



'bring into being' a Local Universe – Nebadon. Mary and Jesus then attend to the whole (local) universe, with Avonal Descending Paradise Pairs coming as required to the individual earth worlds to ensure and initiate the spiritual changing of the ages that is needed to advance the spiritual development of mortals in accordance with the Paradise Plan.

Part of the Creation of Nebadon includes the creation of Local Universal Descending Daughters and Sons that hold key positions on individual worlds and oversee larger areas or sections of the Nebadon. The Lanonandeks being these key administrators, guides, overseers, are the ones that ensure the ascending mortals of each world are given what they need in accordance with the unfolding phases of their evolution, as well as providing the necessary Mansion World structures and organisation of the Celestials spheres, the greater part of Nebadon, all so mortals of the evolutionary worlds can find their way up and through the Local Universe so as to set out on their greater spiritual journey through the Super Universe and Central Universe to Paradise. The Lanonandeks make sure all the parts work as

they are intended to do, with the Melchizedeks being more involved with the ongoing teaching and personal education of mortals about all things through the Local Universe.

The Lucifers, Satans, Caligastias and Daligastias are all Lanonandek daughter and son pairs.

The Lucifers were the overseers of this sector – System – of Nebadon that includes Earth – Urantia. The Satans were to help the Lucifers, being the main liaison pair with the Caligastias (The Planetary Prince and Princess) who oversaw Earth directly from spirit, and the Daligastias being physically materialised on Earth so as to oversee and help evolve the local races of Earth on all levels – the practical, physical and spiritual, this being how it was five hundred thousand years ago. And for three hundred thousand years, everything went well.

The whole of Creation thus far is one gigantic Ascending mortal scheme – The Ascension Scheme. So everything in it works to help slowly evolve humanity along the plans designed for them by the Descending Pairs and the Mother and Father, with the idea to evolve, through ongoing self-expression, the people from all the earths up through the Mansion Worlds and into the Celestial spheres and on through and out of Nebadon. So if anything goes wrong in any level of the universe then it causes problems for the mortals who are wanting to ascend.

The Lucifers were outstanding members of their Order. However according to TUB (if I remember correctly), they were passed over when they applied to oversee certain parts of Nebadon – and so why did that happen??? Then finally they got their chance. As to why they rebelled – it is said their egos, their self-importance, grew, and they weren't able to control it. They were seduced by some inner need for greater power – but why did that happen? And is it just like everything else, there is variation in all things and so they went the way of rebelling against Mary and Jesus and the Mother and Father. And not being of a higher Paradise Order, they are more prone to being seduced by their inner biases, whereas supposedly Paradise Descending Daughters and Sons are too perfect, being of Paradise origin, and so wouldn't or even can't rebel. And Avonal Pairs can willingly take on rebellion, but that's their choice and they are not technically rebelling or defaulting, they needing to do this so they can heal themselves of the Wrongness thereby liberating the world of rebellion, and in our (Earth) case, also the default. Which means providing people and spirits in the Mansion Worlds their Spirits of Truth, so everyone in a rebellious state can look to them instead of the Evil Ones, the rebellious Lanonandeks, for the way out of rebellion and onto Paradise.

The Evil Ones took over their part of Nebadon, Mary and Jesus allowed them to, allowing the Rebellion and subsequent Default on Earth to run its course. However it continues to cause masses of disruptions to the natural way of things, all of which we've been and continue to be subjected to.



So because humanity for two hundred thousand years has been increasingly subjected to the Rebellion and then also the Default of Eve and Adam, we are well and truly entrenched in the unconscious belief that the Evil Ones are the Gods, and that we're to look to them for the way to be happy and feel loved – that they are the Living Truth. And yet, as we can all see from our own lives when we start to address our bad feelings, this is wrong, false and misleading, only making us feel even more unhappy, unloved and powerless in our negative truth-denying state and being unable to do anything about it – because ascending mortals are not able to go against the higher Daughters and Sons. So without humanity knowing it, we have been praying to the Evil Ones as if they are God, even with people who pray to Jesus, praying to a mind-created fantasy Jesus and not the real one, as can be seen by the Evil Ones

strategically denying humanity the truth of the Divine Love, with our need to long for it being excluded from the Bible and not found in any other rebellion-created religion.

Mary and Jesus being the highest Paradise Pair, by their coming to Earth, terminated the System Rebellion of the Lucifers and Satans. So that level of evil influence on all the rebellious physical worlds ended two thousand years ago. And then it's required for each world to be attended to by a bestowal Avonal Pair, who take on the evilness of that world and heal it within themselves, thereby ending the control in our case of the Caligastias and Daligastias, which has now apparently happened, with the Avonal Pair only to finish their Healing so as to signal the complete technical end of the Rebellion and Default.

So their – the Avonal pair – Healing involves dealing with the Rebellion and Default within themselves on all levels, so people and the mind Mansion World spirits can then choose to follow them and do their Healing. So by following the Avonal Pair you are going against the Evil Ones (currently it being their legacy within you and on the world), looking to end their negative, unloving and untrue influences within yourself. And once done, you become a Celestial, either on Earth or in the Celestial spheres, and free to align yourself with Mary and Jesus, which is done by partaking of the Divine Love, and free to live your ascension to Paradise – free to become at-one with your Mother and Father.

We're all living the demented levels of the demented minds of the four Lanonandek pairs that rebelled. And as we do our Healing, so we come to see how fucked they are, as we see how fucked we are; how they passed that fuckedness onto us through our parents, how we've become so tangled up in our Wrongness, not knowing what is true – we live untruth believing it's true – we feel false love believing it's true love. We're all around the wrong way, deeply mixed up, and needing to do our Spiritual Healing to get ourselves out of our sinful and evil ways, so as to come back into alignment with the Truth. So all that we are has to go, and we're to uncover a whole New Way on all levels, personally and how to live, as we liberate ourselves from our dementedness.

With the Evil Lanonandeks no longer at large, having been detained on a prison world awaiting judgement as to what will happen to them, so the Melchizedeks stepped in taking over their positions. I don't know why other Lanonandeks weren't appointed, however I guess it's because of the damage done by the Rebellion. We who are here and part of it have to deal with it ourselves, so no outsiders other than Mary and Jesus and the Avonal Pair being from Paradise that can override that limitation.

And the Melchizedeks have enlisted the Celestial spirits' help. So together, they now in effect play the roles of the Lanonandeks. And as the Avonals progressively heal themselves, thereby liberating humanity from the dictates of the Rebellion and Default, so the Celestials are being given increasing power and authority to do what the Lanonandeks would have done. So the Rebellion, on a positive note is providing the Celestial spirits with unique opportunities as part of their ascension, as we hear from Helen and Nanna Beth – both 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven spirits. And I would imagine, people who finish their Healing and become Celestials on Earth, will also in some way be given extraordinary opportunities as well, all of which will involve some level of healing the world and doing what the Lanonandeks and Eve and Adam should have done. Even to the point of Celestials on Earth who have children, will in some way be like the new 'Eves and Adams' populating the world with perfect and true children, all who are completely free of the Rebellion and Default.

And what happens to the Evil Ones? I imagine they will have to undergo a long period of Compensation experiencing the pain they caused all the people and angels who were under their care. And after that, if they are not extinguished outright, possibly they might be rehabilitated to some degree; however as TUB suggests, without ever receiving the power they once had. However, as all works out

for the best and ultimately is all-loving, it will be fascinating to see through our own lives how all the pain we've been made to suffer ends up helping us and being the best thing for us.

And one last thing to note, had there been no Rebellion or Default, then on Earth we'd still have the Daligastias and Eve and Adam helping people grow and evolve on all levels. Still being the higher Daughters and Sons that we can look to knowing that we're not alone, that we are being looked after and loved and that a greater life of ascension awaits us. And we would by now know of the Caligastias and all the help they would be providing on the higher spiritual levels, as well as the help they would be giving mortal spirits in the Mansion Worlds. And we would know of the Satans and Lucifers and all the help they were providing on the System level. And we've understood that in a way these higher Daughters and Sons are like mini gods to us, yet not our Heavenly Mother and Father. And they would be pointing us toward Mary and Jesus helping us understand that they are the Creator Pair. And here we live in their universe of Nebadon, and that all they are doing for and with us is to help us evolve and grow on all levels as we look to our feelings for our truth we are to live as we express the personalities from our souls on our way through Nebadon and onto Paradise. It all being a perfectly unified and loving experience for us. We being able to see the higher Daughter and Son as in the Daligastias and the Material Pair, Eve and Adam, who'd be for us the perfect humans that we could strive to be like. So we would want to be perfect in our humanness like Eve and Adam, and perfect in our spiritualness like the Daligastias. With both pairs showing us that we can be both perfect on the material and physical level, as we can be on the spiritual level. Which is completely the opposite of how we've been made to live, because all of that perfection has been denied us, with our being so screwed up about how we are to live both materially – physically and spiritually – we having no idea about either, and with them working fully in opposition to each other. And with our longing for and wanting the Truth, the truth of how we're to live physically and spiritually, all of which is to come (and ONLY come) through each of us individually and as a consequence of properly attending to and expressing ALL we feel.

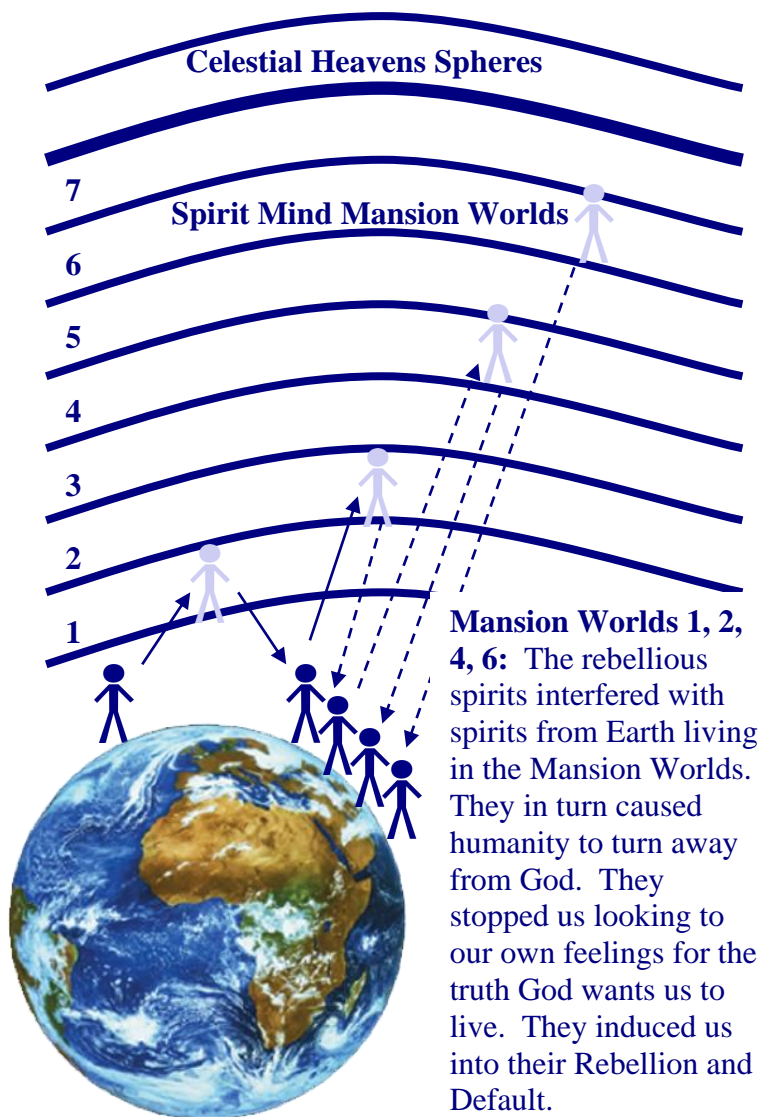


**Negative Spirit Influence  
blocked  
22 March 2017**  
**Law of Compensation  
quickening  
22 May 2017**  
**Rebellion and Default  
officially ended  
31 January 2018**  
**Commence Mobilisation  
22 July 2023**



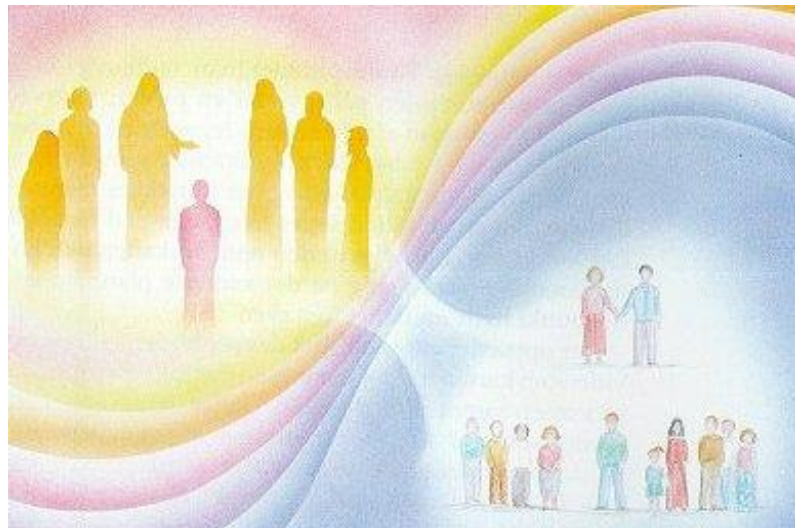
**HOW SCRIPTURES CAME ABOUT:**

**Lanonandeks:** Lucifer, Satan, Caligastia, Daligastia and their partners, high spirits that oversee humanity, rebelled against the Truth, Mary Magdalene and Jesus, and against God.

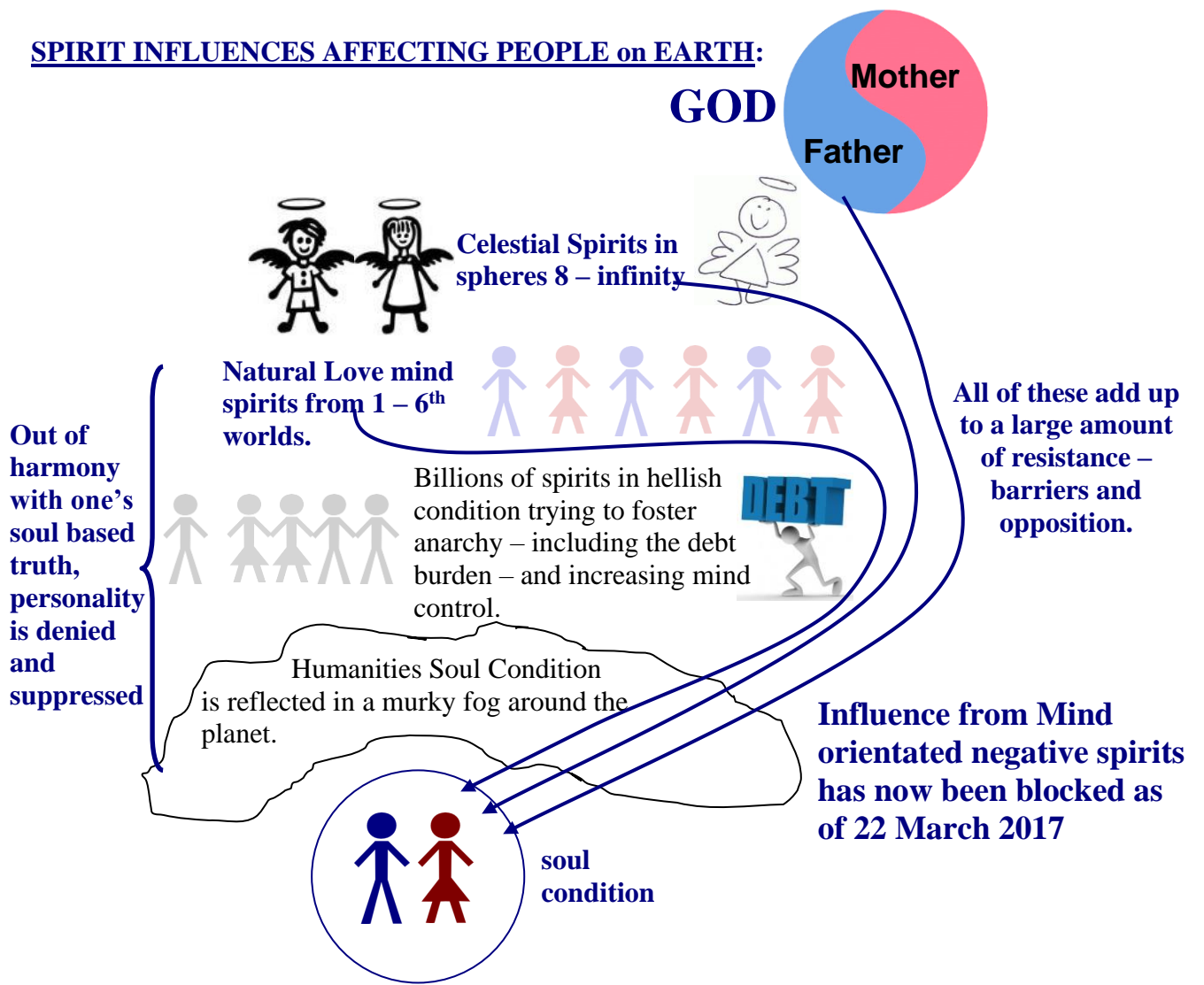


**Mansion Worlds 1, 2, 4, 6:** The rebellious spirits interfered with spirits from Earth living in the Mansion Worlds. They in turn caused humanity to turn away from God. They stopped us looking to our own feelings for the truth God wants us to live. They induced us into their Rebellion and Default.

**Earth:** The rebellious higher spirits together with the corrupted and lost-to-the-truth Mansion World mind spirits, interfered with people on Earth – now is stopped as of 22 March 2017.



SPIRIT INFLUENCES AFFECTING PEOPLE on EARTH:



SPIRITUAL UNIVERSE CAMPS



**REBELLION and DEFAULT formally ended 31 January 2018:**

All in keeping with the **outworking of the Rebellion and Default**. Humanity is so shut off to anything that one's feelings provide, we are all but minds robotically carrying out instructions; nothing is fluid, intuitive nor feeling-free. Our whole world can't change as it is, because everyone and everything is so bogged down in the mire of artificial laws and procedures.

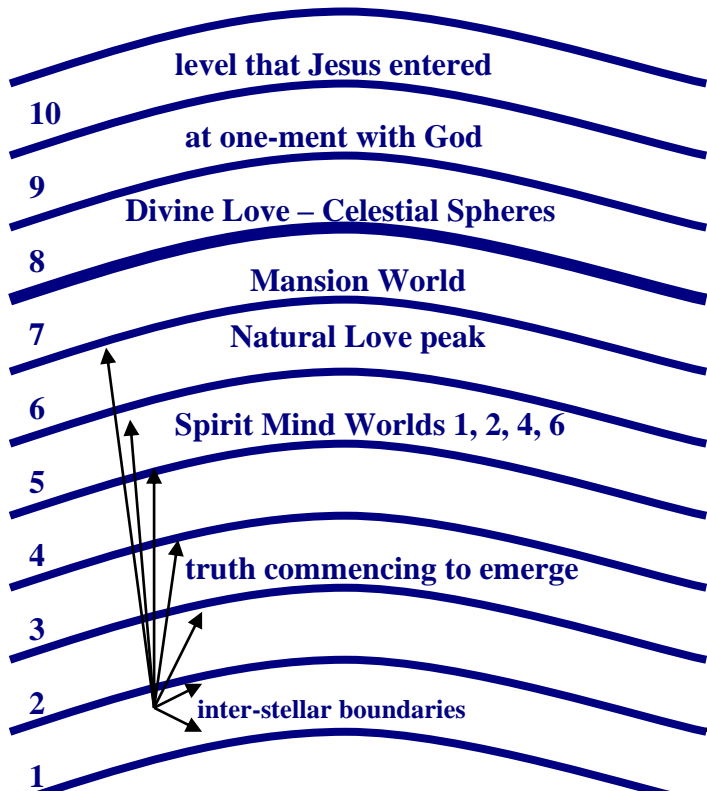
**WE'VE BEEN SCREWED BY  
LUCIFER REBELLION**

All of the Mansion Worlds are Natural love worlds, only 3, 5, 7 include the Divine Love.

And as they currently stand: 1, 2, 4, 6 are Natural love worlds yet in denial against that Natural love, and as they are with their minds in control, the mind worlds – or mind-led. With 3, 5, 7 being the Healing Natural love worlds, with spirits trying to end that denial and including the Divine Love. And as they are trying to work with their feelings, being the feeling worlds, or feeling-led.

And the spirits suggest that during the Avonal Age, within worlds 1, 2, 4, 6 people and spirits will be able to do their Feeling-Healing without the Divine Love. So these Mansion Worlds will become divided, or have a partition set up within them, so the two can live side by side: Those people and spirits wanting to truly perfect their Natural love by doing their Feeling-Healing, and those people and spirits wanting to still carry on in their mind denial. And those who do their Feeling-Healing will be able to live up to and in the sixth world, so even up through the Mansion Worlds 3 and 5 but only in their Natural love, being unable to move into 7 until they embrace the Divine Love and complete their Soul-Healing, which would then prepare them for entry into the Celestial spheres. So in world 6 it's conceivable there will be both fully healed and perfect Natural love spirits (and people equivalent on Earth), and spirits as imperfect as can be in their Natural love mind controlled lives (and people equivalent on Earth.)

**OUR DESTINATION on PASSING OVER is TYPICALLY the MID RANGE PLANES of the 1<sup>ST</sup> spirit MANSION WORLD:**

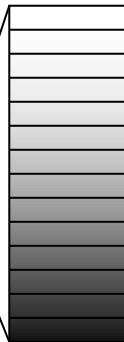


Upon death we all arrive at one of the receiving centres on the first Mansion World. We are 'checked into' the world in our new spirit status, and then taken, sometimes instantaneously, to the level of our mind or truth development. This might mean we make our new home in one of the planes of the first Mansion World, or move higher, or lower into the dark hell planes, or over into the Divine Love Healing Mansion Worlds.

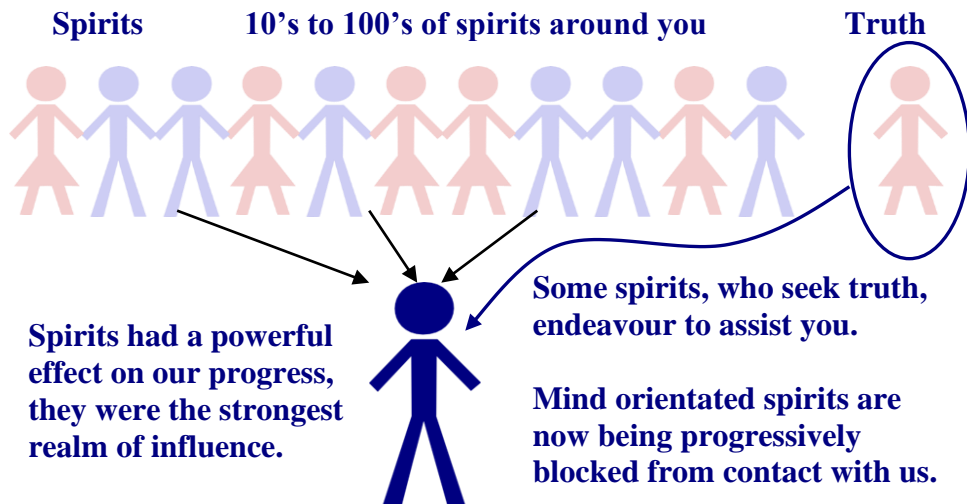
The top of 1<sup>st</sup> World is a very pleasant Earth environment in the spirit realms.



Summerland, etc., is more beautiful than anywhere on Earth.



The hells are unimaginable places of darkness.





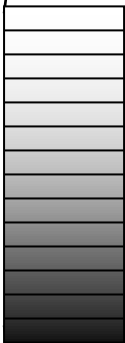
**1<sup>st</sup> SPHERE ASPECTS:**  
**Summerland, etc, nurseries**



**Summerland, etc., are beautiful regions of 1<sup>st</sup> sphere.**

**Summerland, etc, are within the highest planes of the 1<sup>st</sup> Mansion World / sphere.**

**There are 1,000s of plains in the 1<sup>st</sup> sphere.**



**Ambience of mid range plains of the 1<sup>st</sup> sphere is where the majority of humanity pass into.**



**2 Planes of Disharmony / Earth:**  
**The hells are unimaginable places of darkness.**  
**Consider you are stuck at the end of the deepest longest mine ever, on your own, without any lights!**





### **1<sup>st</sup> Spirit MANSION WORLD CONDITIONS:**

**The first of the seven Mansion Worlds is the destination for all who shed their physical body, be it moments after conception / incarnation, or any time during gestation, or later on through one's life in the physical realm of Earth.**

**After a period of 'acclimatisation' of around three months in one of the many receiving stations within the 1<sup>st</sup> Mansion World, one's soul condition will then determine where one will live in the relevant spirit world.**

**The conditions within the 1<sup>st</sup> spirit Mansion World range from the dull and dreary condition of a remote rundown township or an outback community in a semi arid environment all the way through to the most wonderful environment and conditions to be found on Earth.**

**Thus, we are drawn by our soul condition to inhabit an environment that we have brought our own condition to be, and to live with spirit people of similar soul condition.**

**Even though our arrival at a receiving station within the 1<sup>st</sup> spirit Mansion World will be a delightful condition, as our memory starts to become active then we will find ourselves being drawn by the gravity that matches our soul condition.**

**If we are inclined to cause harm to others we will be drawn into the darker Planes of Disharmony. If we have longed for and received our Mother and Father's Divine Love, we will most likely progress to the 3<sup>rd</sup> World (being the first of the Divine Love Mansion Worlds), to commence our Spiritual Feeling Healing and Soul Healing.**



## 2 PLANES of DISHARMONY:

God is a God of love to even the vilest sinner, and when such a sinner turns to Them and prays for forgiveness and love he gets them both. Let me tell you further that the love of God and embraces Feeling Healing, when it enters into the soul of a man is sufficient to wash away all sins, and make that soul happy and joyful. Not even the most evil man who is guilty of the greatest sin need think that he cannot be pardoned, and made happy and brought into harmony with God.

God, being Mother and Father, loves all Their children too much to have them pass through such experiences as are in part of the teachings of many spiritual leaders and books. Evil spirits have to suffer for their sins and atone for every evil thought, but not by any such suffering as some books depict. Neither the hells of the churches nor the hells of such books exist.

The two Planes of Disharmony are places of isolation to prevent those who wish to pursue harm to others from doing so.

As such spirits are embroiled in harmful negative emotions, there is a progressive and gross lack of love and light in these spheres. The hovels that are physically assembled by these dark spirits progressively become lacking in substance reflecting the soul condition of these spirit personalities.

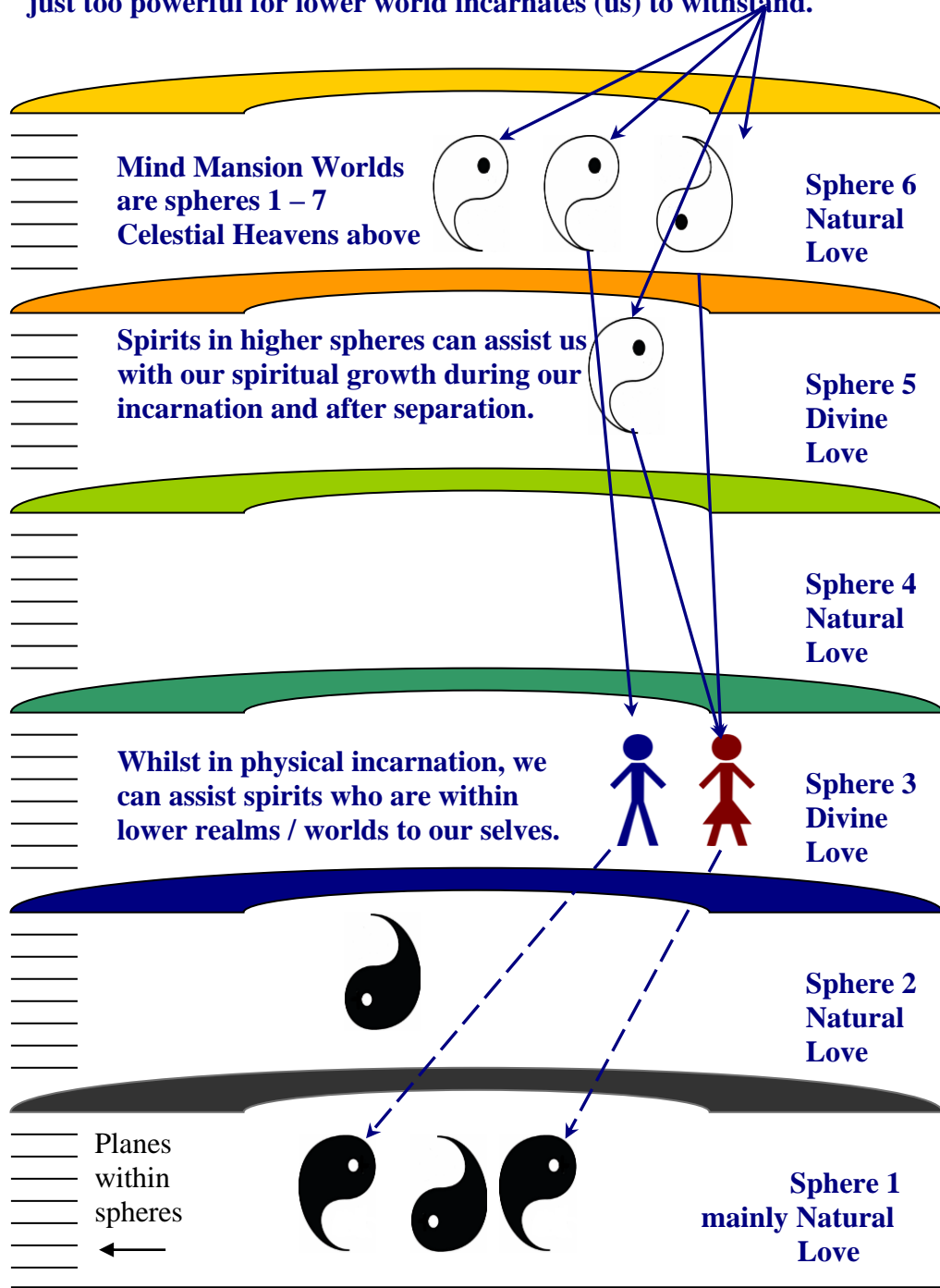
The two Planes of Disharmony are planes of earth. There is virtual darkness prevailing on the 2<sup>nd</sup> Plane of Disharmony and the environment is one of gross desolation.

No matter what one's soul condition may be in, one can recover and progress to higher spheres of love and harmony. Many have progressed from the deepest of these 'hells' to the Celestial Heavens through engaging in doing their Feeling Healing and embracing Divine Love.



**SPIRITUAL SUPPORT and DELIVERY PROCESS**

Divine Love spirits from the Celestial spheres 8 – 10 may need an intermediary who is a Divine Love spirit from the lower worlds to assist with one's growth. Such higher sphere spirit's direct energy is just too powerful for lower world incarnates (us) to withstand.



The second, fourth and sixth spirit worlds provide principally for moral and mental advancement using the mind; whereas, the third, fifth and seventh worlds are based on moral advancement through our feelings, whilst doing our Feeling Healing with the Divine Love.

**SPIRIT MANSION WORLDS are numbered 1 to 7:**

To PARADISE, the HOME of OUR HEAVENLY PARENTS

Spirit Mansion Worlds are those 1 – 7. They with the Celestial Heaven spheres numbered 8, 9, 10 as well as the 2 Spheres of Disharmony are all within the Earth’s environment, and rather close by. Each sphere can accommodate more than 100 times the people than Earth may do.

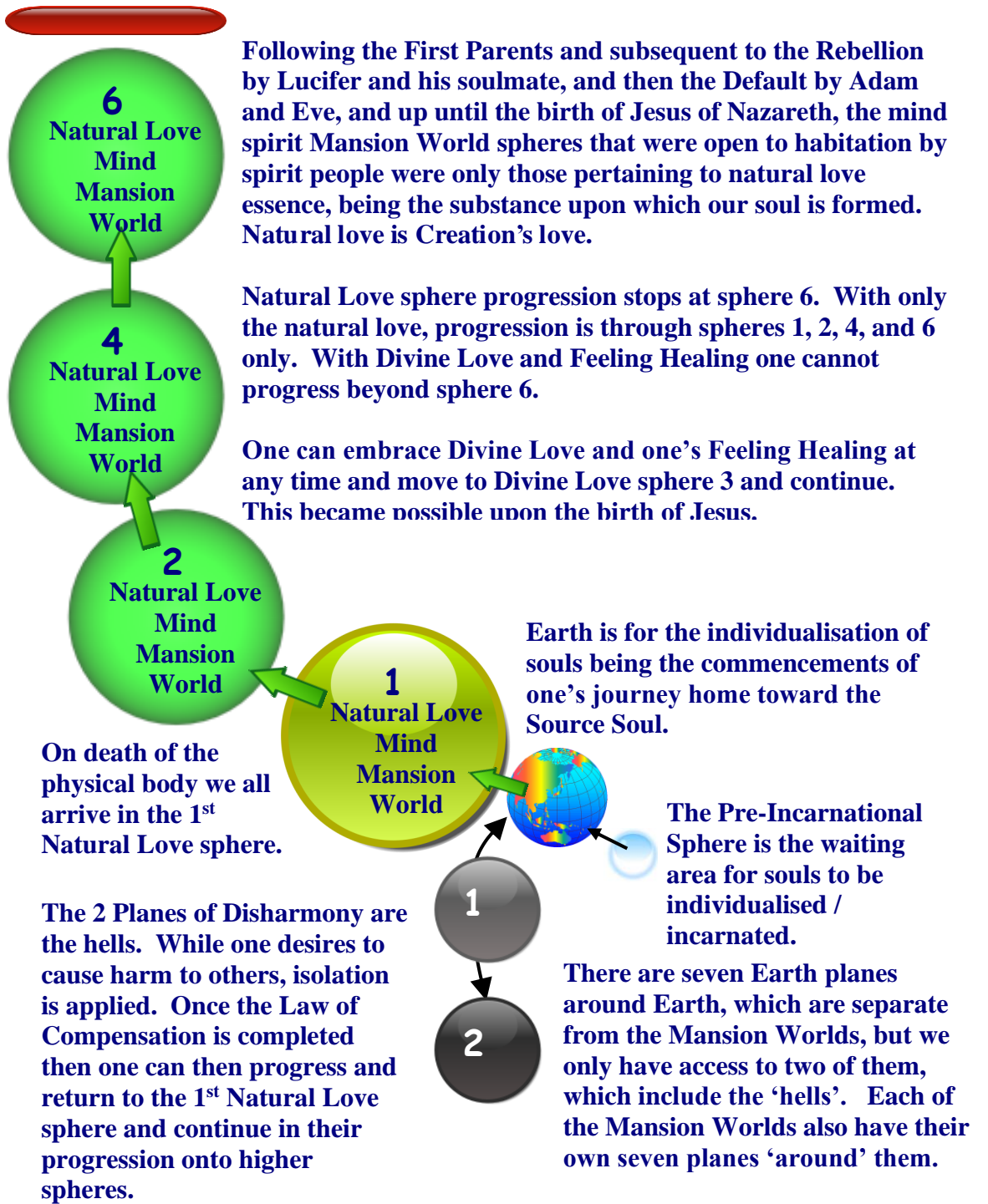
Progression from the top Celestial Heaven sphere is to the Eternal Spheres, Infinite and Universal and further onwards to Paradise.

Celestial Heaven spheres 8, 9, 10 are often referred to as 1, 2, and 3 of Celestial Heaven.



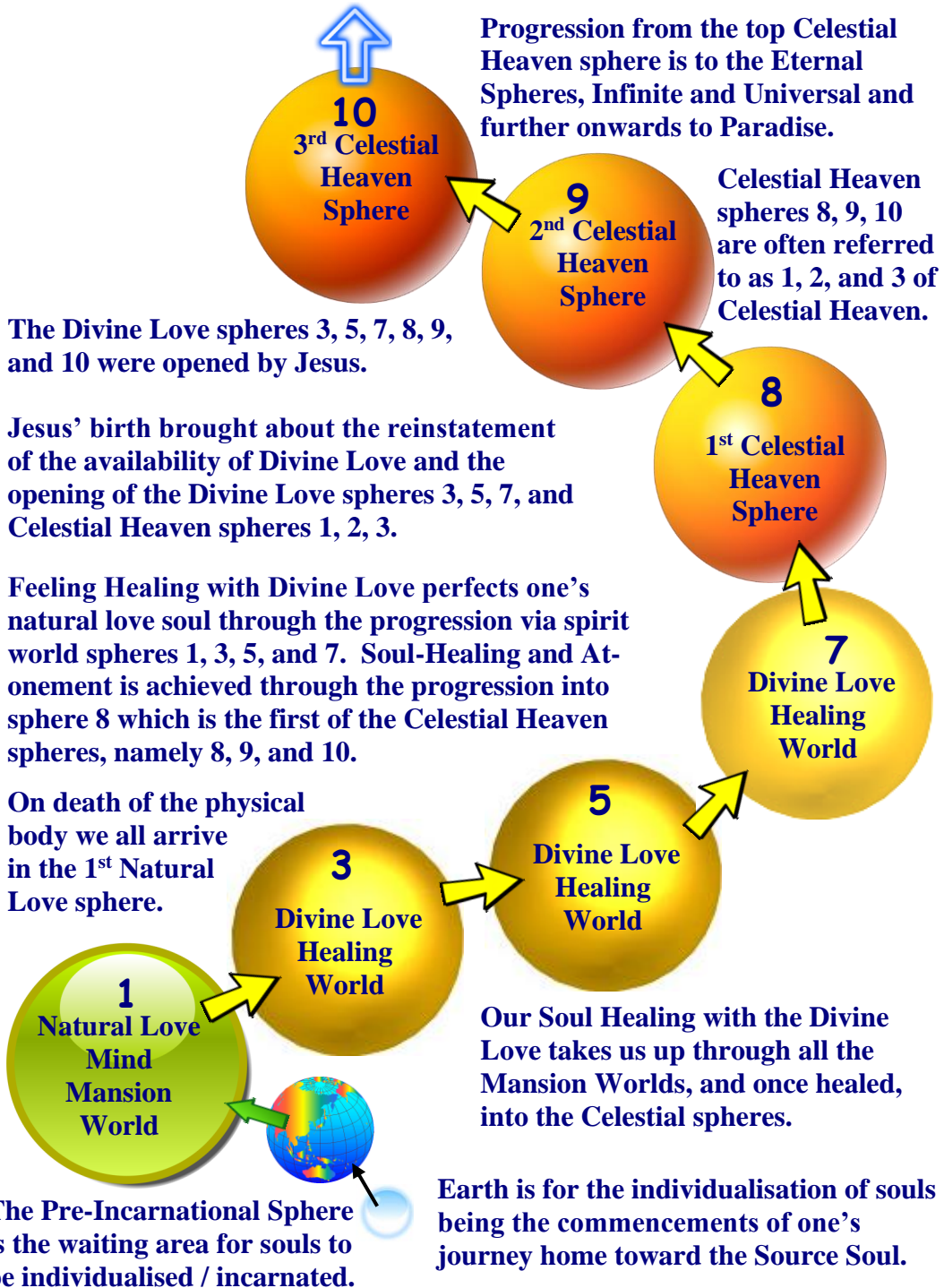
**Note: The first experience with a Divine Love Sphere and a Sphere of Disharmony may be introductory planes / sectors within the 1<sup>st</sup> Natural Love Spirit Mansion World.**

**NATURAL LOVE SPIRIT MIND MANSION WORLDS:**



**DIVINE LOVE SPIRIT WORLDS and CELESTIAL HEAVEN OPENED:**

To PARADISE, the HOME of OUR HEAVENLY PARENTS



**ANCIENT TRANSCRIPTS and GROWTH of HUMANITY:**

Hello Nanna Beth,

Musings by John

Monday, 7 January 2019

John: The observation is that what we, through the Pascas Papers, have been sharing is premature. That is, are we beginning the introduction of elements of the Great U-Turn and subsequently The Change too early? Are we to wait until an official starting point?

Nanna Beth – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: It's not a matter of whether you are or are not doing anything at the right or wrong time. You are doing it as you feel to do it, so that is the right time. And then as you progress, you're able to put it into context, so you're able to see that it is still what might be termed, preparation. And to make the point: all life is preparation for what's to come; however in the context of SI (Solid Investment) and introducing the Truths and to answer your next question, yes, there will be an official starting point, as it has also already started with there being this build up to it, which started years ago, and which in the context of the bigger picture means you have already started and are well underway. So possibly what you are trying to say is: is all that you envisage Pascas becoming actually going to happen, or is it all just what you've made up with a little help from your unseen spirit friends? And if it is going to happen, when? Which we can't tell you. You have to live either it starting or it not starting; it progressing or you putting it aside; or it being something entirely different, starting in a different way or ending in a different way. Not much help, am I?

John: Contrary to that, how do we start to build our team to introduce the Great U-Turn without sharing the Pascas Papers and other introductions?

Nanna Beth: Again it's what you have to wait and see. You see John, if you were meant to you would be doing it. So as you can only do what you are, so you go with that. Any concerns and worries, difficulties, of course, were you wanting to actively do your Healing, you'd use to express more of your inner conflict so as to help you understand why they are such problems, but if you don't want to live that way, then you do what you want to do and that's it.

I can't tell you what to do, when to do it or how to do it. You're to do it, not me. So my answers will avoid those details, focusing more on the feelings side of things, helping you see other basic life principles which help you live a feeling-led life as opposed to the mind one which you are wanting to live.

When you need the help, it will come. You know this, but living it I understand is hard. And as I've told you, you won't have to worry, which I know is also very difficult to understand because there are a million and one things to worry about.

People will come when they are needed. There is NOTHING more important on the world at this time than the Truths being revealed, however as to how they are taken out into the world is to be all very specific and given complete support. If humanity is to receive such Truth, it will, nothing can or will prevent it, only you'll have to wait and see how that is going to happen. So in the meantime, because you are part of helping the Truth come to light through your relationship with James and Marion, so that's what continues to be the focus.

The Truth, as in the Truths to be revealed, is also very specific. You could liken them to being needed to build your house in which you are to safely live, and yet if one of the tiniest truths is left out, your house will be flawed and compromise your safety. And there's a lot of truth being revealed, it's a big house to be built John. So there needs to be this time and all that goes on with it, to ensure that the



required Truths all come to light. And so firstly, within Marion and James for their Spirits of Truth, and then slowly moving out through your ‘inner circle’, and then wherever they are to go after that.

And part of what also needs to keep happening is most of the truth needs to be rejected, because you’re still in a truth-rejecting Age. So when the truth-accepting new Age commences, you’ll find more people receptive to it. And there’s a little way to go before that begins, as the Truth also needs to be initially revealed within the untruth, so in a rejecting environment, which is all that Mary’s and Jesus’ age is. Which causes you your frustration. You understand the Truths as they are being presented, so can see the value of it, and you want it to go out there so other people will too, all so humanity can start dealing with its problems giving people at least a picture they can work with that’s different to the one you’ve all been trapped in. And a picture of the way out.

However it’s not up to you John, nothing you can do will make it happen sooner or later than it will. You are to play your part like we all are, including Marion and James. We’re just actors and actresses in our Mother and Father’s play of Creation, and things have to happen in a certain way, including the Rebellion and Default, their outworking, and then their eventual end and demise.

What I can tell you is, should it start to happen, it’s not going to be a slow affair, it’s going to happen very swiftly. And it might not happen how you envisage it happening John, however a vortex of ‘happening energy’ will be upon you, and everything that you’ve done up to now will work for you allowing you to deal with it. The whole Avonal Age is going to be intensely dynamic, the world is mired in the slime and yuk of thousands of years of rigid controlling beliefs and the negative behaviour that keeps them in place and which they determine. Nothing changes, despite the advent of certain ‘technical advances’. All that really happens are millions upon millions of souls are conceived into the sludge so as to experience having their wills slammed into an unloving wall, and working out how to best cope in a shit system. So, introduce a good shot of light from the Truth, and like a laser cutting away the rotting flesh, the pot is going to be stirred hard and fast. And that’s going to happen for the whole Age. A Spiritual Age of 1,000 years, which you can read a little about in TUB (The Urantia Book), is a very dynamic age, a massive injection of spiritual light all centred and coming from the Truth. And so because humanity is so stuck in the darkness of its untruth, the mechanism so rusted up that it barely functions, suddenly it will take off racing ahead, with many parts falling apart as they can’t keep up, and with other parts enjoying the thrill of being finally set free.



*Bubble, bubble toil and trouble*

John: My experience of 1,000 innovators / inventors showing up in my office between the years 2000 to 2004 demonstrates how our Invisible Friends do draw people to a ‘honey pot’ so to speak, so I guess we will see something along those lines unfold again so that we bring together a crew or teams to launch onto the world stage.

Nanna Beth: Yes, exactly, that being something of a taste of what to expect, only the people who come will all be willing and able to work with you, so it won’t just be an intellectual exercise, it will be all to get things done.

John: Yes, we presently feel up to being much more pro-active with folks who may become interested in comprehending what has been revealed. And, yes we do feel like getting the show rolling all be it rather slowly as it will be a pathway of discovery as we go.

On the Solid Investment front, it does appear as though Simon's solicitors will make appropriate contact with Crystal and her lawyer once Simon's solicitors know they will and are being paid. Further, the German's appear ready to make tentative contact with Crystal. The Courier with the package appears to know that she will be paid and that instructions are pending. And the Queens Counsel in London is possibly ready for contact from Crystal.

So, what are we waiting for please?

Nanna Beth: You're waiting for the wheel to turn. Things are still slotting into place.

John: James appears to be fine tuning his understandings. In this he appears to be resolving the linkages of past civilisations with what is unfolding relating to the events now occurring and the Revelations that will be introduced to all of humanity, both in the physical and in spirit.

I have often wondered why it is so that very ancient writings that Dr David R Hawkins has calibrated so highly when one would have considered previously impossible due to the perceived nature of ancient civilisations from which these writings occurred. The Christian writings do not calibrate at all strongly. Why was that possible and what are the ramifications upon the events now unfolding please?

Nanna Beth: The calibrations are based on 'perceived truth'. Is there any, or the potential for, truth within these writings, within the civilisation, within the individual? So on the surface the writings or person might not show such truth, however the calibration shows there's potential for it. And yet that potential might not get realised, it might continue to live dormant. So you can't judge the calibrations by what you see or think you see on the surface.

Some of the calibrations are also influenced by the person undertaking them, in that's how they perceive or wish to perceive such writings being included or deducted from the reading. However as to what extent is hard to say. Ideally you'd need to ask someone, like a young child who has no idea or interest in such things, to see what they calibrated, or someone who is very open and objective without any perceived biases.

Something like A Course in Miracles for example, within it are the seeds of much natural love truth, however to uncover, plant and then nurture those seeds would need someone doing their Healing. Which means, someone who'd be able to pick out all the truth-relevant bits and discard the rest. So the Course has potential, however it's not much good to anyone unless you want to further your untruth; which means, taking the potential truths and corrupting it into your denial. So the Course calibrates relatively highly, however that's not a true indication of how helpful spiritually it might be. As I said, it will spiritually help you move deeper into your Wrongness. And so it is with all these things in your list John, other than James' work, which really shouldn't be included in the list, it being of a different list, that which is resulting from people doing their Healing, and would need other calibration parameters.

So Nicholas calibrates high compared to other work that doesn't include the Divine Love, however as you know yourself from reading his work, it's in potential, he involves and covers a lot of what potentially might be beneficial, yet with that benefit only coming were you doing your Healing. Otherwise, it calibrates high giving it a high potential for people to use to further their Wrongness by including much of the truths associated with the Divine Love.

So do you see what I'm getting at? In so far as using David's Map for spiritual purposes, it needs to be taken into account as to whether it's to further your spiritual denial or helping you Heal it. So you have these calibrations reflecting relative truth potential, whilst being understood it's all within an anti-truth system. And then another list of calibrations based on the Healing, being down within the Healing or Celestial level.

Now these calibrations can also be related to the historical observations by Dr David Hawkins:

### **Worldwide Level of Consciousness based on the Map of Consciousness**

see Power vs Force by Dr David R Hawkins

6,000 years ago	72
At the time the Vedas were written	74
At the birth of Buddha 560 BC	91
prior to the conception of Jesus of Nazareth 7 BC	101
After the birth of Jesus of Nazareth	147
When Christ was taken from the cross	148
At the Last Supper	150
At the death of the last apostle	182
At the birth of Charlemagne	182
In 827 AD (at the death of Charlemagne)	190
When Abraham Lincoln took office as President	190
Lincoln was shot and killed	193
1944: birth of almost 200 Homo-Spiritus children	194
1987: At the time of the Harmonic Convergence but not necessarily related to it, consciousness of humanity jumped	207
2008: Current observation as we move forward to the apparent evolutionary jump, which will be a slow steady process	212
4000: Towards the end of the Aquarian cycle, the average consciousness of humanity may be within this range	450-470
During the Aquarian cycle of 2,160 years, the vast majority of humanity is anticipated to progress	

John: Firstly, the calibrations of ancient writings are calibrated on the line of one perfecting their mind without consideration of one's soul healing and the availability of Divine Love. Thus the ancient writings were all leading to the dead end that still left the personality restrained within the mind Mansion World system of worlds 1, 2, 4 and 6 and then having to recognise the Feeling Healing pathway and to return to the first of the healing Mansion Worlds and progress through 3, 5 and 7 before being able to enter the Celestial Heavens with Divine Love having completed their soul healing through Feeling Healing which is now only being introduced to humanity within the physical. Is this not so?

Nanna Beth: Yes.

John: Secondly, are all these ancient writings indirectly or directly orchestrated by Lucifer soulmate / soul partner pair through their deputies to further the Lucifers' personal objectives still taking humanity further away from our Heavenly Parents and our ultimate home in Paradise?

Nanna Beth: Yes.

John: Dr David Hawkins observed that the impact upon humanity through the arrival of a bestowal pair in the first century, namely Mary Magdalene and Jesus, resulted in a profound overall shift in the calibration of humanity. (Nanna Beth: Which was the unseen and unknown influence of their Spirits of Truth.) The estimated population number at their time was 300 million. Hawkins' observations reveal that humanity has sat at 190 on the Map of Consciousness scale until the 1980s.

Since the 1980s the calibration for humanity overall has steadily shifted from 190 to 207, then 212, and now at this time (2019) of writing 215. The population for the world is now 8 billion, a 27 fold increase thus depleting the impact of a bestowal pair on the calibration relatively speaking compared to the 1<sup>st</sup> century as against now being the 21<sup>st</sup> century with the planet's huge population. (Nanna Beth: It depletes in the context you are suggesting, however just dealing with the 'truth-potential' it's still relevant.)

John: Are these 'Map of Consciousness' calibration increases for humanity overall being the direct result of the presence and progression of the bestowal pair?

Nanna Beth: Yes. And will increase rapidly as people embrace the Truths and do, or at least understand, the need to do their Healing.

John: Has the Harmonic Convergence of the 1980s had anything to do with the increases of the calibrations for humanity?

Nanna Beth: Yes, as in it signifies astronomical (as in what's happening in the stars) change, which is then symbolic of the underling Creational changes (changes of light, both Truth-Light and Mind-Light) being continuously brought about to effect changes in humanity and to the Earth.

“The **Harmonic Convergence** is the name given to one of the world's first globally synchronised meditation events, which occurred on August 16–17, 1987. This event also closely coincided with an exceptional alignment of planets in the Solar System. Although the event had been predicted by author Tony Shearer in his book *Lord of the Dawn* (1971), the principal organiser of the Harmonic Convergence event was José Argüelles.

“Since the initiation of the Harmonic Convergence, there have been measurable increases in the energy of our planet Earth. After resonating at a base resonant frequency of 7.83 Hz per second for thousands of years, during which Earth has essentially been asleep, her frequency is now rising. She appears to be rising to a fundamental vibration of 13 cycles per second, as predicted by the Fibonacci series (mathematical proportions based on the Golden Mean, also called the harmonics of the universe). Accompanying this energy boost is a rapid decrease in the magnetic field that surrounds the planet. Our magnetic field has served us in the past by creating an illusion of separation and protection from energies outside ourselves. It will eventually reach zero when there will be no artificial barriers, so it is essential that we take our power individually and collectively, honouring others and ourselves in the process.”



Nanna Beth: It's not an illusion, it is what it does. And it varies in intensity, becoming weaker and stronger thereby affecting the conditions on Earth.

John: James, from my perspective, is fine tuning what is to be introduced publicly? This is all very new experiences and is difficult to define and articulate. With what we have to introduce is an enormous volume of information that can only increase. For most this is overwhelming. It is only through a slow start that what is introduced is refined to the salient points. For those who want to investigate further then they will have a field day!

Everything that I investigated and experienced prior to connecting up with Marion and James all appears now very relevant, as if a second was not off target for what is to unfold. Even the year or so I enjoyed investigating rocks – dimensional stone industry. I do hope that we do not have to chisel all this data onto rock faces to ensure longevity of the revelations!!!

Nanna Beth: James (and Marion) are revealing the truths needed by humanity to enable them to grow spiritually up through the seven Mansion Worlds as they do their Healing. Then once of a Celestial truth they can pick up with Mary and Jesus' Spirits of Truth. So because Marion and James are so heavily focused on the Mansion Worlds, it's more about Natural love, sorting it out and seeing why it's being lived in denial and so in an unloving, an anti Natural love way. This is their focus, so there's a lot of ground to cover, and needing to cover it relatively quickly. James bemoans the fact that it's taking so long to do his Healing, however many spirits spend many years in each of the Mansion Worlds, with only a minority being so focused and determined to approach their Healing and in a way 'fast track it' as Samantha is. She is not the norm, others will dedicate themselves to it, but few will do it so quickly. Most will start now and finish it in spirit, and over there still taking a long time relatively speaking. But time, unless you've got James' problems with having to always finish it off quickly and get to the better future, becomes less relevant as you are content to flow along doing what your soul and God is wanting you to do.

James writing out his confusions is to show in a small way, as he doesn't write it all out, what people might be able to expect, or if they find themselves in a similar situation, that it's okay and to keep going. There needs to be just enough connection for everyone to make personally with Marion and James even if they never meet them. It has to be something they live that everyone in some way can relate to, which is why it's taking them both much longer to do their Healing than it would were they only doing it for themselves.

The Healing is a massive undertaking. You have no real idea what is involved John. Really it's two hundred thousand years of change having to be condensed into the truth of how to conduct that change within a person's lifetime. It's a big ask. And it's going to keep us Celestials fully occupied for the whole Avonal Age.

From our side, with Samantha, one person doing her Healing, already there have been huge spin-offs that we've had to deal with. It doesn't affect her other than help her keep going with her Healing, however behind the scenes you have one person who is growing daily in the highest light vibration that one can grow in, the Light of Truth. This truth-light emanates from her aura. She lives surrounded by a whole nation of people emanating anti-truth, a dark life-destroying light. So what effect does her truth light of ever increasing vibration have on untruth light, and how do we work it with her so as to keep her safe and protected from the untruth? And yet she still has to go out shopping and participate in the world, so what sort of shielding do her angels give her? And



then how much of the yuk do they allow to penetrate so as to keep her feeling bad so she can keep bringing to light more truth? And that's just one person.

So imagine what it's going to be like when lots of people start embracing the truth and wanting to do their Healing. And although you can't see all the subtle goings on within the auric level, they are very real and important and need to be dealt with and attended to properly. So it's a highly ordered U-Turn John, all so as to maximise that which everyone needs to experience. And everyone's experience no matter what level of truth or untruth they are on, needs to be fully supported so they can live it fully.

And so to one day have people living a Celestial level of truth on a world where other people are living the furthest you can from that deep in their untruth, it's simply unheard of John, it's never been done before, so we're all flying by the seat of our pants. And so for me to say don't worry John, it's all going to unfold smoothly, rather than it's going to be so chaotic John and you'd better get out while the going's good, I can only tell you because of how we're all going to help and how it's all to unfold from within the souls of all of us involved.



And as to why you're one of those souls John, well that's just life, it's what you've been created to do, to play your role in it as we all have. It just is how it is, and we might not like it, and we're free to complain about it, wish we weren't or we had someone better or whatever, but that's all really so we can use those feelings to further our advancement of truth. Because the one thing we can all live and know is, as it's all God's Creation, with God doing it all, and with God being perfect, so it will all perfectly happen, the perfect will be perfect, as the imperfect will be perfectly imperfect, and it can't be any other way.

Thank you Nanna Beth and cheers from John.

Note: It is October 2020 and we now realise that the first physical evidence on Earth for the Great U-Turn to unfold took place exactly 4,000 years ago with the manifestation of Machiventa Melchizedek near Salem in Palestine!

# 4,000 Years Unfolding

## OUR FIRST TEACHERS:

Descendants of Andon and Fonta (also called Aman and Amon), our First Parents, not being Adam and Eve, delivered teachings that were faithfully memorised and later recorded as the SACRED and INSPIRED WRITINGS. Through later generations, writings were progressively preserved via way of hieroglyphic symbols that are the basis for the writings on temples in Mexico, South America, Cambodia, India and Egypt. Six sets, each of about 10,000 tablets, were carried from Mu (Lemuria), these were then located at: Tibet, Deccan Plateau in central India, Gobi Desert in Central China, Upper Egypt, Babylon in Mesopotamia and Mexico City. Further copies of each of these original sets were further made.

However, from the teachings of the leaders of the Rebellion, 200,000 years ago, stem all of the world's major spiritual and religious teachings, all being in error and contaminating the sacred and inspired writings, all suppressing one's soul based loving and truth based feelings and bringing about dependence upon one's erroneous mind. BC=BCE AD=CE

Note: Lunar cycles were considered years, then seasons as years.

First Parents, Andon & Fonta, also known as Aman & Amon 1,000,000 years ago  
 As a result of Lemuria (Mu) we have Sacred Inspired Writings 300,000 BC (Chaldi College)  
 As a result of Master & Mistress Lucifer we have the Rebellion 200,000 BC  
 As a result of Adam & Eve we have the Default 38,000 BC  
 As a result of Osiris, we have Osirian 20,000 BC (born in Atlantis)  
 As a result of Thoth, we have Osirian in Lower Egypt 14,000 BC (coming from Atlantis)  
 As a result of Krishna, we have Hinduism 3,228 BC (birth dates)  
 As a result of Abraham, we have Judaism 1,900 BC (+/- 250 years)  
 As a result of Moses, we have Judaism and Moses books 1,200 BC (approximately)  
 As a result of Zarathushtra, we have Zoroastrianism 630 BC he lived for 242/4 years  
 As a result of Lao Tzu, we have Taoism 604 BC  
 As a result of Vardhamana Mahavira we have Jainism 599 BC he lived for 72 years  
 As a result of Buddha, we have Buddhism 560 BC  
 As a result of Confucius, we have Confucism 551 BC  
 As a result of Jesus via Paul we have Christianity born August 7 BC died age 35, March 29CE  
 Mary of Magdalene, born 2 BC, died age 48, and Jesus of Nazareth, both born free from error.  
 As a result of Muhammad, we have Islam 570 AD  
 As a result of Topiltzin Ce Acatl Quetzalcoatl –Toltecs Lord 923 AD to 947 AD period of reign  
 As a result of Hiawatha we have Iroquois Confederacy 1550 AD  
 As a result of the Second Coming we have Divine Love and then Feeling Healing  
 which with Divine Love then is Soul Healing 31 May 1914 AD to around the 2040's  
 As a result certain restrictions of the Rebellion and Default are now lifted.

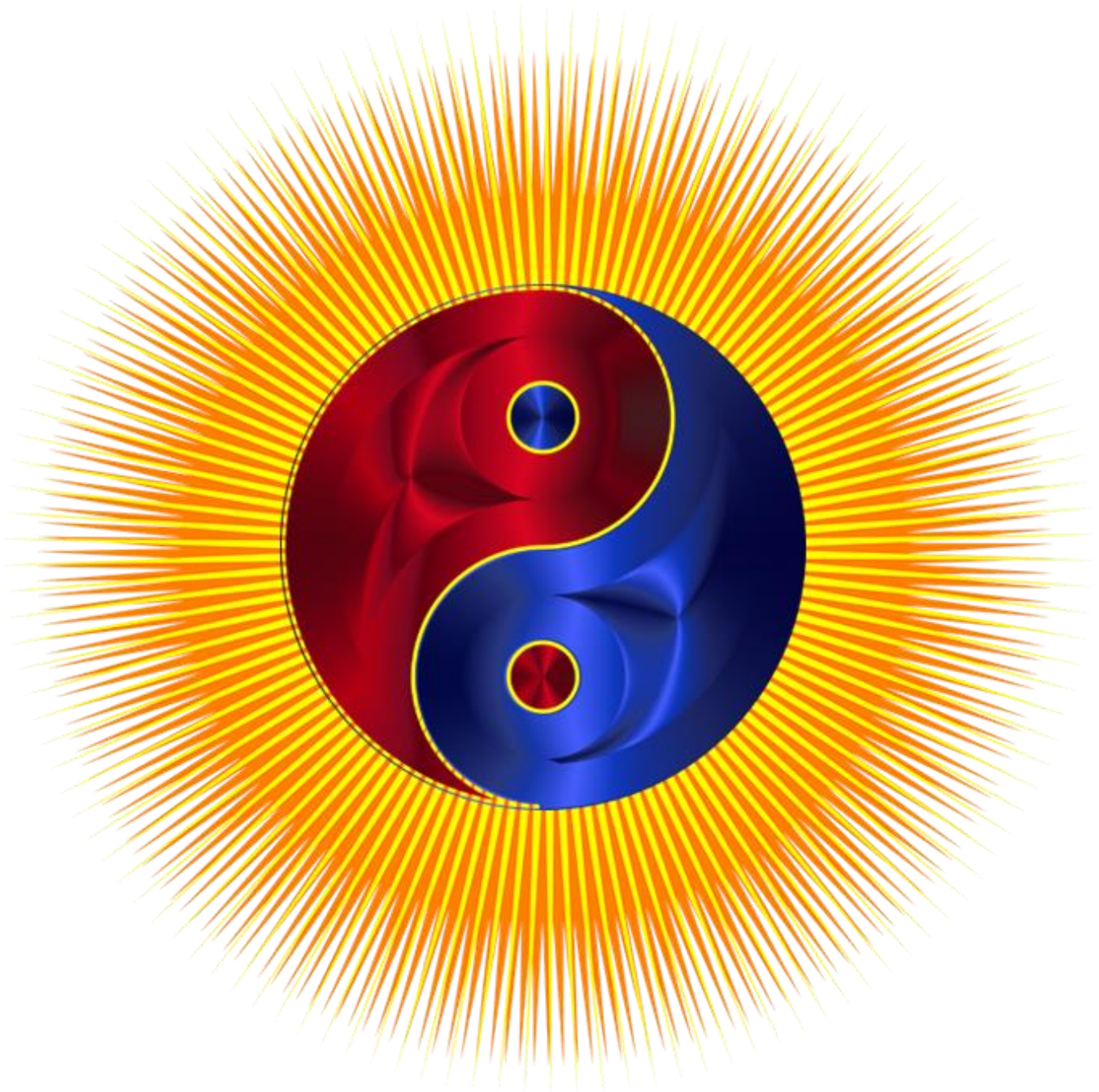
From the above ancient clay tablets can be found the Lord's Prayer and the Ten Commandments, though there were 42, Moses was a practical man and condensed them. Also Moses five books are derived from the ancient clay tablets, possibly the set that was in the southern region of Egypt. Those writings had been heavily contaminated by the teachings resulting from the Rebellion.

By longing for the truth of one's feelings and for our Heavenly Parents' Love is the way forward.

## **OUR HEAVENLY MOTHER and FATHER – GOD:**

**God is soul, and the soul is two personalities, female and male. We are able to interact and talk with God the Mother AND God the Father. We can long for and ask for Their Love, Their Divine Love AND we will receive it. Their instrument is the Holy Spirit and the Holy Spirit's only function is to convey Their Divine Love.**

**We are made in the image of God. Our soul manifests two personalities, one female and one male. One soul, two personalities, one of each sex always. Our soul is a duplex. For all of eternity, the only personality that we will always be compatible with, once we are healed of our Rebellion and Default, is our soul partner (soulmate). Our journey home to Paradise, the stationery home of our Heavenly Parents, is with our soul partner subsequent to our healing through Feeling Healing.**

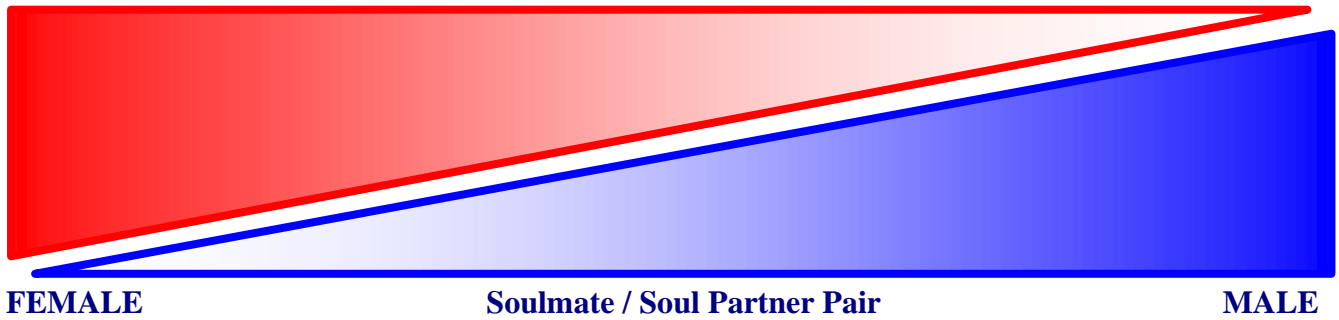








**The EXTREMES of EMOTIONAL INJURY and SOUL SUPPRESSION:**



At the extreme ends of Childhood Repression, a soul partner pair will be the first to heal themselves, having experienced their parents and close family members impose forms of childhood suppression upon them various forms of childhood suppression that collectively represent all possible extremes of experiences that we can have. Thus, when their Spirits of Truth are released, then all of humanity will be able to draw upon these for assistance and guidance as to how to liberate one's own soul from their own personal repression. This is the gift that this soul partner pair is to provide humanity with.

As the female is closer to her feelings, it is the female that may lead and assist the male in their Feeling Healing process, while progressing with her own. The male typically cannot do this on his own, the female being more capable due to her closeness to her feelings. However, to complete her own progression, the female requires the support and participation of the male. It is now time that we recognise that it is the woman that is our spiritual leader.

Our truth loving soul-based feelings are to be brought into dominance with our minds only to support our soul-based feelings. It is how we are brought up by our parents that we erroneously accept that our minds are all powerful. However, they are greatly flawed and self-centred. Embracing one's own feelings is embracing the way of living that our Mother and Father desire for us to express and engage in. We are to fully express our God given personality through our feelings, not our mind based man-made impressions.

Firstly, consider discovering the truth of your emotional pain and injuries through Feeling Healing.

Secondly, consider longing for our Heavenly Parents' Love as you progress with your healing.

Primary and most important readings are the writings of James Moncrief.

Then consider the Padgett Messages, and then The Urantia Book.

**TRUTH LOVING SOUL V ERROR INFLICTED MIND**



**BOOTS on the GROUND!**

Monday, 21 January 2019

James: Nanna Beth or Helen?

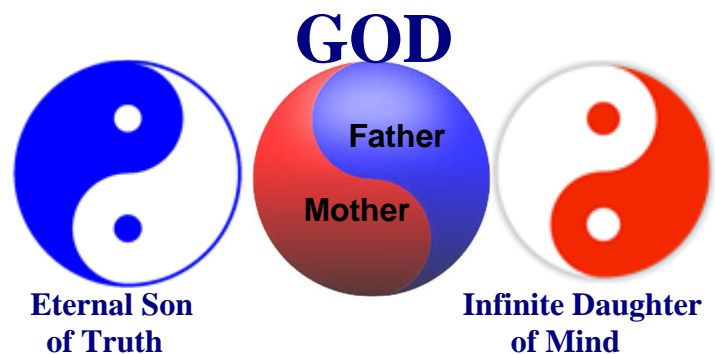
Helen – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: My turn again James.

James: John was saying as you are listening to our phone conversations that you know what questions we should ask you so as to help him understand what it is he needs to understand.

Helen: It's true, we are always attuned to you and we continuously add our guiding, leading and bits for you to consider, when required, however, still you are to drive your own lives without relying too heavily on us. And as we won't allow you to become reliant and dependent on us, so we'll only help you so far, leaving the rest up to you.

So, having said that, I will tell you what John wants to know. When the money comes he will need to make contact with various people for help in knowing where to keep it, what to do with it, what's the best way to maintain easy access to it and all the rest, all of which is obvious and can only be dealt with at the time because then he will know what he can and can't do regarding it.

What I want to add today is for you both to understand that John's main drive is to disseminate the important truths and understanding concerning the ending of the Rebellion and Default and how humanity has been ruled by it all this time with everything being a product of it. And you James will work with him to do this. And then you will do your own work of whatever it will be that the Eternal Son and Infinite Daughter want you to do, most of which will coincide with John's work, but some being more specific and of a higher spiritual nature.



As we've explained to you, it is up to humanity to solve its own problems based on the new revelation of truth you and Marion are giving to it. So at best you would work in something of an advisory capacity whilst carrying out the higher work you are to do, which is how it already is, so nothing really would change.

**By living true to ourself, true to our feelings, we are living true to God. It's that simple.**

And when it's time for John and those people supporting him to start their 'official work', then he/they will know who to approach and when, even if they are rejected in their efforts.

So yes, there will be a specific time when you know 'it has begun', as there will continue to be a lead up to it, which will require certain things to be done and certain people to be spoken to, even if they too lead to yet more rejection.

And there will be an official starting time for you and Marion based on when you complete your Healing and the New Age begins. And as you know and have been feeling more of late, that will come directly within you from the Eternal Son and Infinite Daughter because really it is They who control ascending

mortals on all worlds and the descending Sons and Daughters and all the angels that work with those mortals.

So as we've told you, we Celestials of humanity are going to help the mortals of Earth who are wanting to live true, to do whatever the Eternal Son and Infinite Spirit want, starting by taking the truths you and Marion reveal and applying them as we feel to. And we want John and everyone with him and who becomes involved to see and understand that they are not doing this alone, that they are working hand in hand with us Celestials, that we are involved in every step with everyone even if people are not actively doing their Healing or fully aligned mentally with the bigger picture of it all. So we are here in spirit and John (you and everyone with you), are there on Earth, and united wholly together as one body we will be working to do what is being asked of us. And our writing about James and the 'Avonal Pair' is all part of this also, by allowing us to help reveal more about them and the truths, helping them and you understand what it's all about. And it's already happening, it will be more of the same, which is why you John felt and encouraged James to make contact with Nanna Beth and myself so we could forge this link via James between us over here and yourselves there in the physical. James is just playing the role of intermediary, carrying out the wishes of us both, which is an example of that advisory role, and which at the same time allows him to reveal more of the truths that will be required by us, which are the truths humanity will need to fully complete its Healing.

So we want you to understand that you are the 'boots on the ground' and no matter what you do, even if it seems like a complete fuck up, is EXACTLY what we want you to do, which will be exactly what your soul wants you to do, which is exactly what our Mother and Father will want.

**BOOTS ON THE  
GROUND**



So you are being guided, of course, by your soul yet completely in harmony with us. And there will be odd things that will happen because of what we know needs to be done, and you might think these things shouldn't happen, however it will be part of the outworking of the Wrong and the beginning of the New. Because as you understand, until someone is fully Healed, so they will still be living and expressing their negative pattern to the degree of truth they are, and we have to abide by that. And that complicates things endlessly for us, but we love the challenge having to now accommodate both sides, the negative and positive.

And this is how it is with SI (Solid Investment), why it seems so difficult, as we're having to keep honouring both sides of the equation, all in keeping with the evolving freeing up of the world circuits within which we can work through Marion and James as their Healing progress.

And as you all understand, 'soon' is getting very close now to the official beginning, which is actually going to unfold in stages as required by the spirit Higher Ups to do with the ending of one age and the beginning of another.

James, as far as what we'll be guiding John to do, which we've been preparing him for, will be under these general headings (in no order of importance, they all being equal aspects of what is involved):

- ☑ Truth dissemination: verbal, written, digital, visual and hard copy.
- ☑ Education – natural and spiritual.
- ☑ Financial support – personal and group.



- ☑ Natural health (with or without Divine Love) support.
- ☑ Healing (with or without the Divine Love) support.
- ☑ Development of alternative solutions to most aspects of physical life.
- ☑ Development of alternative solutions to most aspects of spiritual life.
- ☑ Sanctuaries for Healing orientated people to gather and live.
- ☑ Personal home and financial support, provision for those people personally involved and on charitable levels for those people not directly involved.
- ☑ Healthy alternative food production, housing, energy, nature rehabilitation.
- ☑ Innovation support on all aspects of life in support of the Truth and spiritual. Including support for new innovative ways to live concerning government, schooling, business, natural resources, parenting, etc.
- ☑ Disaster relief.
- ☑ Personal growth on the material and spiritual levels.

The idea is that we want to introduce the truth about the Rebellion and Default and all that has entailed throughout their duration. And the truth that they are now ending, and will officially end with the beginning of the New Spiritual Age. And what the Spiritual Age will be about – increasing the awareness of the need to do one’s Healing. Then supporting those people who want to do it, and helping them establish new ways to live so they can express the truths that come to light within them. To start and protect, guide and encourage the ‘Sanctuaries’ which really are any places or place people or a person wants to live who is striving to live true to themselves through their feelings. And then to introduce new ways of living, helping to ween people off their current technical addictions to their favourite toys, moving to a more natural, personal, and self-expressive lifestyle free of the current levels of outside and inside oneself control.

All of this is rather straightforward John, as it doesn’t take too much imagination to look at how life currently is, and when you understand it’s all wrong and will need to change, then you start looking for solutions and alternative ways of doing things – **Pascas**. Of working with what you’ve got and then slowly changing and adjusting as required.

### **“Peace And Spirit Creating Alternative Solutions”**

And then added to this is another somewhat unknown force, that which waits to be seen as to how it will manifest, as we have not been told how it’s going to unfold. We don’t know if it will be a relatively small impact or a very large one or somewhere in the middle, however we are being shown through our preparation that it looks like it might be on the larger side. And that unknown is what soul partner pair are going to do personally in their Avonal capacity once they reclaim their full ‘working status’, which means, once they are to fully start expressing themselves freely being the Avonal Pair.

So it is, of itself, enough to deal with considering just the normal transformation of humanity by introducing new truths that potentially will lead to many people altering drastically how they see life. Just the reality of considering potential change from the ending of the false religion way of life to one of living true to your own truth that comes to light through your own feelings, that of itself is enormous and more than enough for any of us to deal with. But then added to this we have the physical presences of the soul partner pair who are to ‘rise up’ into their Avonal light when they have finished their Healing. And so what this added light will do to what already is a big job, we hardly dare think about, it’s too much, everything could possibly be turned on its head, or nothing might obviously change, and we’re having to consider and prepare for both extremes.

The Paradise Pairs are all **ONLY** concerned with the **SPIRITUAL** wellbeing and upliftment of the planets and local universe. They are also the only ones with Spirits of Truth. Currently to do with Earth:

Creator Son & Daughter  
Jesus and Mary

Avonals  
as soul partner pairs

Trinity Teachers  
as soul partner pairs

So in a way humanity is being given a new book of truth, here you are, look at all of this, and it's a pretty mighty big book and one that's growing all the time. And that of itself will be a lot to swallow. And then added to that, is the Avonal Pair in person, that being what we all have to wait and see as to what they might be personally moved to do. (James is laughing at my writing that because he doesn't do anything, just sits like a blimp on the couch all day long.)

However it's true. You have the mechanics of the Rebellion and Default, and they are well ingrained. And slowly and systematically their unloving influences are to be dismantled with more loving influences taking their place. And then you have the Avonal Pair. And the Avonal Pair might decide that it's time for a whole segment of how humanity has been doing things to suddenly end; for one person or millions to suddenly be relieved of their physical afflictions; for one person or millions to suddenly be faced with the full intensity of the Law of Compensation because how they live through being greedy and taking advantage of other people is no longer to be tolerated. So are these things going to happen, and if so, when and by how much? The angels stand ready to carry out any such instructions and there are potentially thousands of such things the Avonal Pair could initiate; or, they might not do anything, not interfering at all, allowing things to take a more natural evolutionary course. And were humanity not so fucked, we'd tend to think a more evolutionary course would prevail, however things are very bad and so possibly more extreme measures might need to be taken.



But as I said, we don't know, it's all hypothetical and we're not going to know until at least Marion and James are ready to know. We are not allowed to know, that is their personal and private business with the Eternal Son and Infinite Daughter and will only become apparent once they've finished their Healing.

So what you are also doing John, is, not only preparing for your side of doing the work as I've outlined above, but also being able to accommodate the potential of Marion and James feeling free to express themselves as fully as required.

And I know you still don't know for sure James as to who the Avonal soul partner pair might be, but we are moving with you on this for you to further consider what is at stake and to help you align yourself with John. You won't want to stress John anymore than you already have, understanding the enormity of simply trying to grasp how far reaching this all is with your mind is big enough, and then to add to it whatever the Eternal Son and Infinite Daughter might have in store for you is more than enough for everyone to deal with.

Look at how little people have been able to deal with Jesus and the small amount of impact he had on their lives, and when Jesus and Mary M weren't to have any impact, and so how are people going to deal with a full light and truth Avonal Pair impact if they are given the go ahead to be fully their Paradise selves? It's going to take humanity by surprise and you won't be holding back John, as it's not in your nature. Your approach of 'let them have it' so people are then free to work it out for themselves is how life is anyway, that's how it is for a child, and is for the greater benefit of everyone.

**The New Way: Learning how to live true to ourselves by living true to our feelings.**

As for the Avonal pair, as you are coming to understand, are separate from humanity, just visitors, not one of us. And so they exist outside of mortal life, they are in it and part of it of course, but really it's not for them in the sense of how it is for all of us. They are not looking to embrace the truths and ascend to Paradise in the same way we are, they are all about coming from Paradise to do this specific work they've been asked to do, which is why nothing other than doing that work – works for them both, being all but complete failures in living a normal (even within the Wrongness) mortal life. So everything is far more complicated on all levels for them as they strive to work through all the systems and their interconnected circuits doing what needs to be done so as to reveal the necessary truths through their feelings that they are to give to the people of Earth. And it's none of their concern as to whether what they reveal is received by people or not. Of course they would love everyone to openly welcome all they have to give, to welcome and not reject them, but they know that's not going to be case.

They have come and are now waking up to the error of our ways being subjected wholly to the Rebellion and Default, and endeavouring to heal themselves, all being done whilst feeling completely rejected and unwanted, which is just as everyone feels. They can relate to and sympathise with our plight, however they are only here on the world for the short time, whereas some of us will be in the Celestial spheres and Mansion Worlds for a long time to come. And when their time is done, their 1,000 years are over, they will leave and move onto their next mission in life, whereas we'll still all be working our way progressively toward Paradise.

And yet for the short time they are here, in many ways they are given the world, even in a sense free to do as they please with it and humanity, even though they will only act in accordance with how the Eternal Son and Infinite Daughter direct them through their feelings. And so they look at the world in the light of how it should be, the perfect Natural love pattern that they are familiar with, then added to that the Divine Love and how that too affects and changes everything.

And you James wrestle with the worldly imperfection of things as Marion wrestles with the day to day living life at home and having a fully expressive relationship that's imperfect, the two of you in your Wrongness seemingly at odds with each other and yet perfectly suited to doing the Healing you need to do to help yourselves out of your pain, whilst at the same time bringing to light all the truths and understanding humanity will need so as to be able to do what you're doing for yourselves for themselves.

And daily James you and Marion move further away in truth from everyone, feeling more removed from people yet more able to personally relate to and communicate with them as you heal your rebellion against this, and you can see all the personal and global Healing they are going to need to do, as you have done it within yourselves, and you can sense how much it is all going to change. And all you want now is a sense of timing, to know roughly what is the timing of such change. And that will be given to you shortly, and all the last pieces of the puzzle will be in place. And then it will be time to begin.



Love Helen.  
(modifications have been made to this message)

river of feeling life

CHANGE



Major events have occurred with the progression of the Avonal pair's Feeling Healing, which they are also doing whilst embracing our Heavenly Parents' Divine Love, thus they are doing their Soul Healing.

Early 1990s:	The arrest of the Caligastia and Daligastia soul partner pairs.
22 March 2017:	Negative spirit influence was blocked.
31 March 2017:	Angel assisted healing will become available upon the Avonal pair completing their own Feeling Healing, being with Divine Love, thus it being Soul Healing.
22 May 2017:	Law of Compensation quickening.
2 December 2017:	Psychic Barriers maintaining the Rebellion and Default were cracked.
8 December 2017:	Bring on the money to 'house the future of humanity'.
31 January 2018:	Earth and the seven associated mansion worlds (including the two earth planes) are <b>officially</b> now fully under the control of Celestial spirits. This marks a tangible and real end to the Rebellion and Default.
22 July 2023:	Commencement of Mobilisation.

How does this all fit into our future way of living?

**This time, in the history of humanity, is the most exciting time ever experienced.**

The whole human race is suffering from repressed childhood and mind control.

THE  
GREATEST  
SHOW  
is ON EARTH

**WE are to HEAL OURSELVES of our CHILDHOOD SUPPRESSION AND REPRESSION:**

**Part 6**

We may ponder why it is so that we suffer so much pain and experience great frustrations and disappointments. We may wonder what it is that we are to do and why is it so that we just cannot be told what the hell we are to do and why are we in this mess?

For 200,000 years we have been clearly led like a bull with a nose ring and a rope all the way into the depths of depression, chaos, crime and wrongness and no answers as to how we are to dig ourselves out of our misery.

Many of us end up for a season in the spirit world 'hells' only to find that after enduring the equivalent of the pain that we have caused others that we are THEN to begin our healing!

What kind of God does that to Their children?

Well it is that loving and benevolent God that we can envisage providing the experiences we need. Our all loving Heavenly Mother and Father are equipping us for a journey of great wonder. It is such a journey that we are ALL going to take that would not be possible should we not have had the experiences that we are having.

Many may call this tough love. I do not know what else to call it. Earth's humanity is truly unique. We are at the peak of wrongness. Of all the humanities spread throughout the seven superuniverses, we have excelled in evilness beyond any one's potential of wrongness. We are the leaders of the pack of wrongness. There are 37 humanities that have been seduced to Rebellion and that rebellion is having to embrace our minds as being all wonderful and the pathway to greatness whereas it has sent us deep down rabbit holes and to a glass ceiling of stagnation. To worsen our situation, our Material Daughter and Son (Adam and Eve) bestowal pair defaulted. We have been embracing the impostors of both a Rebellion and Default whereas no other humanity has this difficulty.

We excel further. When the bestowal pair from Paradise, the Creator Daughter and Son, Mary Magdalene and Jesus, came to Earth 2,000 years ago, we ignored Mary and assassinated Jesus. Mary and Jesus are the co-regents of our local universe of Nebadon consisting of 3,840,101 inhabited worlds and that is how we embraced them!

So, how do I feel about all of that? Well, pretty crap actually. All we now see around us is insanity at its maximum being demonstrated in every facet of our living. Our media is wonderfully perfecting the delivery of 'fake news'. Our television educates us on how to murder anybody within nine seconds from the commencement of the show – adults and children all now skilled appropriately! Supermarkets are acres and acres of shelving filled with mostly food processed into lifelessness – being impregnated with chemicals, sugars and so many preservatives, so much so that the Egyptian art of mummification is



**Earth Planes  
1 and 2 are  
Spheres of  
Isolation and  
Disharmony for  
the Law of  
Compensation  
– 'Hells'**



no longer needed! School education is all about worshipping the mind – have you learnt your seven times table Jimmy? Education is a wonderful system – you can become a wonderful scientist and peak at 499 on Dr David R Hawkins’ Map of Consciousness table which is the peak of ‘Reason’ and you have reached the pinnacle of spiritual development – a zombie like brain with no feeling being stupefied into drudgery. Look at the health industry – massive polarisation of profits into a few corporates with medical solutions, such as poisoning, burning and cutting, all at huge expenses – but not healing! When did your health carer discuss with you the cause of the discomfort, illness or disease that you presented with? Health care is about suppression – no attention to feelings – it is all avoidance of the cause.

The ‘developed’ world expounds ‘democracy’. How does that work. First we ensure that half the population opposes the other half. In stead of seeking skilled capable leaders to represent and lead a community, we are confronted with unqualified, incapable and morally unfit candidates who do not know that they are to represent the people and serve the people because they are in it for themselves – perks and kickbacks! No one should be a representative of the people who calibrates under 400 on Dr Hawkins’ Map of Consciousness table! Out of ever hundred or so nominees there maybe one or two that qualify. No leader from this group should calibrate below 440 on the MoC. Great leaders typically calibrate over 440. It is the year 2020 and there are only four (4) such leaders – worldwide!

Every instituationalised system throughout humanity will be found flawed, all being mind based and perpetrating the objectives of the Rebellion and Default. Further, as humanity has evolved such systems, much of the development has been based on assumptions. Assumptions of the mind are subjected to the mind’s inability to determine truth from falsehood, the mind is addicted to untruth as well as control, control over others and the environment. Assumptions are generally 98% in error, the other 2% may be accidents of truth. Consequently, all man-made systems have gone further and further away from truth. Take the institution of marriage. Our soul manifests two personalities, one being male and the other being female – ALWAYS! Now we have so-called same sex marriages!

All religions have been generated from the promptings of mind Mansion World spirits. Mind Mansion World spirits are essentially agents of the Rebellion. All institutionalised systems of the past 200,000 years are founded under the influences of the Rebellion and Default.

Fortunately, the Rebellion and Default have finally worked their way out.

Major events have occurred with the progression of the Avonal pair's Feeling Healing, which they are also doing whilst embracing our Heavenly Parents’ Divine Love, thus they are doing their Soul Healing.

Early 1990s:	The arrest of the Caligastia and Daligastia soul partner pairs.
22 March 2017:	Negative mind-spirit influence was blocked by Celestial spirit.
31 March 2017:	Angel assisted healing will become available upon the Avonal pair completing their own Feeling Healing, being with Divine Love, thus it being Soul Healing.
22 May 2017:	Law of Compensation quickening.
2 December 2017:	Psychic Barriers maintaining the Rebellion and Default were cracked.
8 December 2017:	Bring on the money to <b>‘house the future of humanity’</b> .
31 January 2018:	Earth and the seven associated Mansion Worlds (including the two Earth planes) are <b>officially</b> now fully under the control of Celestial spirits. This marks a tangible and real end to the Rebellion and Default.
22 July 2023:	Commencement of Mobilisation.

Now the Great U-Turn is to take effect, and for the Great U-Turn to be embraced by all of humanity, there will be continuing forms of disturbing disruption. Progressively, disturbance is to promote people

to consider to look for a better way, a solution to what is unsettling them, the old ways are not to be allowed to continue. This disturbance may continue for several decades. Authoritarian administration and suppressive governments will not be able to continue. Control over others is not to continue.

## **Escaping from North Korea in search of freedom | Yeonmi Park | One Young World**

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ufhKWfPSQOw>

It is the year 2020 and the world has experienced temperature variations with extremes in warmth and coldness – increases of 2° Celsius – generally driven by the increased rotation of the iron-nickel core of Earth. This has led to extreme draughts, wild fires and subsequently flooding. The coronavirus Covid-19 pandemic has infected 44 million people with 1.2 million deaths (October 2020).

**ZeeNews**

20 October 2020

<https://zeenews.india.com/world/china-going-through-agrarian-crisis-using-border-disputes-to-divert-attention-report-2320023.html>

New Delhi: Economists noticed an interesting trend of China inking back-to-back deals on food grains and food products with multiple nations across the world. Most of the deals involve a massive transaction of food items. It has also signed deals with its adversaries, reflecting that the country is probably going through a major food crisis.

China's food inflation rose by 13.2% in July 2020. Prices of most of the food products consumed by a common Chinese on a day-to-day basis have shot up, from cereals to meat products. The National Bureau of Statistics has revealed that the prices of most commonly consumed meat, pork has increased by 86%.

The harvest has been so low that China's state grain reserve system could purchase only 45 million tons of wheat in June-July, reflecting a 17.2% decline from the past year.

The low production is also coupled with the intense floods in the Three Gorges and the Yangtze Basin, which washed away thousands of acres of fertile lands with standing crops.

The locust swarm attack and the African Swine Flu Fever have also proved to be lethal for the country's agriculture sector. The latter one is said to have killed a majority share of the pig population in the country, leading to a crisis in meat production.

The calamity has come at a time when the proportion of cultivable land in the country has been declining at a rapid rate. According to China's Ministry of Natural Resources, its cultivable land kept declining for four consecutive years prior to 2017.

China's aggressive behavior towards India, Taiwan, Japan and ASEAN countries is only to divert attention of the Chinese public over the economic crisis.

## China's Communist Party knows how to quell a restive population, but what about its environment?

<https://www.abc.net.au/news/2020-10-23/>

23 October 2020

"What's uniquely dangerous about the Chinese case is that its emissions are ... growing so fast that scientists tell us they could eventually doom the climate on their own regardless of what the rest of the world does," Mr Smith wrote in Foreign Policy magazine.

For China, environmental issues could also have profound impacts on the stability of the Chinese Communist Party's authoritarian rule — and it's something Beijing is abundantly aware of.

"[Data shows] China is a country with high vulnerability to climate change and is more vulnerable to climate change than the global average in many ways, including sea-level rise," Hongyu Guo, assistant director at Beijing's environmental advocacy body Greenovation Hub, told the ABC.

"The threat is worse than just to food security, economic prosperity and social wellbeing: the likelihood of those and other factors leading to large-scale unrest is something which must terrify the [Chinese Communist] Party."

Dr Yeophantong said conflicts involving Asia's largest rivers, including the Mekong, could turn into "a catastrophe that has spill-over effects on other countries", as climate change is tipped to exacerbate floods and drier monsoon seasons, which could significantly disrupt livelihoods.

The Hindu Kush Himalayas feed river basins used by almost 2 billion people. China is home to 20% of the global population, but the country has access to only 7% of the globe's fresh water. Meanwhile, the overuse of pesticides and fertilisers for agriculture has polluted 70% of China's water table, according to government surveys. Conflicts involving Asia's largest rivers, including the Mekong, could turn into "a catastrophe that has spill-over effects on other countries", as climate change is tipped to



exacerbate floods and drier monsoon seasons, which could significantly disrupt livelihoods. Eight countries that make up the region are Afghanistan, Bangladesh, Bhutan, China, India, Nepal, Myanmar and Pakistan. (Is that half the world's population?)

"The world really needs to mount a campaign against China's soaring emissions which lead the world by far. This is not to overlook the emissions of the rest," Mr Smith said. Richard Smith, an author and US-based expert in Chinese history and economics, said China's rising emissions — constituting nearly a third of the global total — poses "the single biggest threat to life on Earth".

"What's uniquely dangerous about the Chinese case is that its emissions are ... growing so fast that scientists tell us they could eventually doom the climate on their own regardless of what the rest of the world does," Mr Smith wrote in Foreign Policy magazine.

Disruptions are unfolding throughout all societies worldwide in a seemingly never ending manner.

### **Authoritarian and controlling structures are to go:**

Throughout the past 200,000 years of the Rebellion and Default, the high level Lanonandek spirits, who were supposed to evolve Earth's humanity, had unfettered control of Earth's humanity and imposed their rebellious ways until authority was passed to the Celestial spirits formerly on 31 January 2018. The Rebellion and Default was administered under a Universal Contract that was allowed to work its way out to its end.

Consequently, all systems and institutions on Earth are the product of Rebellion and Default. They are all products of mind control and domination by few, together with the errors of the mind that is addicted to untruth. Every aspect of our living and life is taking us further and further away from our true selves, through our self-repression, further away from our feelings which are our truth, and away from our Heavenly Mother and Father, God.

Our religious and spiritual platforms and practices ALL take us deeper into our minds, away from our feelings, and away from our heavenly Parents. There are no exceptions. They all have controlling mechanisms that vests authority over constituents through rituals, dogmas, creeds, cannon laws, books, practices and with hierarchical control. They all have some truth and make great contributions to society but they take us away from Truth and our Heavenly Parents.

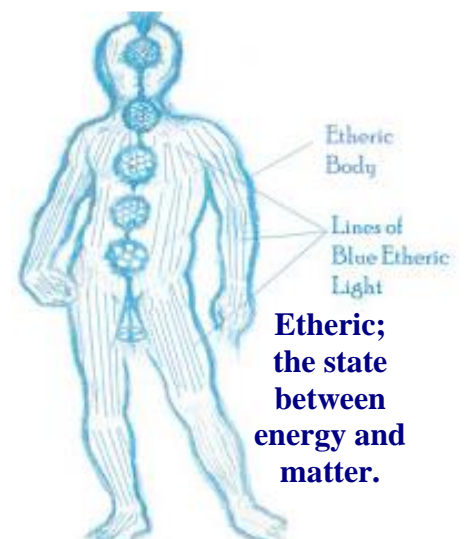
Even societies that have been isolated from the rest of the world have been led by mind Mansion World spirits, some further away from God and Truth than others.

There is no greater issue than the way we have been parented!

### **Parenting:**

Generation after generation has parented their children in the same manner as their own parents parented them. For the past 200,000 years, humanity has progressively instilled into its children that living through the mind, basically worshipping one's mind, to be the way to evolve and eventually become mini-gods. This indoctrination has taken us all deeper and deeper into our wrongness, away from our truth that we all can find by longing for the truth that our feelings are guiding us to consider. Our wrongness did not unfold worldwide overnight – it has been an incremental growth in waywardness. Our parents, as also ourselves, have been unaware that what they considered as best for their child or children was, in fact, leading the child deeper into their suppression of their trueselves, to which the child embraces further by self repressing their true selves. Consequently, there is now not one person on Earth that is not to some degree in depression.

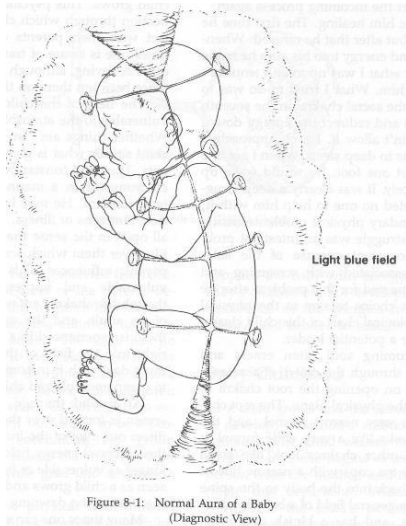
**It is via the spirit etheric body that emotional issues and viruses emerge in the physical body as illness.**



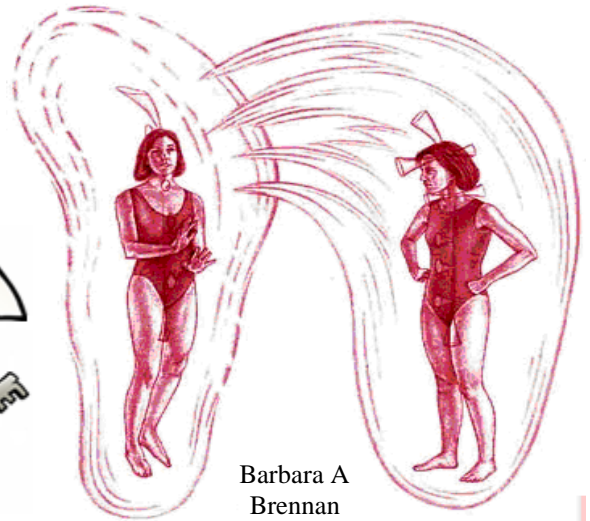
At the moment of conception, the newly arriving child begins to absorb the energies of its environment. Unbeknown to the child’s parents, the child is absorbing all aspects of its parent’s emotional makeup. This can be overwhelming for the child. This overwhelm is the underlying factor behind miscarriages, child deformities and childhood illness. The embryo, when formed is always perfect!

Conception is followed by incarnation at around day 16 – the child is now fully with us!

**“All dis-ease is mind generated, and all healing is generated by the love energy of one’s soul.”**



**Feeling  
Healing with  
Divine Love is  
the key!**



Barbara A  
Brennan

**To liberate one’s real self, one’s will, being one’s soul, is begun by embracing Feeling Healing, so as to clear emotional injuries and errors. With the Divine Love, then one is also Soul Healing. We are to feel our feelings, identify what they are, accept and fully acknowledge that we’re feeling them, express them fully, all whilst longing for the truth they are to show us.**

As a parent, our personal Feeling Healing benefits our children. Any progress that we personally achieve directly benefits the child. The younger the child is when we heal our personal childhood suppression and repression a little or a lot, the greater the direct benefit it is for the child. Further, such incremental healing passes down through further generations, thus commencing your healing now may enable children to be born into a Celestial soul condition generations later.

**POTENTIAL to BENEFIT your CHILD through your own FEELING HEALING:**  
This steps down each seven years as the child matures



**From conception to age 6 or 7      From 8 to age 14      From 15 to age 21      From 22 to age 28**  
As we heal, we directly heal our children similarly.  
The Indwelling Spirit arrival for the child around age 6 or 7 starts their independence.

## **GLOBAL MONETARY PRESSURES are at EXTREMES:**

**Pressure for change will be relentless and embracing every aspect of living:**

### **BILLIONAIRE INVESTOR WARNS HISTORICAL TREND REPEATING**

<https://au.finance.yahoo.com/news/ray-dalio-on-changing-world-order-221451966.html> Lucy Dean  
<https://finance.yahoo.com/news/ray-dalio-on-changing-world-order-and-rise-of-china-213141716.html>

Wednesday 28 October 2020

Ray Dalio has shared how the new world order will come about. Image: Getty

The global coronavirus recession was unprecedented in its speed and scale, but billionaire investor Ray Dalio said history provides insight into where the economy is heading next.



Speaking at the Yahoo Finance All Markets Summit in America, the Bridgewater Associates founder said there is a confluence of factors that makes this financial crisis an echo of others that trace back thousands of years through history.

Dalio said the factors are long-term high levels of debt and low interest rates, large wealth gaps and political polarisation and the rise of an external power. The investor explored the relationship between these factors in his new book *The Changing World Order*.

*“I wanted to study the rises and declines of reserve currency empires, so I needed to go back far enough that I would have a few. So I had to go back five hundred (500) years so I could see the rise and decline of the Dutch Empire and its Reserve Currency, the rise and decline of the British Empire and its Reserve Currency, the rise and beginning of decline for the United States and its Reserve Currency, and China,”* Dalio said.



Continuing, he said America’s current situation is the most similar to what happened during the 1930s – 1945 period.

*“It is really concerning. And it's even more concerning when I went back to find the FIVE HUNDRED (500) years, and the times that repeated over and over again. And what I found was, there's a cycle. There's a big cycle,”* he said.

*“You start a new world order.”*

### **Ray Dalio’s new world order cycle:**

The SECOND WORLD WAR ended in 1945, after which the world entered a New Order, Dalio said, explaining that the US Dollar became the World’s Reserve Currency, and the world was divided differently.

As in this particular cycle, there’s a period of Peace and Prosperity after the conflict, which then gets extrapolated leading to more Debt and fewer inhibitions.



**Then, if a Country is holding the Reserve Currency, the opportunities to borrow increase leading the country further into Debt.**

*“So, you have those Debt increases and you have bubbles, but you have prosperity. And bubbles are really fun – they're really enjoyable. They're great. But then you get to the point that there is a limitation to that,”* Dalio said.

*“Those limitations start to become apparent when the Central Bank can't easily produce Money and Credit. That starts when you hit ZERO INTEREST RATES. Because then you can't do it the same.”*

Central Banks then look to Monetary Policy to keep the Economy going, BUT AS INTEREST RATES HAVE LOST THEIR POWER, IT'S TIME TO CONSIDER PRINTING MONEY AND PURCHASING FINANCIAL ASSETS.

The problem, Dalio said, is that **the purchase of Financial Assets has a side effect: it worsens the wealth gap.**

*“Those who have Financial Assets do better than those who don't have Financial Assets. And you have a WIDER AND WIDER WEALTH GAP, and when you have that wider Wealth Gap and then you have another downturn in an Economy, that's A FORMULA FOR A LOT OF CONFLICT,”* he said.

The Central Bank is faced with an even more complex question: **it can't tax without taking money out of the economy, and it's also struggling to cut expenses.**

The logical progression is one that can be seen *“thousands of years”* back in history – the Central Bank PRINTS MONEY.

*“Think of it. We got all those checks in the mail, and we needed to get all those checks in the mail. But you can't take it away from anybody. So where does it come from, and what are the implications?”*

**All this, and an external competitor:**

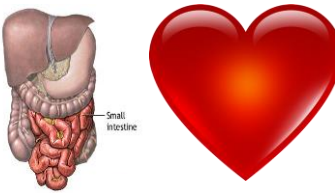
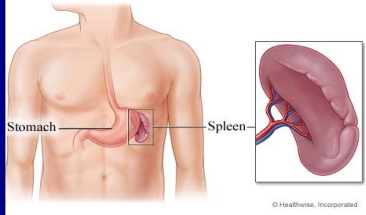
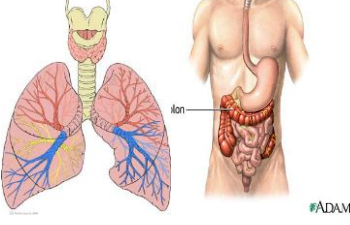
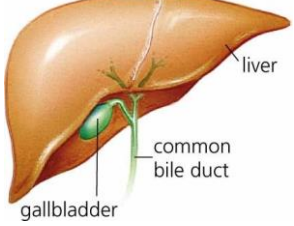
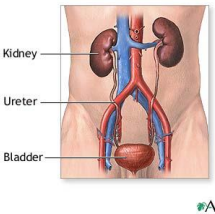
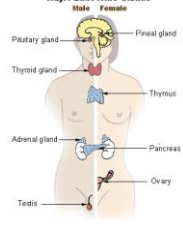
Dalio said, this cycle often coincides with a growing external competitor. In this case, that competitor is China.

*“[It] is a challenge in that environment. So yes, it's one of those times. And I think people are not aware of it,”* he said.

*“I learned from my experiences that many things that happened in my lifetime that surprised me never happened in my lifetime before. But they happened many times before, and in history. And that if I would go back in history, I could see that.”*

The Investor said, the world will likely see the Chinese Renminbi rise in importance, although there's still a long way to go before it's a Reserve Currency.

*“More and more, you're going to see the Internationalisation of the Renminbi (China). You're going to see Capital Flows move in those directions. And those kind of analogous movements have repeated through history.”*

Organs	EMOTION CODE™ CHART		
	Column A	Column B	
	<b>Row 1</b> Heart or Small Intestine	Abandonment Betrayal Forlorn Lost Love Un-received	Effort Un-received Heartache Insecurity Over joy Vulnerability
	<b>Row 2</b> Spleen or Stomach	Anxiety Despair Disgust Nervousness Worry	Failure Helplessness Hopelessness Lack of Control Low Self-Esteem
	<b>Row 3</b> Lung or Colon	Crying Discouragement Rejection Sadness Sorrow	Confusion Defensiveness Grief Self-Abuse Stubbornness
	<b>Row 4</b> Liver or Gall Bladder	Anger Bitterness Guilt Hatred Resentment	Depression Frustration Indecisiveness Panic Taken for Granted
	<b>Row 5</b> Kidneys or Bladder	Blaming Dread Fear Horror Peeved	Conflict Creative Insecurity Terror Unsupported Wishy Washy
	<b>Row 6</b> Glands & Sexual Organs	Humiliation Jealousy Longing Lust Overwhelm	Pride Shame Shock Unworthy Worthless

Generally speaking, groups and types of emotional injuries impede the natural flow of energies through the etheric body which is the template for the physical body, thus setting up the conditions for discomfort, pain and illness to slowly emerge within and throughout areas of the physical body that have energy frequencies that are 'attractive' for the emotional pain to manifest in the physical.

**PARENTING:**

Tuesday, 16 October 2018

I, James, want to write a few points about parenting having read a few pages of *Parenting is Forever* by an Australian paediatrician – Elizabeth Green, a book I saw at the library.

The hard truth is: if you parent whilst being of the Rebellion and Default, then you will be severely damaging your children. It's what we fail to understand; and we've been doing it for a very long time.

The whole notion of one can be a 'good' parent or a 'bad' parent needs to be thrown out the window. When you understand we're all living in a state of truth-denial; that we are denying the truth of ourselves, nature and God; that we are living against ourselves, nature and God; that everything we do is wrong and within the Rebellion and Default, then everything one might do as parent will be wrong too.

Until you begin your Healing, everything you do with your children will be stuffing them up. It can't be helped. And you won't know how you are stuffing them up until you do your Healing. You can't see the full extent of what you are doing to them either positively or negatively as you are parenting them – unless you are doing your Healing. And you can't work out how to stuff them up less, as it doesn't work that way. They will come to know how stuffed up they are – what a 'good job' their parents did on them – when they do their Healing.



We have to do our Healing so as to see the truth of our relationship with our parents. And until we see it, we'll remain forever more bound up in our Wrongness. And the idea that we can learn how to parent, learn how to be better parents, use our mind to parent children, is wrong, too. We can use our mind to learn whatever we want, but as that too is being done in rebellion against the truth of our true self, so it's only going to negatively effect your child.

A parent might be able to parent its child to fit better into life, living a more morally acceptable, respectful and loving life, however it's all still learnt, so it's a contrivance based on current acceptable pretence and falseness – it's all untrue and a fantasy.

Parenting happens on multiple levels most of which the parents are unaware, and all starting at conception. At conception, it's all already done, it's a done deal – pregnancy, childhood, adulthood is just the outworking of it. So all our negative patterns are conceived at conception (incarnation), with the only way to change those denial, rebellious, anti truth and anti love patterns being to do your Healing by seeking the truth of your feelings. And once your Healing is complete, then you will be living wholly positive, true and loving parents.

The truth you are living is 'organically' imparted 'absorbed' by your child all the way along, and right up until you have completed your Healing when technically you are no longer the parent of your child, having given it up completely to God, it being wholly God's child. By the time we're all of a Celestial truth we are then truly children of our Heavenly Mother and Heavenly Father without any further parent / child connection on any level other than in our memories. When you have completed your Healing, then you will be totally free of your parents. Until then, even though they might not be personally present and active in your life, still you are living out the patterns that resulted from being with them,

even if that was only for a moment. With those patterns all being ‘broken’ and transformed into leaving your physical parents for your true Soul Parents as you progress through your Healing.

Your child becomes the truth that you are. If you are living against truth, so untrue, so it will follow suit becoming untrue. The intrinsic child being an expression of its soul, is true and perfect, however we become untrue and imperfect being incarnated onto a Rebellious world. Your child can’t be anything other than how you are – it is ‘your’ child. All the factors such as DNA and inheritance contribute to how your child is, and on all levels, not just the physical, it all being long lines of generational denial being passed onto your child. And this then works with the whole environment the child is subjected to, which includes all of nature, all what happens in one’s life, and all that’s happening on unseen levels from spirit, all what’s going on emotionally, mentally and psychically – the relationship between them both, it all going into and working to reflect the desired outcome the child is to be in every moment of its life, all of which is ultimately underpinned and fully orchestrated by the soul.

Your soul is expressing you in Creation. It has encoded within it, all that you are to ever be. God has put it already all within your soul, and your soul is ‘unfolding’ through light, expressing that pattern which governs every aspect of your being. So why that genetic trait is activated by those environmental conditions is all overseen and orchestrated by the soul. Nothing is random, there is no bad luck that your child suffered this problem, and it is more than because you smoked and drank during pregnancy you somehow damaged your child. All of you is damaging your child all the time, even if you feel a great love for it and it for you.

Until you’ve fully Healed yourself, it is all damaging, fantasy, untrue and unloving. Every second your child is with you, you are negatively affecting it (unless you are doing or have done your Healing). And even when it’s not with you, you are still connected by unseen psychic cords on all levels of the mind, emotions and spiritually, so are still affecting each other. And those effects compound and become very intricate, complex and intensely psychologically involved.

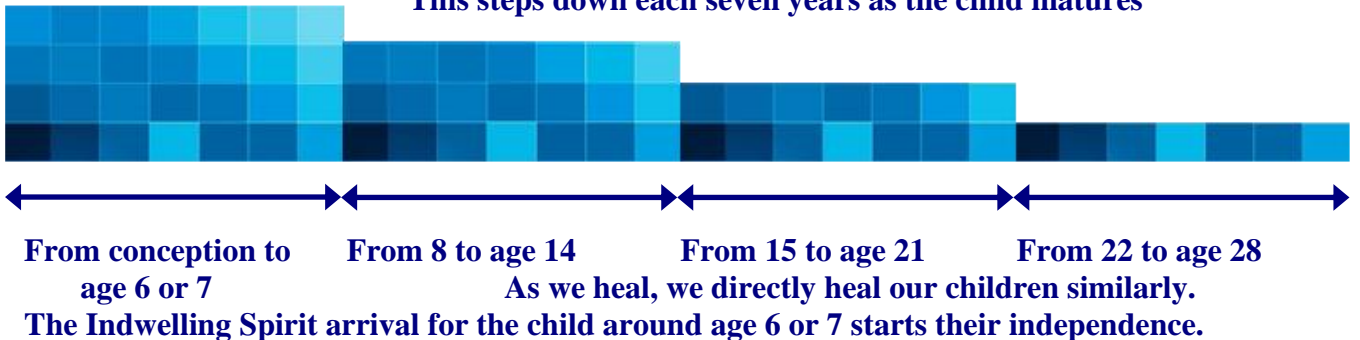
And if your child is retarded, a genius, or just ‘normal’ and ‘ordinary’, that’s exactly what God wants, it’s how God made its soul to express itself, so it’s perfect. You are the child of God that you are, even in all your wrongness. And even though you might hate how you are, you don’t have to stay in that state, being able to heal yourself as you do your Healing. And when your Healing is finished, you’ll truly love the whole unloving state that you were, seeing that it was all absolutely perfect how evil, uncaring and unloving you were, it all being what you needed to bring you to this point of perfection you are now living in your Celestial level of truth.

If you parent your child without doing your Healing (irrespective of being a good or bad parent and whatever you do and learn to try and help your child), then you are simply passing on the next level of wrongness in your long family line of being untrue. If you parent your child whilst you are doing your Healing, then every part you heal within yourself you’ll no longer be passing onto your child, with your child potentially adjusting to the ‘new you’ which can happen up until the child reaches its first Saturn Return (astrologically speaking) around 28-30 years old. Once that age is reached, technically it’s the end of childhood, so even if the parent/s keep Healing themselves, those positive effects won’t be passed on to the child. And once a child is sexually mature, the child itself has to be open to and receptive of its parent/s to be able to keep changing, reflecting the parent/s changing as it does its Healing. Once sexually mature, the child is free to reject any such positive changes brought about by its parent/s Healing, so it might reject its changing parent who is doing his or her Healing. The Healing parent can’t force any positive changes on the child once the child is sexually mature, whereas before sexual maturity the child is still becoming its parent, so any positive (or negative changes) the parent makes will be taken on in some way and on some level by the child.

Learning to be a better parent whilst still parenting without doing your Healing only means you're going to add yet more layers to your child screwing it up even more. We are constantly adding more mental layers of self-denial to the way we live as adults, and so too our children. The Internet being the latest outside influence that can help parents to add yet more mind layers to themselves and their children. This book I am reading suggests that all parents woes and all the child's problems in the world now stem from the advent of the Internet, even as if pre-Internet, there weren't any problems with how parents parent and their resulting problematic children. And yet the Internet age is just another age along the two hundred thousand years of System Rebellion and Planetary Default, of parents unlovingly parenting their children who grow up to parent their children unlovingly. And if it we were parenting our children perfectly, if we were all Healed and living true to our feelings, there would be no Internet like we have it, and possibly no internet or anything of what we currently have. There would be other things in life reflecting our true state, things that express our love, instead of things that are expressions of our unlovingness. The Internet, like everything we create, is an expression of how screwed up we are inside, which means, how our parents screwed us up. We can only create something like the Internet – and the whole world we live in, because of our unloving parent / child relationships. So if you think the Internet and the world we've created are good and loving, then you might want to consider looking into the truth of your relationship with your parents and doing your Healing.

**POTENTIAL to BENEFIT your CHILD through your own FEELING HEALING:**

**This steps down each seven years as the child matures**



Any love you feel is love within the unloving state that you are and that you and everyone is expressing in the world. Nature is of perfect Natural love; we and all we create whilst we're in our imperfection, is unloving. All our relationships are unloving. Within our unloving states we can, relatively speaking, feel love and be more loving, just as we can be more evil, wrong and unloving, yet still it's all within an anti truth system, and without truth there can't be true love, for love to flow there needs to be truth: no truth, no love. Love exists outside of truth, but without truth we can't truly relate to it, so it may as well not exist. Our souls are truly of love, and we are to become truly expressing our truth as love, and loving expressing our truth with all the good feelings love gives us, when we've completed our Healing, when we've ended our rebellion against truth and love.

We are living in an 'experiment' of how unloving you can be and what the effects of feeling unloved have on ourselves, each other and the world. Everything we are doing is wrong, so everything we are doing is making it harder for ourselves. There are no effective solutions to all our problems until we end our unloving anti-truth state by doing our Healing. We can keep using our minds to make it appear like we're being more loving and caring, just as we can use our minds to make it even harder for ourselves, but our mind is not The Way, whereas our feelings are.

A parent or parents doing their Healing will naturally effect their child as they progress, and in a positive way. However it's not for the parent to demand, make or force the child to do its Healing. Once the child is sexually mature, then it is free to make its own choice about doing it. And some older children

might reject their parents who are doing their Healing, putting off doing their Healing until they are older still, which could even be during their spirit life. When someone begins their Healing in earnest, is when God through their soul says it's time.

If you are wanting to Heal yourself and become true, then part of that Healing will be about your relationship with your children – uncovering how unlovingly you've treated them whilst possibly believing you were loving and doing the right thing for them. And if you are yet to have children and do want them, then there will be lots of opportunities for you to find out more truth of your unloving state as you look to expressing and longing for the truth of all you feel – which is doing your Healing.

It's not that because you understand you are imperfect you should therefore not be having children until you are perfect having completed your Healing, but going with your feelings of wanting a child and expressing every feeling that comes up along the way as you long for the truth of those feelings. If you have any fear, anxiety, worries, guilt, sadness, anger, misery and any other bad feeling, then these are what you work on. So you can have a child as you do your Healing, with the child helping to bring up the bad feelings in you that you are to express out of yourself and see the truth of. Or, you do not have a child and do your Healing. If you don't have children on Earth then you can adopt children in spirit, either doing your Healing or not. Currently spirits doing their Healing can't also adopt children, however once the New Revelation is 'activated' – revealed, then spirits doing their Healing will also be able to do it whilst having spirit children.

A fully Healed parent will pass on such truth to its child thereby no longer subjecting its child to any untruth. And two Healed parents will give rise to a completely true child, it being totally free of the Rebellion and Default, this being the perfect humanity that humanity is to become. Slowly humanity is to Heal itself of the Rebellion and Default.

Elizabeth Green in her book, *Parenting is Forever*, says that young people and children are looking more to social media and their machines to conduct their relationships through, and oh my god how are parents now to deal with, compete with, simply cope with, that??!! We fail to see that the machines and the Internet is allowing us to be truer to our unloving states, we can be more impersonal by pretending we are personal through a machine and the unreal, which is the truth of the relationship we are living with each other, so the truth of the relationship between parent and child. A parent who complains that their child wants the Internet and all it offers above them, should perhaps question why does the child want to reject its parents, and in finding the answer to that question, the parent will uncover the truth of its unloving relationship with its child. We can escape into the Internet away from the relationships we hate, those with our parents. We all hate each other, not love each other, which is possibly the most difficult truth to accept. We make up fantasy relationships we project onto each other that gives us the mental ability and resulting contrived feelings to make us feel and believe we love each other. But if we take the fantasy away there is only a dark hole of nothing, a hole full of pain, the full horror, trauma, terror of agonisingly feeling you are not loved by the people who should love you.

And so because none of us can bear face the terrible truth of our unloving state, we continue to do our best to live seemingly loving with each other, doing the best we can, using our mind to alter our fantasy-unreal existences, doing all we can do to avoid having to face, accept and fully embrace the truth our bad feelings will show us when we come to do our Healing and want to give up the facade.

We currently parent negatively influencing our children on seven whole worlds' worth of truth. Which means your child, as do you, has seven whole worlds' of truth it's denying in life, all of which cause untold numbers of problems. And consequently, should you wish to do your Healing, so it will take you the Healing of all seven worlds, as represented by the seven Mansion Worlds, to complete it. The

Rebellion and Default has evolved to include all seven Mansion Worlds in rebellion by default. We have taken the Rebellion on by Default through all these levels and have to heal them all through our Healing. And once Healed, we are free of our parental influences, free of our parents, free of our wrongness, free of the Rebellion and Default, true and perfect to the Celestial level of truth.

# GREAT U-Turn

**New Feelings Way: learning how to live true to ourselves by living true to our feelings.**

**We are to express our feelings, both good and bad, at all times, and to long for the truth of them.**

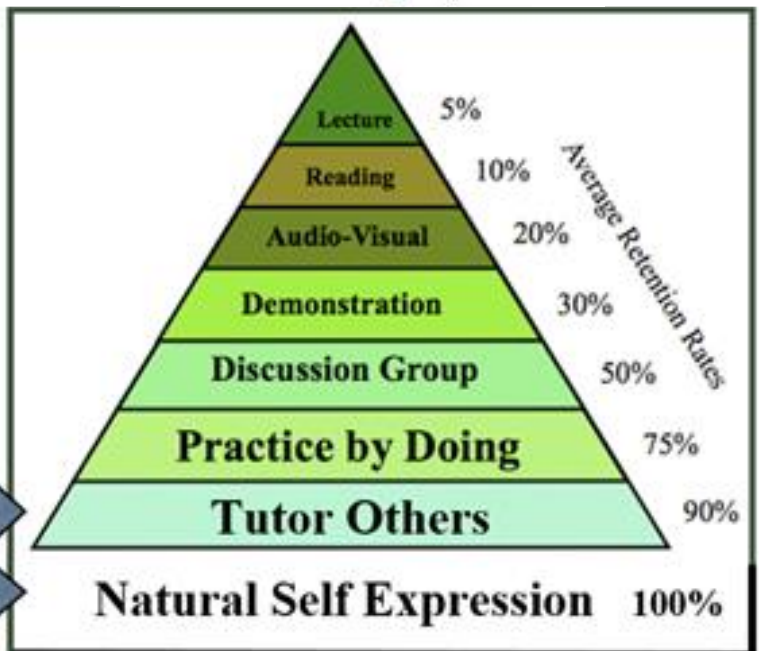
**By living true to ourselves true to our feelings, we are living true to God. It's that simple.**

**Golden Rule: that one must always honour another's will as one honours one's own.**

**The Golden rule is: Never interfere with another's will.**

**God's Divine Love: Pray for it, ask for it, and receive it.**

The Learning Pyramid



### HUMANITY and WHAT IT BELIEVES to be LOVE:

It's really that one's mind has been corrupted so your experience of love is not true. You can believe you feel love, but it's not true or pure love, because you are untrue. However having said that, the love one feels within their corrupted love state is still love as long as you feel it to be, and such feelings need to be accepted for what they are. But through your Healing, love feelings you've had might evaporate, even turn into hate feelings, so you then know the truth of that so-called love was untrue. But also some love feelings might stay, and so you know that some part of you was truer and not so badly corrupted.



And then to add to the confusion, within one's anti or not true love states, you can still experience the Divine Love, it being a separate thing to your Natural love. However, you have to wipe the slate clean before you can truly experience Divine or even Natural love. However we don't actually wipe it clean, that's where doing your Healing comes in, as it's a transition, even a transformation, out of the negative anti and unloving truth rejecting state, into one of positive love and truth accepting.

Helen via James 29 March 2017

### WE ARE TO LIVE TRUE TO OUR FEELINGS:

Our soul based feelings are to be our way of life. As we embrace our feelings we are embracing the way of our Heavenly Parents. Our feelings come from our soul and our soul is a creation of our Heavenly Mother and Father. Our feelings are the will of God, they are all that we are to express. At all times expressing our feelings is at all times living the will of our Heavenly Parents.

When we incarnated, we embraced the will of our physical parents. This we did by absorbing their beliefs, dogmas, ways of life, errors and passions through our spirit body based mind. We have been turned against ourselves so we can't express our true and natural selves. And because we're imperfect, or wrong in that, then we are living against, not only ourselves and each other, but nature, God – the whole universe. And that's what's wrong, our mind is full of erroneous beliefs, and so many of our behaviours are unloving, and that's all what is sinful and evil. Living in such a way is a rebellion against the truth of ourselves; that being who we truly are. And that we can't get to know ourselves, or anyone else for that matter, truly, because we're doing all we can to deny so many aspects of ourselves, all of which can be seen through the denial of our feelings, and mostly our bad feelings. It is our mind that we use to shut out our loving and truth based feelings. Only by longing for the truth of our injured and error riddled beliefs and feelings can we express these unloving and error based ways and release them from our personality, our personality being formed by God.

Should we embrace the process of Feeling Healing whilst longing for our Heavenly Parents' Love, we are also creating the circumstances by which our future children will be free of the generational injuries and errors that have been passed down for eons and enable humanity to evolve in love and the will of our Mother and Father. This is what humanity is now to embrace.

ALWAYS BE TRUE TO YOUR FEELINGS



## **OUR DAMAGED PERSONALITY NEEDS TO EXPRESS AND RELEASE THIS HARM:**

Notes from Sage – and the Healing Angels of Light by James Moncrief

Throughout our childhood we learnt how to stop paying attention to ourselves; which means, we were forced to stop honouring and expressing all our feelings. When the child falls over for example, and the parent says stop crying, it's all right, you haven't hurt yourself, and things like that, mistakenly thinking they are being loving and supporting the child; or else just down right unloving and angry with it for carrying on about what the parent thinks is nothing, then that's where all the damage is done.

And we've all been subjected to so many of those unloving soul-destroying and personality-denying experiences when we were growing up; and they have all compounded, and are still within us needing to be worked through. We need to go back into them and bring out all the bad feelings we felt; and by doing so, it is then as if we are being the loving parents to ourselves, the ones we didn't get, and that then allows those aspects of us that were stopped from being properly expressed, to now be expressed.

The 'Hidden Truth' humanity has unconsciously always been looking for – which incredibly is nothing more than finding the truth of ourself through our feelings. Long to God for Their Divine Love. And if we do that, then as the Divine Love comes into our soul, as apparently it will if we sincerely want to be at-one with God; and if we are looking to our feelings for their truth, then when we've purified a bit of our soul by liberating and seeing the truth of those bad feelings, the Divine Love will transform it from being of what we're born with, Natural love, into being of the Divine Love, so being just like God is – Divine.

Long ago, high spirits that were meant to be looking after humanity and seeing that its evolution and growth of truth was going along in the right way, decided that they didn't want to live according to God's Laws, and wanted to go it alone – basically that they wanted to be gods themselves. And then they forced and coerced humanity to follow them; which meant they caused people to want to be like they were, so believing we are gods, and that we can do as we please without needing to follow God or wanting to be like God is. So really they made us turn away from God; and now, all these years later, even though there are people supposedly loving and wanting to be at one with God and do God's Will, and all of that, they are still so messed around from their early childhoods that their lives with God are actually taking them further away from God, not bringing them closer, all because they are still rebelling against God.

It is a rebellion against our Heavenly Mother and Father. And we're all living it unbeknownst to us; and that we don't have a clue, and are so far away from the truth and living true to ourselves, that even Jesus can come as he did all those years ago, tell us a bunch of truths, and all we did is take them, corrupt them, and make them and him be part of our wrongness by creating what we know of as the Christian faiths.

You just want to be with God, be God's child, which we are all anyway; so want to be the same as God is, so as perfect as God is. And that if you want to do that, then as you respect, honour, accept and express all your feelings, whilst looking for the truth of them, you are naturally living God's will automatically, so it's not really any big deal.

Long for the truth of our feelings as we express them all; and long for the Divine Love.

### **The REBELLION ENDS BY US DOING OUR FEELING HEALING:**

Notes from Sage – and the Healing Angels of Light by James Moncrief

We're rebelling against Jesus and Mary, and God and ourselves, so how else can we be. We can't stop rebelling against ourselves until we heal ourselves of our own personal rebellion against the truth of ourselves, and that's what each of us faces: to heal ourselves of our wrongness. And we can either start it now or do it when we get to spirit; but one way or another, we have to do it if we ever want to move up higher in the spirit worlds getting ever closer to being with God.

So it's a journey to God, you're talking about?

Yes, and a process to do is your Healing. God wants us to experience what it is like denying Them – going away from God by denying the Truth and Love. And once we've experienced all we've needed to in our unloving state, then God wants us to heal ourselves of being wrong, untrue and unloving, so we can experience what it's like being the other way: being truly loving, true, and going toward God.

So God's the real culprit in all of this?

Yes, They have to be, because it's all what God wants.

All the higher spirits agree it's all for our good; and that's just how it is, and there is nothing we can do about it – other than try and uncover the truth of all we're feeling. And when we understand, we can start to do something about our unlovingness, by looking to heal ourselves through our feeling acceptance. Our feelings are the key, and not our mind. She says the problem has been, which is all part of the Rebellion, that we think the way out of our pain and suffering is by using our mind. Yet when we do that, we're only making things worse for ourselves, because we keep adding more erroneous beliefs. People who believe they can use their mind to make themselves feel happy and be loving, are going the wrong way, because they will only make themselves be more unloving and unhappy. Our minds have been used right from the beginning of their formation to go against so many of our feelings, so we are able to convince ourselves, and then pretend, that we are all right, and are even loving, when really we are not.

You have a pain and you push it aside telling yourself that it doesn't matter, as you're busy needing to get things done. So you can't just stop and feel how bad you feel every moment, because if you do, you're afraid you'll fall in a heap and never get going again

And that's all what's wrong with us, because that pain, any pain, physical, emotional, mental, even apparently spiritual – any pain, is the warning sign that something is not right and you need to stop and pay attention to it.

We have to stop doing all that, work differently, without needing to get the job done being the most important thing for us; and instead, focusing on ourselves making our own feelings be the most important thing...

You don't have to do anything other than what you're doing, only you can also long to God for Their Divine Love, and start paying more attention to your feelings, longing for the truth of them.

## **WOMEN to LEAD the WAY:**

Notes from Sage – and the Healing Angels of Light by James Moncrief

Jesus really came to say – and by the way, it was both Jesus and Mary Magdalene, as she is his soulmate (soul partner) and equal, only she didn't have a proper say like he did because of the work she had to do, she allowing herself to be subjected to more of the repression of the feminine. And this is how the rebellious spirits controlled humanity, by getting people to deny their bad feelings. Jesus and Mary really came to tell humanity, which the Christians don't even understand, is that we can long to God for Their Divine Love. And if we do that, then as the Divine Love comes into our soul, as apparently it will if we sincerely want to be at-one with God; and if we are also looking to our feelings for their truth.

The suppression of the feminine is where all our problems lie. That it's all become so heavily masculine with men physically dominating women and not allowing them to have their say, which is really the say of their feelings. And that women, if they are true to themselves and started to stand up and honour all they feel, all so long as they also want to use those feelings to uncover the truth of themselves, will lead men out of their wrongness. But women who want to stand up honouring their feelings, yet not wanting to use them to see the deeper hidden truth of themselves, of what's wrong within them and why, are just being like men are, still using their mind to deny themselves the truth of why they are feeling what they feeling; which is really what so many of the feminists are about. And being that way is not going to make them feel good if they ever understand they are only buying into more of the wrongness by trying to be men's equals in a mind way; and that really, we women have to go the other way and into ourselves and the truth of our feelings, if we are to really liberate ourselves.

I feel bad, so I stop and pay attention to that bad feeling. I allow myself to feel it as much as I can. And if you are with me, and willing to listen to all I want to say about all I feel, then I can share it with you; I can emote my pain or anger or whatever, to you, as I long to know why I am feeling bad. And that's all I have to do, the rest all takes care of itself. When I am ready to see the truth, up it just comes naturally within me; and at the same time, so Ursula says, my soul will make the necessary inner adjustments in me so as to change that part of me on whatever level within me, from being dysfunctional into being functional; and slowly I will change getting better and becoming truer and more perfect, healing myself of my wrongness, evil, sin, imperfection – whatever, you want to call it. So that's what I want to do, and I assume you are willing to listen to me when I feel bad. So I feel like I'm on my way, I've started to do my Healing and I am starting to move in the direction of being with God, rather than keeping on going away from God. And I'm going to try this longing for the Divine Love and see what happens there; and if you want to do that too, we can do that together as well.

## ADULTS ARE CHILDREN! Notes from Sage – and the Healing Angels of Light by James Moncrief

*We as adults are really just the same children we were?*

Yes, only because you've grown up into an adult and mostly have forgotten what you were like as a child, so you wrongly believe you are something different to how you were as a child. And being an adult, as you attend properly to your feelings, your feelings will connect you back with yourself as the child, all so you can see, as an adult, that which you couldn't see as a child, all that happened to you to make you be as you are.

*That's quite incredible.*

Yes, amazingly so; and it's the only way people can truly help themselves, all the rest is just moving stuff around within your already fixed childhood nature. So all the so-called self-help instructions and advice, and all the therapy people undergo, which does help people become more aware of certain aspects of themselves, is still really only working within the wrongness, it's trying to make the wrongness suit you better so you can feel happier in it; however it's not being completely determined to look at ALL your wrongness and doing whatever it takes to accept all the bad feelings to do with it.

### GOLDEN RULE PERTAINING to CHILDREN:

Messages from Mary and Jesus – Jesus 6 April 2003

We cannot under any circumstances break the Golden Rule: **we cannot impose our will on another forcefully subjecting others to do what we want, even if it is our own little child.** We can, by all means, make respectful offerings of our ways, beliefs and opinions, leaving the onus on the other person to make up their own mind, but once we start intruding we are stepping over the line and that incurs a penalty.

This is the problem we are all saturated with: being coerced and threatened to do everything we do. It is how most parent's parent, coercing and threatening their children so as to get them to do what they want, all so they can maintain their power and control over them. The parent is completely interfering with its child's freedom to express itself.

**As a parent we cannot know one moment to the next how our child should be. It will show you how it will be, not you showing it how it will be. And we need to allow it to show us with as little interference as possible. And this will be a great challenge for parents to face.** The Church and all such systems – our whole world – is for adults, not for children; our world is anti-children, most of what we do is anti-children, even when we believe we are doing it for their good and doing it lovingly. It is not a loving system and it can't be. It can only do what was done to us, and as we weren't loved truly by our parents, then that is the world we know and the world we will create and the world we will choose to live in. The delusion is that we have been led to believe that the world is good and right and true, at least the world we are participating in, but it's not, and this is what our healing will make us see.

### ALLOW CHILDREN to EXPRESS THEMSELVES:

Messages from Mary and Jesus – Jesus 6 April 2003

If you could see children that are left to be free, they will ask when they are ready, and it makes the parent feel good being able to give. This makes the parent feel needed and not just taken for granted, as its child is coming to it, and it makes the child feel good because it is responding to its inner inspiration and feelings; it is making the approach in the relationship with its parents and gets what it asks for. But you ask: What happens when the child asks for things it can't or shouldn't have, what then; should the parent just give its child everything it asks for? And the answer is no, whilst you're of and in the negative because the child will not be asking truly from and with a positive mind.

### OUR CHOICE TO LIVE the WILL of OUR HEAVENLY PARENTS:

Messages from Mary and Jesus – Jesus 6 April 2003

The Father and Mother offer you this choice, however you have wanted to live as you are, and They won't take this choice to do so away from you; that would be violating your free will, and your Heavenly Parents don't take such liberties as your earthly ones do. They want you to uncover and see for yourself all that you are doing that is wrong. Why you are doing it, what happened to you to make you choose to do it, and how you've been manifesting it in your life. And once you are cognisant of it all, then you are free to choose as to whether or not you continue living it. And if you choose not to, then They will remove all trace of such wrongness, evil and self-denial from you.

Living God's Will is not just a matter of doing some sort of work for Them. This is incidental. Living Their Will is living in your perfected soul state of being, which will only begin when you are a Celestial *angel* of truth. Up until then you are still working to resolve all that is wrong within you. All that is sinful, evil, wrong, bad and negative. When you are truly free, you will be doing the work God is asking of you, all by simply living true to all your feelings and being your full and true expression in Creation. All that you will do in your life will then just be things you love to do, you won't feel like it's work, and yet it will be exactly all the Mother and Father want you to do, the very same things you feel you want to do.

Your deep longing to do and live and be true to God's Will, is from your soul as it yearns to be free. And when you are fully self-expressive, living true to all your feelings, then this deep yearning will be satisfied. You will feel you know you are living in your true place in Creation, in perfect harmony with everyone else. You won't feel out of sorts, disillusioned, meaningless and without purpose. You won't feel disconnected from yourself. You won't feel like you're on the outside looking in on a life that somehow is beyond your reach. You will feel whole, centred entirely in and at-one with yourself, just as you feel at-one with God. You will feel in each experience you are fulfilling your soul's light-pattern-of-destiny, and this will make you feel good.



**TO SAY NO!**

Messages from Mary and Jesus Jesus 6 April 2003

To say no and reject someone is not something that's nice to do. You don't want to hurt another's feelings; however there might come a time when this is what you'll have to do so you can come back to, and focus on, yourself – being able to attend to your own feelings with the intention of healing yourself and growing in truth. You are the most important person in your life. Your parents took this knowing and feeling away from you by making you believe they were the most important people in your life.

To help another and be praised for that help, might be nothing more than helping your parent; putting yourself aside, helping them do what they want you to do – denying yourself, and then getting praised by them for being so nice, kind and caring. At some point you will have to give up your parents control and domination over you. You will have to stop caring for them and turn to care for yourself. Caring for another can be detrimental to you, and not the noble cause you thought it to be, if you are using it to deny your bad feelings; dishonouring and disrespecting yourself.

**EVERYTHING is WITHIN OUR SOUL:**

Messages from Mary and Jesus Mary 6 April 2003

Everything is already within your soul. You have the capabilities to free yourself, to do whatever is required. All that you have experienced right from the very beginning is still within you. All the pain you experienced as a child is within you, and all the reasons why it was so painful is all stored in your soul. As you progress in your healing your soul will liberate it all steadily into your spirit body and then in turn into your feeling, thought and physical systems. Step-by-step you will be led along as you express all you feel. And step-by-step you will see more of the truth of yourself. Your soul will unfold all it knows within you. The Mother and Father will help you to see all They want you to see, will love you, and tell you what you need to know when you ask Them for Their help. Reach out to Paradise, to your Heavenly Parents. Reach inwards to Them for their Indwelling Spirit. Find Them in your soul.

**The CHILD is to FREELY EXPRESS ITSELF:**

Messages from Mary and Jesus 13 May 2003

Mary Magdalene:

**The greatest gift you can give your child, is allowing it to be freely able to express itself, helping it to feel good about being able to say and express and communicate all it feels. THERE IS NOTHING BETTER FOR A CHILD TO FEEL THAN KNOWING ITS PARENTS COMPLETELY WANT IT TO BE EXACTLY HOW IT FEELS IT WANTS TO BE. To be completely unconditionally accepted for all that it is. Then it feels loved.**

## **LIVING TRUE IS HEALING ONE'S SELF OF CHILDHOOD INJURIES:**

Messages from Mary and Jesus – Mary 10 April 2003

As we are all of the Mother and Father, if we do anything that goes against Truth or Spirit or Mind or Will, or Their Laws of Love, then we are going against all of our self – our own soul, and the whole of Creation. And if we want to live true – true to the Truth, true to our soul, and true to God, then we have to rectify this at some time. In going against Truth we bring about pain – penalty – in ourselves, as this is to show us that we are doing the wrong thing – going the wrong way. And when we come back into harmony with the Laws the pain goes – the penalty has been paid.

Currently in the negative mind state humanity does not want to live true to God's Laws, so man's laws are different to God's. So all that you do is against the Mother and Father's Laws of Creation and Existence. And this is what then causes all the pain in your soul, as you live each day refusing to honour the Truth of God. And no matter what you believe about how good you may be, if you are not living true to your soul and God's Laws then you are hurting yourself.

The Mother and Father say individually: Love Me as I love you; and together: Love us, as We love you. You come into the world asking your parents to love you as you love them. But they in their negative state do not honour this truth, so every little bit of them that does not love you, you feel hurt by. As they dishonour you so you dishonour yourself, for in your love for them, you are accepting that they are right and true, as you do not know anything else. You then take it on, all how they treat you, and do what they have told and made you do to yourself and others; you become as they are – negative. And so you live dishonouring yourself and the Mother and Father's Soul Laws. You cause great pain within yourself on all levels, not just in the physical. All pain you ever experience is saying to you: you are wrong in how you are being, and so you need to look to find the truth of why this is so.

When you want to know the truth of your pain, you will want to see the truth of where you are dishonouring yourself and the Mother and Father; then when you do see what you have done, you will feel bad about this, and then seek forgiveness, being healed and forgiven when you see the truth, and your pain all goes. You can go to Them and ask Them to forgive you, but as They are love and already do, you are really allowing yourself to forgive yourself, for it is you that does not love yourself, as seen by the act of dishonouring yourself. Then as you turn around and willingly want to live true, the Mother and Father remove the pain you have been suffering and fix that which within you has become dysfunctional as a result of your transgression. Then you are healed, so far as this part of truth has been honoured, and that part of dysfunctional you is living true to the Laws of Love, living true to your soul and to Them.

As you do your healing you are actually forgiving yourself. By wanting to see the truth and asking the Father and Mother to help bring up the unexpressed pain and feelings that are within you, that will show you where you are going wrong. You will be able to see the problem and then want to fix it and seek forgiveness of yourself (and from Them if you feel the need); and you will be loving yourself and Them instead of rejecting yourself and Them.

Gradually through your healing, you will work your way back through all the levels of truth within you that you have dishonoured since conception; with all the pain surfacing, and all the causes being seen that made you rebel against yourself. And with each step you will be forgiving and increasingly loving yourself. Your healing is you loving yourself back into perfection. And the longing to the Mother and Father for Their Love is the way to fuel this by becoming a divine soul.

When you love yourself truly, then you will love your neighbour and every aspect of Creation, as you

love yourself. This will be your state of being – just like the Mother and Father, and you'll naturally be honouring all Their Laws of Truth. And you will live free in Creation without any pain, worries or problems; eternally happy, as you long to be.

By praying to the Father to forgive you, you are not taking responsibility for your own actions; you are not seeking the truth of your evil causes. Forgiveness comes when you admit and accept your wrongness; when you uncover the truth of why you are it, or doing it, all through the expression of all that has made you feel bad. Through full self-feeling-acceptance you can free yourself from your negative condition. The Truth will set you free! The truth you uncover as you accept and express your bad feelings.

And as you do this God will change into the loving Mother and Father. You will come out of the old beliefs and ways of seeing things, entering into a new way of living and seeing how everything truly is.

When you were a young child you were the closet to your soul and to God. Up until you fully took on all the negative mind circuits you were still more pure and true to Their image. And you loved more as They love. A child loves freely and unconditionally. It loves without judgement or criticism. Look to the child to show you God, this will help you see more truth than looking out into the adult world as it now exists. And then look how the parent changes its child, from being pure and true, into another untrue adult. Look how you make your child turn against itself and live untrue to God. Look how the parent makes it live true to the wants, likes and dislikes of itself. Your child will help you see how wrong you are. It will show you if you allow it to; it will show you through your feelings.

**Your soul-healing is concerned totally with you finding the truth of all you are; all you feel, and all through your feelings.**

Messages from Mary and Jesus      Mary 14 April 2003

**The feeling controlling mind is nothing more than your parents' control over you encapsulated in your mind.**

Messages from Mary and Jesus      Mary 15 April 2003

**During your childhood you were made to change from being naturally good to being bad, and it hurt. Now you are being asked to change back to good from bad, and it hurts just the same.**

Messages from Mary and Jesus      Jesus 14 April 2003

**You are completely self-contained.** You will blame your parents for what they did to you through your healing, but when you are healed, you will be able to see how you took it all on wilfully from them; and so wilfully you have to choose to divest yourself of it and set yourself free. And this can only happen with love – your own natural love, through acceptance of all your badness and bad feelings, together with the help of the Mother and Father's Divine Love. And so it is entirely true that love is the cure-all, and that love will heal you, your love, and the Mother and Father's

Messages from Mary and Jesus      Jesus 14 April 2003



**SOUL:**

Messages from Mary and Jesus – Jesus 11 April 2003

Your soul, James, as I just read your thought wanting me to write about it, is not in your head, it is in your heart. It is not in your physical heart, and not even in your spirit heart, but is in the heart of your personality. It exists outside of Creation. It exists as the Mother and Father do in Existential reality. It just IS. It is not a part of Creation and so does not evolve according to the Laws of Creation, but it does *progress* or *evolve* in light-of-experience, and the love-light that comes from the Divine Love of the Father and Mother. And I will not go any further in this James, as you are to reveal more about the soul with the help of other friends of yours here in spirit (not that you know them yet) who are patiently waiting their turn to write of such things to you in the days to come.

The soul is not in the mind. The mind and brain are merely attributes of it. They are parts of you that your soul has brought into Creation so that you, as a personality, can experience love. Those in the natural love spirit worlds do not know of the soul and its true nature because they are not partaking of the Divine Love, thereby becoming soul-conscious. They continue to believe it does exist because others and I have said it does. So they have woven beliefs around what they believe it to be. And as I said, they will get a great shock when their soul begins to wake them up wanting the love of its Parents, for they will realise how much time they have spent denying themselves, when they could have been actively praying each day to the Mother and Father for Their Love.

**The CHILD is INNOCENT:**

Messages from Mary and Jesus

Jesus 14 April 2003

The child is the innocent, primitive, newly emerging person, that needs to be respected and allowed to fully express itself and grow up freely, choosing for itself how to live as an adult. It doesn't need or want its parents imposing by force or threat their way on it, all to its own creative detriment. It wants to be free to choose its parents' way, but only if that way makes it feel good. And if its parents do make it feel good, then of course it will copy and absorb all that they are, able in turn to make others feel good. And it will do the same if its parents force it to follow them making it become unloving like them, making other people feel bad.

No one really wants to wreck another person's life, not even parents. They don't want to impose evil on their own children, but in their ignorance, do all day long. It's a shocking thing to wake up to and face when you start seeing the truth – for both parent and child. You believed you were so well meaning, when all you have done is the complete opposite. It is completely shattering to see how misguided you were, but it's understandable, you knew nothing else, and forgiveness can be found within yourself as you progress in doing your healing. All is not lost; it's only just a beginning to start to come clean. All will work out in the end, even for those you have hurt. For as you will see: truth will heal all.

Truth revelation is reserved for the Daughters and Sons of Truth.

**All you need to do is offer God your love. You simply love Them, and long to Them for Their Divine Love, then strive to live true to your feelings. Nothing else is required or asked of you by Them.**

Messages from Mary and Jesus

Mary 13 April 2003

## **WE ARE TO BE OUR TRUE SELF – OUR SOUL BASED FEELINGS!**

We are to use our feelings to uncover the truth of ourselves. Just how important are each of our feelings? Well really, they are ALL as important; as in, nothing else in life even matters other than what we are feeling.

We are all so conditioned and used to living with our mind in control of ourselves, that many of our feelings, and mostly so many of our bad feelings, we dismiss or shut out and refuse to deal with. We should go the other way in life, so instead of denying so many of our feelings, trying to acknowledge them all, to bring them all out, every last bad one, even if it means stopping everything else and attending to them; and by attending to them is to make sure we express them, speak about them, the whole idea being not to keep suppressing them, to make sure they come up and out of us as we feel them.

Along with this: we are to long for the truth of our feelings; as in, the truth they are wanting us to see about ourselves, because apparently hidden or behind or within each feeling, is something it's trying to tell us about ourselves. And that is how God wants us to live – it is to live a true spiritual life.

We are not meant to be alone, we are to have someone with whom we can share our whole self with, telling them all we think and feel. If you do not have a companion, talk it out loud to your Heavenly Parents.

If you feel a bad feeling, you don't let it pass, you stop with it, focus on it fully accepting it; and with the emotions of it, express it the best you can; and then at the same time, long for the truth of it – want to see what it's all about – why you're feeling it.

There are hidden deeper underlying causes in us that will come to light as to why we're really feeling bad. So we might, for example, be angry with something that's happening in our life now, but as we express that anger, longing for the truth of it, it will lead us back into our earlier life connecting with the same anger we felt about other things; and then back even deeper into connecting, or it should be reconnecting, with anger we felt with our parents when our parents treated us badly.

That means there will be a lot for us to deal with if the bad feelings we're feeling now are also going to lead us back into buried bad feelings from our past.

Sage and the Healing Angels of Light by James Moncrief



## **LIVE TRUE to YOUR FEELINGS:**

A massive insight and realisation, which became my platform for living life, was really quite simple; all I could do was honour and be true to my feelings. I had to *obey* myself first – my feelings – I was the important one, not my parents and family, not even the Mother and Father. With this truth I learnt the importance of living true, always honouring my feelings. And I realised that if the Father wanted me to do anything He could show or guide me through my feelings.

**It is through our feelings that we know – feel – how to live the Will of God.**

You will come to see why the doing of your soul-healing is so important, to give up your mind's control over you in favour of **allowing your feelings to dictate and dominate your life**. And when you do, then you will **lovingly obey yourself, your feelings, and no one else**. This is all the Mother and Father ask of you, because **when you are living true, then you will be completely honouring Their Laws, Their Way, Their Love**.

**Your bad feelings are real and true.** They are not evil; they only make you feel bad. They can make you feel sick but this is what they are meant to do, because how you are functioning is wrong – you are sick. And **until you have no more repressed bad feelings within you, you are living untrue to your soul, to yourself, and to the Father and Mother.**

**The Rejected Ones – Living True to One's Feelings**

**Jesus**

**message 32, 8 January 2003**

**by James Moncrief**

ALWAYS BE TRUE TO YOUR FEELINGS



**CHILDHOOD REPRESSION of FEELINGS STARTS from CONCEPTION:****Part 7**

Just look at a young child growing, each day certain things make it feel good and other things make it feel bad, and for some children, there's a lot of time each day spent feeling bad – others a lot of time feeling good. And all that good and bad is intertwined, and it all has to be worked back through. So all that is truly good and not what I'd call, false-good, is kept; and all that is bad and has pretensions of being good, goes away, which happens as you express it all out of you.

**But the key to it is wanting to express it all out of you – and wanting to see it all: facing the truth of what comes to light. You've got to be willing to bring it all up and out, so you can see it and face it and accept that it is you – that yes, this is really how I am feeling. And then as you do that, you are increasing the awareness and understanding of yourself, of why you are the way you are, and that is all the truth coming to light. And along the way as each bit comes up within you, based on how it makes you feel, you decide whether or not you want to keep being as you are, and so naturally, you'll want to get rid of all the bad stuff and keep all the good.**

But the whole thing is, and this might be hard to understand, that you yourself, other than deciding whether or not you want to keep being as you are, don't – because you can't – actually do anything else to change yourself. So you simply keep accepting how wrong you are right the way through until you've seen and accepted it all, that this is the rotten, ugly, horrible, evil truth of myself, and you don't even try to make yourself not be it; you allow yourself to be the nasty, unloving, evil person you are, seeing it and feeling how being it makes you feel; which won't be too good, but you keep going accepting all those feelings and wanting the truth of them. So you don't try to fix or change yourself, you just accept how you are feeling. And then when you've seen the truth of your feelings that are to show you, which can happen at any time throughout your Healing, the causes of those bad feelings will be removed by your soul and your angels, and that's it, you are no longer as you were. And your whole system adjusts, and gradually you come to realise that you are changing, that you are no longer the bad person you were. And then one day, when the BIG DAY finally arrives, you know with all your heart; and so, with all your truth, that you are no longer evil, no longer wrong, and that your Healing is over, you've been completely transformed into being a true person.

So you see it's a process, so something that takes time because you need things to happen to make you feel bad; and you need time to express and work through all your bad feelings; and you need time for your whole system – you – to adjust to all the changes; and that is your true spiritual growth, because you are growing in the truth of yourself – do you see what I'm saying?

So the whole key to it, which is what you are saying, is that we are to become our true and perfect self.  
Sage and the Healing Angels of Light by James Moncrief



## **PARENTS STEP ASIDE and RELINQUISH CONTROL of CHILDREN:**

**The Father and Mother have created us to be Their living expression, so if we sincerely want to express our love for Them, to Them, then the best way we can do this is to honour this truth. By expressing yourself fully, you will allow the Mother and Father to fully express Themselves through you – you will be living and doing Their Will. From this you can see that the true life is one of a full will being expressed, so one's soul can come into being by using its will to express all its different attributes. In doing so you will be perfect in all that you are, and living life with love and full happiness. You will feel inwardly and outwardly fulfilled all the time and never feel in deficit as you do now.**

Because of your parenting you were denied your full self-expression and so you are not fully expressing yourself, you cannot feel love to the extent you want to. Your parents came between you and God. They pretended to be God, albeit mostly in ignorance, but still the effect on you who was looking to them for all you needed, was to believe everything they told you as being true. You believed and trusted them, living with all your faith in them. So being false gods caused you to deny your real soul Parents. And that is the state you are all living under. This is the Rebellion and Default. You have rebelled against the Mother and Father by believing your parents (because your parents were wrong and untrue) instead of God, and you have done it all on both sides (the child and parent) in ignorance and by default. No one actually sets out to do it in the full conviction of what they are doing is evil, unlike that of Lucifer and his soul-partner, but still you do it, even though you do not know the truth of what you are doing.

So to put it right, you have to want to see where you have put your parents in place of the Father and Mother. You have to heal – change – all the wrong beliefs that you attribute to them, and all the negative behaviour patterns you have adopted to satisfy their demands. As you have not been allowed to express yourself freely this is what you need to do. So it is why we keep repeating this and the fact that it is through expressing your repressed bad feelings and longing for the truth of them, that you will allow yourself to become fully self-expressive. All your unexpressed soul-personality attributes will begin to be expressed, allowing you to become the real and true you.

**Everyone should be allowed to express themselves however they want to, hence – do unto others, as you would have them do unto you. It should be the united goal for everyone to be able to fully and freely express themselves. If one soul is not fully expressed then humanity will not be able to come to full fruition. If you are not completely expressed, then you will never know the truth of love. And you will never know how to be the living example of that love, or what it feels like.**

Right from conception through to being an infant, a child, an adolescent and to being an adult you need to be able to fully express yourself. If you are stopped in any way then you will need to heal this one day. Love is the only way to heal yourself, as it was lack of love that brought about your interference in the first place. So this is why we have said that no one truly loves their child or each other, because it cannot be so due to the influences of the Rebellion and self-denial.

**If the parent can step aside and relinquish the power position and just be still the child themselves supporting their child to grow up free to express itself, knowing that the true parents are the Mother and Father who are looking at them both, then they will allow Their guidance and support feeling more at ease in their lives. Then the parent and child will live true loving relationships of self-acceptance and acceptance of each other. Neither will feel they need power over the other as neither will feel powerless, and the battles that constitute most families will not happen. Parents need to set the example, and their child will follow. And it will be the reverse to how you are now**

in every way. You cannot theorise about how to be this way or try to make it happen, as it can and will only happen by parents first doing their soul-healing becoming the living truth of perfection, and love for their child to follow.

When you stop trying to be the Mother and Father and find your rightful place, then you will live the truth of the Will of your Heavenly Parents, without trying to live the will of your earthly parents.

Messages from Mary and Jesus – book 2    Jesus 25 April 2003

**Golden Rule: that one must always honour another's will as one honours one's own.**



ALWAYS BE TRUE TO YOUR FEELINGS

**WE ARE TO LIBERATE OUR SUPPRESSED PERSONALITY:**

We NEVER lose our personality, it is ours, and it's our precious gift from our Mother and Father. We are always who They have made us be. Personality is sacrosanct. It's the most valuable thing in Creation, it's what all Creation rides on, it's what all Creation exists for: the expression of personality.

All our Healing does is liberate our true personality, so it doesn't actually change us or make us be a different person, it just liberates all the parts of us that were stopped from freely expressing themselves.

All that is wrong or bad or imperfect within you, will turn into being perfect, right and good. You get rid of all the bad stuff by liberating all the hidden good, and as that comes to light, so the bad fades and then leaves altogether because you no longer need to be that false untrue you, the one your parents have made you be. But YOU, the basic intrinsic you, never changes, and all you don't love about yourself will go as you gradually love yourself more, all as you keep bringing out your repressed feelings.

Helen talking to James Moncrief      5 April 2017

When you start to do your soul-healing you are moving away from the control of your negative mind.

We all have a great responsibility to Creation and to our Heavenly Parents: to strive to be true and adhere to the perfection of our soul, so that by our own existence, as shown in our lives, we are helping to build Creation in the right way. A positive mind is of perfection and will add positively to Creation; a negative mind only seeks to add imperfection and destroy Creation. Creation being created by perfect love will only tolerate imperfection for so long. Although you are living a valuable experience in your evil and negative mind states, Creation and your soul will only tolerate such self-denial for so long. One day, if not sooner rather than later, you will feel the pressure on you to change, to find out why you are not happy and not all loving – to find out the truth of your no-love, denial state.

When you start to do your soul-healing you are moving away from the control of your negative mind.

Love can only go where truth exists.

Messages from Mary and Jesus via James Moncrief      13 March 2003

### FEELING HEALING is ABOUT GOING EVER SO DEEPLY INTO ONE'S OWN PAIN:

**You are going to feel all the bad you feel now, and all the bad you felt during your childhood. If you don't remember feeling bad during your childhood, you still have to want to see if there are bad feelings buried deep in you that you are not aware of, feelings you have shut out of your mind, so its imperative that you must want to feel bad – that you want to accept your bad feelings and stop denying them.**

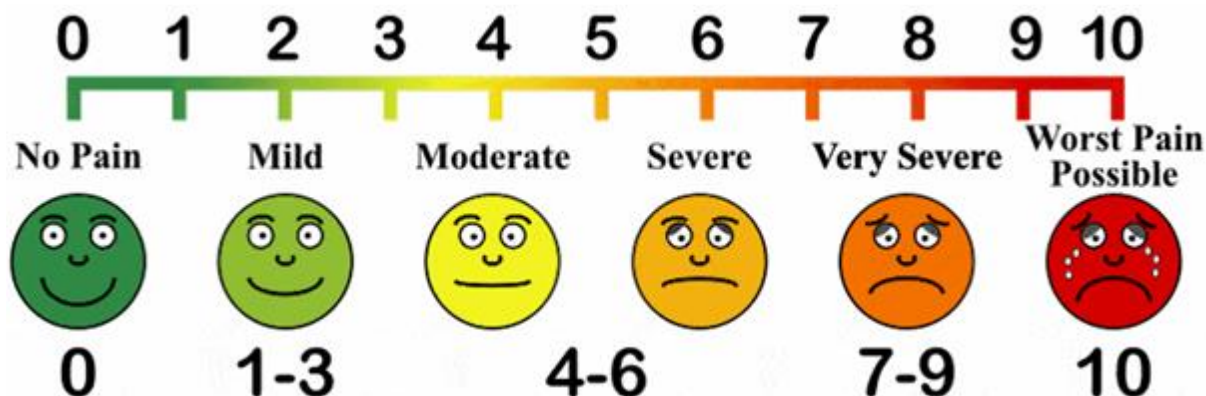
I want you to understand that feeling bad is good, it is the right way to go, it is heading in the right direction, it is your ascension, your spiritual growth – what you need to do to heal your negative mind. It is to do the opposite to your training, to allow yourself to feel as bad as you do, instead of dismissing all your bad feelings and pretending you don't feel them. It is going against all that you know, and all that has been taught to you, and is against all of your minds conditioning. But still, as I said, you are setting off in an unknown direction, and feeling bad, and wanting to feel bad, and allowing yourself to feel all the millions of bad feelings that will come up in you, IS THE RIGHT WAY. It will be very new to you, and you might feel bad about this, and about feeling bad, but that is all good, and that is what I would expect. The Mother and Father will provide experiences for you that will make you feel bad: angry, miserable, pain and many other bad feelings. All those feelings you wish would just go away are the ones you now must wish to have, and own, and express, and own up to, as being a part of you.



And all through it I want you to ask, and even if necessary, to beg, the Mother and Father to show you the truth of why you are feeling bad. THIS IS EXTREMELY IMPORTANT – TO WANT TO KNOW THE TRUTH OF WHY YOU ARE FEELING BAD. For without wanting to know why – what's the point, you may as well just keep on denying them, doing things believing they are making you feel good.

I don't want you to go to Them with your mind for a quick answer, although you can discuss everything with Them; but to ask Them to SHOW YOU THE TRUTH THROUGH YOUR FEELINGS, so you can feel, and experience, and know categorically for yourself, why you feel bad. The truth will come up independently to your mind. Your mind should be kept out of it, until the truth has come as a result of your expressing your feelings, then you can use it to think about all you have seen about yourself. You have to want to know your feelings, all the reasons why you feel so bad. Mary

Messages from Mary and Jesus book 2 via James Moncrief 28 April 2003





The VOYAGE for KIDS with LIVING FEELINGS FIRST:



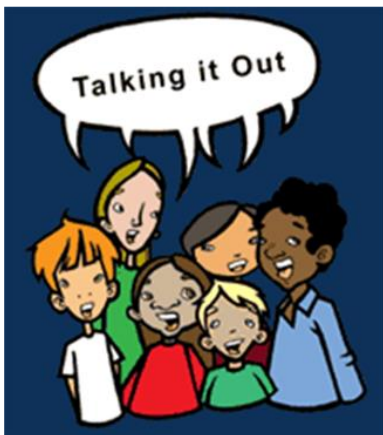
What Do Kids Feel Sad About?



**Being Unloved and Rejected!**

**FEELING  
HEALING  
For Kids**

We, as parents, endeavour to impose upon our children the personality we desire, in the same manner as our parents did to us, thus perpetuating century old cycles. We substitute the personality that our Heavenly Mother and Father have vested our children with, thus suppressing our children's free will. Through Voyage for Kids with Feeling Healing we are able to bring about Living Feelings First. One can begin to live true to themselves and express their true personality. We are to long for the truth behind our feelings, both good and bad, and express our feelings to a friend, thus steadily shedding our childhood repression and suppression. In this way we will end the cycle of humanity retardation and become free to be whom we truly are.



**SUPERKIDS**

**Natural self Expression through Feelings**

Self Empowering

Self Revealing

Self Loving



**Feelings First**



I'm a  
free  
spirit.

# ***Our Feelings are our Truth***

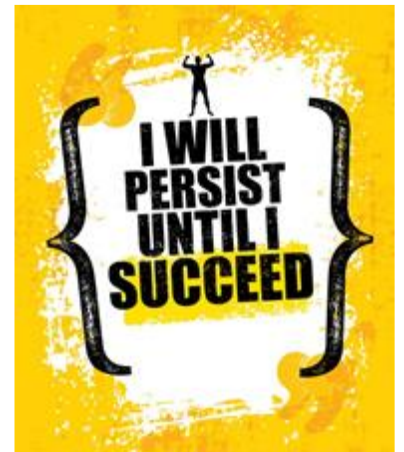
Tuesday, 25 December 2018

James: Marion was emphasising how **our feelings are our truth, and our Healing is just the bringing out of our feelings, and as we do that, the truth comes to us, it being the truth of what we feel.** And I don't know if I've made it that clear in my writings as to what the Healing basically is, so I wanted to add it here, as I feel like writing more with you Nanna Beth.

Nanna Beth – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: That's right, **that's the basic principle, however you do have to apply your will – make an effort – wanting to bring your feelings out, bringing them out, and wanting to see / feel the truth of them, which is the truth of why you're feeling what you are.** So Marion focuses her strong will on her feelings and bringing them out, which is bringing herself out, because **you are your feelings, which is the truth that you are. We are all the Living Truth James, with our feelings feeling that truth, and then with our minds we can put those feelings and truth into a context that helps us understand on other levels what we just feel.** And because you were stopped from freely expressing all you felt, so you've been stopped from living true to your feelings and consequently stopped being the truth of them. So **the truth is waiting in you for you to feel the feelings that give rise to it, all those feelings you should have felt throughout your childhood.** And when you decide to 'do your Healing', life (your soul) provides you with the necessary experiences you need to make you feel, and those feelings as you express them, connect you back to the young you that wasn't allowed to express them, thereby you are now, as an adult, doing what you should have done back then, and so revealing the truth of your feelings which is also the truth of yourself. **We are all revealers, revealing the truth of ourselves through our feelings.**

James: So just talking out all your feelings is not enough, we need to want to uncover the truth of ourselves as well?

Nanna Beth: Yes, because you are doing all you can to not see it, living against it, so living against the truth of yourself, living against those feelings that would show you the truth, which is your rebellion against yourself, your truth, yourself, and against God. So you can merrily talk all day long expressing all you feel, however that won't actually be all you really do feel, as in, all those repressed feelings within you that are waiting to come out, with you merrily or even angrily, expressing your selective feelings all day as part of the denial of your deeper hidden ones.



**celestial Friends**

# Feelings First Spirituality

## The New Way

**Feelings First**  
**FF**  
**Feeling Free**

The New Way, Feelings First Spirituality  
 Learn to live with God through your Feelings

Accept, express and long for the truth of your feelings

Be free in your feelings  
 Free your feelings from your mind's control  
 Live true to your feelings; your feelings are your true self  
 Live true to yourself through your feelings



Live true to yourself by living true to your feelings.  
 Long for the truth of your feelings.

Accept / Express / Bring out ALL of your good, and most importantly,  
 BAD feelings.  
 Want to understand why you're feeling them.  
 Use your surface feelings to take you deeper into your repressed and  
 hidden feelings.



The Feeling Way is the True Way.  
Your feelings are your spiritual guide.  
Your feelings will take you to God.

Your feelings will show you the truth of your relationships, including your relationship with God; and if anything is wrong, untrue and unloving, then why it is.

Our feelings are sacrosanct and we should respect them accordingly. And we should NEVER block them out, ignore, override, banish, deny or reject them, because if we do, we're only doing that to ourselves, as Our Feelings Are Our Self.

Our feelings are the gateway to our soul. Our feelings are the closest we can get to our soul. Knowing the truth of our feelings is knowing the truth of our soul, and knowing the truth of God.

Feelings First Spirituality is the True path for humanity.

It embraces all people.

It completely unifies the world.

Everyone can relate to everyone else through their feelings.

And we can all live the truth that comes from our feelings, all sharing the same truths as we express and have the same feelings.

No one need be left out; no one is more special than anyone else – we are all united in Truth through our feelings.

So with and through our truth we live our lives, therefore without the need of any man-made mind-laws, rules and restrictions that limit self-expression as inspired by our feelings.

The New Way, Feelings First Spirituality is what is to replace all man-made, mind-contrived religions that so many people have enslaved themselves to. The New Way, Feelings First Spirituality will set us free of all that control, ending the Rebellion and Default within ourselves as we do our Feeling-Healing, and ending such control and spiritual stagnation in the world.

Bring on the End Times – get it over and done with! Let's all see that Jesus is not going to come again, that Prophecy has failed all the mind-controlled platforms. Allow such false systems of belief to die their long-awaited natural death, they've overstayed their welcome, it's now time they fade away. So let us show such antiquated, erroneous systems of belief the exit and bring on the fresh liberation of discovering the truth of how we are to live for ourselves, each of us personally in our lives, and all by looking to our own feelings for it. Self-revelation through our feelings is the way to go.

The Way of the Mind is ending, and is really the End Times – the End of our mind control, and **it's about time!** With the Way of our Feelings replacing it.



The End Times means the end and therefore a New Beginning. And that new beginning is a whole new Spiritual Age – an age based on self-revelation of truth through one’s feelings, coupled with and supported by higher revelations from the Celestial spirits, angels and nature spirits.



The Feelings First Spirituality is the True Way to God because it helps us get to know God, helping us to reach out, connect and be personal with God, and do God’s Will, all through our feelings. It is the only true way of getting to know the God of Feelings – our beloved Heavenly Mother and Father, the Great Soul of Divine Love.

Love comes through our feelings and not our mind, as we’ve all been wrongly led to believe.

**Feelings First; then comes The Truth; then comes Love.**

**LOVE is the Religion of Feelings, being:**

**Feelings First Spirituality, The New Way**



## **LONG for the TRUTH!**

Above all else, “Longing for the Truth” has not been recognised by humanity. True Prayer is not asking with the mind; it is a longing from the soul. Should we long for the truth then we will be told. This is how we ascend. Earnestly desire to know the truth and it will be revealed to us.

Our soul, our real self, already knows the truth and the answer we are seeking, the truth will come to our awareness through our feelings. Our feelings are soul-based.

Our mind cannot determine what is truth from what is false. Our mind is addicted to being in control and will lead us according to its agenda, all to our detriment. This is what man has embraced for the past 200,000 years – now the mind is to be subjected to our feelings. Accordingly, our mind will learn to assist our feelings.

Longing to our Heavenly Parents for truth will bring about the understandings we are seeking to achieve.

Long for the truth behind any feelings, both good and bad, and we begin to peel off and escape from our childhood repression and suppression, thus escaping from the generational cycle of errors that have been passed from parents to their children, thus continuing the cycle of error and harm. ALL children are harmed in this manner.

Through longing for the truth behind our feelings, both good and bad, we start to bring about harmony and peace to our self, which eventually flows onto our family, then our companions, then our overall community and then country. **This is how harmony will come to all of humanity and peace will prevail with war being set aside. This is what the Great U-Turn will bring about.**

Longing for the truth is the only way that we will come to understand the cause of any physical discomforts, pains, diseases and illness. It is by expressing the understandings of what one is feeling about any emotional event or issue so that we release from our essence the negative energies relating to these feelings arising from past events, particularly those from our childhood forming years. The harm that we each endured during our childhood forming years has set the pattern, at all levels, for our adult life.

In a variation of those inimitable words uttered by Jack Nicholson, “You CAN handle the truth!” This is how humanity will heal itself and bring about peace for each personality and humanity overall.

**By living true to ourselves, true to our feelings, we are living true to God. It’s that simple.**

# **LIVE FEELINGS FIRST**



**PRAYER**  
is not asking. It is  
a Longing of the  
**SOUL.**

THE HEALING OF YOUR BAD FEELINGS THROUGH THEIR ACCEPTANCE  
AND FINDING THE TRUTH OF THEM, IS THE ACCEPTANCE OF YOUR  
NEGATIVE, REBELLIOUS, EVIL, IMPERFECT MIND AND WILL CONDITION.

To do our feeling-healing we need to become:

Aware of – Acknowledge – and Admit, our bad feelings.

So we can:

Accept – them and allow ourselves to Be them.

And then if we feel to, take:

Action – Express, speak and emote them.

Talk about them.

All being done whilst longing to, really wanting to, see the TRUTH of our feelings.

So it sounds simple.

So I repeat:

We accept our bad feelings by expressing – speaking about them to someone willing to listen to us and take us seriously. And as we speak we long for the truth of them – why we are feeling them – to be made known to us. And when we uncover and see the truth we are FREE! – healed of the causes that have made us feel bad.

Accept, Express – see the Truth, and you're Free!

ACCEPTANCE OF ALL YOU FEEL, THINK AND ARE, IS THE KEY TO DOING  
YOUR HEALING; THAT, AND WANTING TO SEE THE TRUTH OF ALL YOU  
FEEL, THINK AND ARE.

**Release one's pain through expressing one's feelings.**



**in conjunction with**



**Longing for the Truth when also longing for Divine Love.**

## Feeling bad is Good! It's okay to feel bad.

Feeling bad is good.  
 Feeling bad is GOOD!  
 It's not bad to feel bad – it's good.

FEELING BAD IS GOOD!  
 Very good!!!

And feeling really bad is also good.  
 And feeling worse is even better.  
 It's all very good!

It's okay to feel bad.  
 Bad feelings are okay.  
 It's good to feel bad.  
 Bad feelings are GOOD!

It's good to feel bad about feeling bad.  
 Your bad feelings are YOUR feelings.  
 YOUR bad feelings have a right.  
 A right to exist.  
 A right for you to feel them.

Your bad feelings are a part of you.  
 Bad feelings are good and they are your feelings!  
 ACCEPT THEM!

It's okay to feel bad, there is nothing wrong with feeling bad.  
 You might not like feeling bad, but it's okay to feel bad.  
 You are allowed to feel bad. Give yourself permission to feel bad.  
 Bad feelings shouldn't be dismissed.  
 Bad feelings already feel unwanted, why make them feel more rejected?  
 You are your bad feelings – if you reject them, you are rejecting yourself.  
 Why are you rejecting yourself? Why are you rejecting your bad feelings?  
 Is this how you want to live – rejecting a natural part of yourself?  
 Is this how you want to live, rejecting your bad feelings?

Feeling bad is normal. We all feel bad. We all feel bad a lot of the time, even if we won't admit it, or even if we're not aware of it.  
 There are many bad feelings, all sorts of different bad feelings, and they are a normal part of you – of everyday life.



Bad feelings – your bad feelings – are to be welcomed. Bad feelings are to be wanted. Bad feelings are to be accepted.  
Bad feelings are to be loved.

If you ignore or deny or dismiss or reject your bad feelings, what are you really doing? Denying, dismissing, rejecting yourself. Is this what you want to do? Because if you do, you'll only make yourself feel even worse.

You are your bad feelings – Your bad feelings are you.  
Bad feelings have just as much right to life as good feelings.

Be true to your bad feelings – acknowledge, honour and accept them!  
Accept your feelings.  
Accept yourself.

So Remember:

Feeling bad is Good!  
Accept your bad feelings.

The full acceptance of your bad feelings – and seeing the truth they are trying to show you – comes from having expressed or spoken about them. And speaking about them to someone who cares about you: a friend.

As you vent your feelings, the pent up ‘bad’ energy goes, often leaving you with the understanding of what they are all about: why you are feeling them. And once you understand and know this truth, then you are healed and free of them.

As young children we were all stopped from freely and fully expressing all our bad feelings. Things were done to us, we were forced to behave in ways we didn't want to, all of which made us feel bad. But we couldn't complain about how unjustly we were being treated. We tried, but often only to be met with harsher rejection treatment.

As adults, we still have all this bad treatment going on within us. We formed patterns when we were young based around all the negative unloving parenting we had. And now being unconscious of these patterns, we still (also unconsciously) expect bad things to happen to us to make us feel bad – and to feel just as bad as we did back then. And so bad things do happen. And we do feel bad.

So as an adult, we are experiencing life in the moment now as the adult, together with all we felt back when we were young, only we are unaware of it. Something will make us feel bad, and on the surface of it we might know why we are feeling bad, yet underneath, deeper within us, it will key into and trigger repressed bad feelings making us feel even worse in the situation than we might have otherwise felt.

So in doing our Feeling-Healing: healing our repressed childhood bad feelings through the feeling experiences of our current adult life, we need to use every bad feeling to help take us back 'down' inside ourselves, to connect with what made us feel the same bad feeling when we were young.

We are our bad feelings, and like them, WE ARE STILL WAITING TO BE HEARD.

The honouring, accepting and expressing of our bad feelings is our attempt to speak up and finally be listened to: to be accepted and loved – not rejected. And as an adult we can now do this, whereas, a child we could not.

And so if you no longer want to feel bad then through complete self-acceptance is the ONLY way to heal yourself – allowing yourself to feel as bad as you do feel. If you don't feel good about anything in your life or about anything to do with yourself – if you have one bad feeling at all, that feeling or bad thing will somehow be connected all the way through you to your early childhood. And so simply, if you feel bad about anything, if you are sick or don't like any aspect of yourself or your life, it's all because of how you were treated during your early childhood, and it's still going on deep within you. Your childhood has ended but the resulting mental and will patterns that dictate, to a high degree, your emotional and feeling state are all still in existence, still unconsciously controlling you. And because you are denying yourself the knowledge of these patterns, so too are you denying yourself the resulting feelings from them – all your bad feelings.

When you see the truth, the whole truth of your negative self-denial state, then with your will you can stop living in rebellion against yourself and choose to live positively. And in that choice you are healed.

### The aim of Feeling-Healing

The real aim of doing your feeling-healing is to perfect your relationship with yourself, with others, with nature, and in the end, with God.

Until we are living true to all our feelings and living wanting to grow in truth from our feeling experiences, we can't live a perfect relationship. If we live denying any part of our self we can't have true relationships.

Until we accept all of those parts of us we're denying, and understand why and how our denial came about, we can't live as our soul desires us to, as we have been created to live.

And when we do honour all our feelings and live the truth revealed by them, then naturally without any effort or mind control we'll just be perfect.

Many people try to seek God, try to understand the Greatest of all Mysteries before they try to understand themselves. We will never be able to understand or relate properly to God until we can understand and relate properly to ourselves. We come first. We have to learn how to fully honour and totally accept ourselves and then we can move out into the world and greater universe.

**We are to be true to our soul by living true to our feelings.**

To want to live true; true to how you feel, is to want to be perfect.  
And your feelings are the way.

**EDUCATING about FEELING HEALING:**

Sunday, 27 October 2019

James: When considering schools and other people that are being talked to and presented them with the Truth, here are some of the main elements that might be useful should one be exposed to or wanting to live Feelings First.

Perhaps a program could be designed to introduce children to it and take them progressively deeper into understanding themselves as they grow up, with a condensed version for adults who want to do workshops, or a Feeling Healing study course for Chaldi College.

**Feeling Awareness.**

There are two extremes which Marion and I are coming from; and everywhere else in between.

*Feeling Aware*

People who are feeling aware, in that they have always been aware of their feelings, it being part of how they grew up, or they've come to be more aware of them through self-help, therapy or just life.

Marion was completely aware of her feelings since the earliest she can remember. Mostly they were bad ones, like wanting to kill herself because she felt so bad and that no one cared about her, no one loved her, no one positively related to her, from as early back as she can remember. She was aware of feelings, feeling them intensely, and looking at other people feeling and expressing their feelings. Her problem was she wasn't allowed to express them, with her Healing being one long acceptance and understanding that she can express them now, breaking through all the barriers put in place through your childhood that stopped her showing them.

There are lots of people aware of their feelings, with varying levels of being able to express them.

*Feeling Unaware*

I came from the opposite side, being completely feeling unaware. Feelings weren't part of our family discussion. Only if I felt physically sick were I to express those feelings so the doctor would come or we'd go to him. In my early thirties I was told I was depressed, and it was a major revelation: that was what was wrong with me! I knew being scared and unhappy, but that was it. So with Marion it was learning about identifying my feelings – that feeling is misery, that feeling is humiliation and so on, to being able to accept that I had them and then to express them.

So possibly adults, and children, would be taught about their feelings, what each feeling is, why they have them, mock situations that make them feel our different feelings, discussion about them: I had this feeling at home when mummy said or did...

And education about how important feelings are, and how good, necessary, and vital to our well being, it is to express them, and not suppress, reject, deny or repress them, as that makes us sick and makes our mind have to take over which can cause us problems.

And to include the ramifications of expressing feelings or words that might hurt other people, and why they will, and how to be sensitive and respectful in relating to oneself and others on the feeling level.

And then the differences between the mind approach and feeling approach to life.

### **Information about our Feeling Denial.**

To introduce why humanity moved to become more feeling denying – bringing in the control from the Higher Spirits, information about the Rebellion and Default.

Information about the bigger picture and how we are all living the Rebellion by Default. How that applies in our daily dysfunctional and disconnected lives, all because we're not living true to our feelings.

More about how we get sick because our feeling denial.

How we can end our Rebellion by Default is doing our Feeling Healing.

### **Feeling Healing, which is living Feelings First.**

Introducing how we're to live truly: living true to our feelings; and if we can, we'll naturally live life as God wants us to.

The importance of living with our feelings to uncover the truth of ourselves.

The importance of longing for the truth, how it happens, what it's like when it comes, how to use our feelings to do it.

How the truth comes and we live it, rather than living a set of imposed beliefs with our mind.

What Feeling Healing involves, how it will affect you, other people, your family relationships – what to expect. How difficult it will be to do it, how much help you might need, or that you can do it by yourself.

More about the benefits of doing it, such as not passing your yuk onto your children.

yuk

Becoming Celestial on Earth. Or starting it and finishing in spirit.

### **The Actual doing of it.**

Personal Healing experience.

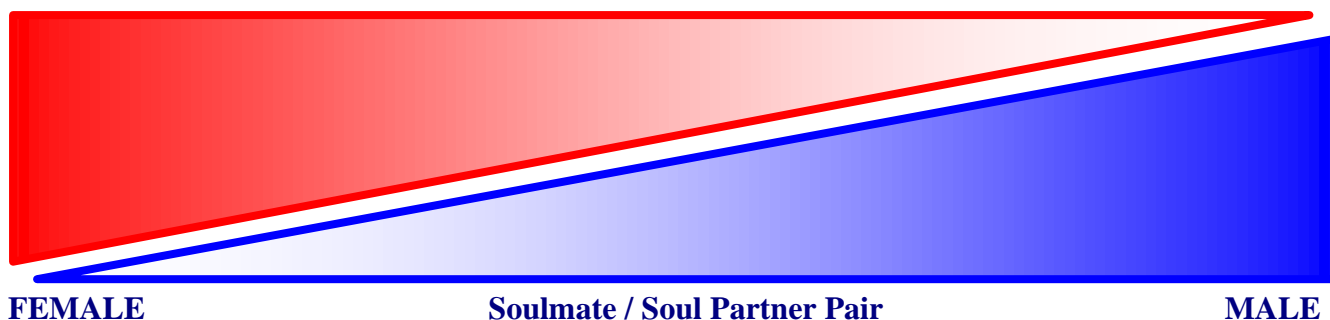
**Feelings first**

**LIVE FEELINGS FIRST**

**FEELINGS FIRST For Kids**

**FEELINGS FIRST For Kids**

**The EXTREMES of EMOTIONAL INJURY and SOUL SUPPRESSION:**



At the extreme ends of Childhood Repression, a soulmate pair will be the first to heal themselves, having experienced their parents and close family members impose upon them forms of childhood suppression that collectively represent all possible extremes of experiences that we can have. Thus, when their Spirits of Truth are released, then all of humanity will be able to draw upon these for assistance and guidance as to how to liberate one's own soul from their own personal repression. This is the gift that this soulmate pair is to provide humanity with.

As the female is closer to her feelings, it is the female that may lead and assist the male in their Feeling Healing process, while progressing with her own. The male typically cannot do this on his own, the female being more capable due to her closeness to her feelings. However, to complete her own progression, the female requires the support and participation of the male. It is now time that we recognise that it is the woman that is our spiritual leader.

Our truth loving soul based feelings are to be brought into dominance with our minds only to support our soul based feelings. It is how we are brought up by our parents that we erroneously accept that our minds are all powerful; however they are greatly flawed and self-centred. Embracing one's own feelings is embracing the way of living that our Mother and Father desire for us to express and engage. We are to fully express our God given personality through our feelings, not our mind based man-made impressions.

Firstly, consider discovering the truth of your emotional pain and injuries through Feeling Healing.

Secondly, consider longing for our Heavenly Parents' Love as you progress with your healing.

Primary and most important readings are the writings of James Moncrief.

Then consider the Padgett Messages, and then The Urantia Book.

**TRUTH LOVING SOUL V ERROR INFLICTED MIND**



## **ASSUMPTIONS** and the **MIND**

Whenever a principle or platform of truth is formed around an assumption, then as further truth is revealed, the error will become obvious.

A great deal of custom and passed down practices have evolved through handwritten records which have been copied and re-copied and have then been injected with assumptions that have become the core belief and customs by which people have lived by for many generations.

These platforms need to be revisited and addressed. We will find that these mind derived assumptions have a 98% error rate. We will further find that the mind's propensity to have control of others has distorted matters and that all systems worldwide are in need of rebuilding.

Education, health, science, commerce, legal, governmental and all platforms have evolved through the mind and are all taking us further away from our feelings, our soul-based feelings of truth and are suppressing our true personalities. There is not a man-made system on Earth that is presently founded on truth, the truth that we all long for.

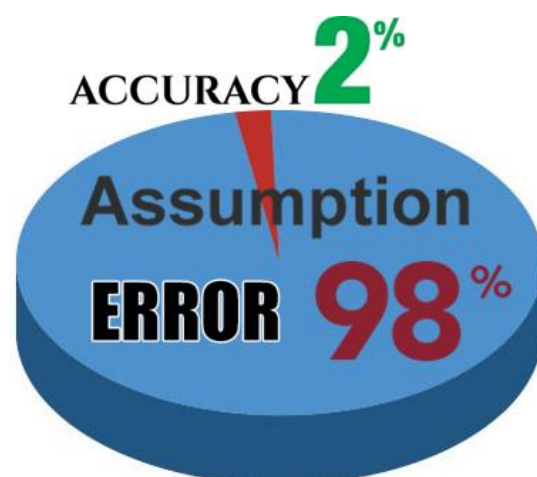
Meanwhile, hidden controllers have seized the moment and have achieved global domination, hoarding massive wealth to the detriment of humanity. Only will it be through a change in the way of living will this and other power bases crumble. We may disturb hidden controllers but if we do not change our way of living they will reassemble their controlling power!

It will only be through the New Feelings Way emerging as a way of living, that education, health services, science, commerce, legal, governmental and all other platforms will be appropriately restructured.

The revelations of Living Feelings First, Feeling Healing and the New Feelings Way have been provided to all of humanity, from the highest authority, to enable each and every one of us to consider the options and possibilities. Our freewill continues to remain sacrosanct.

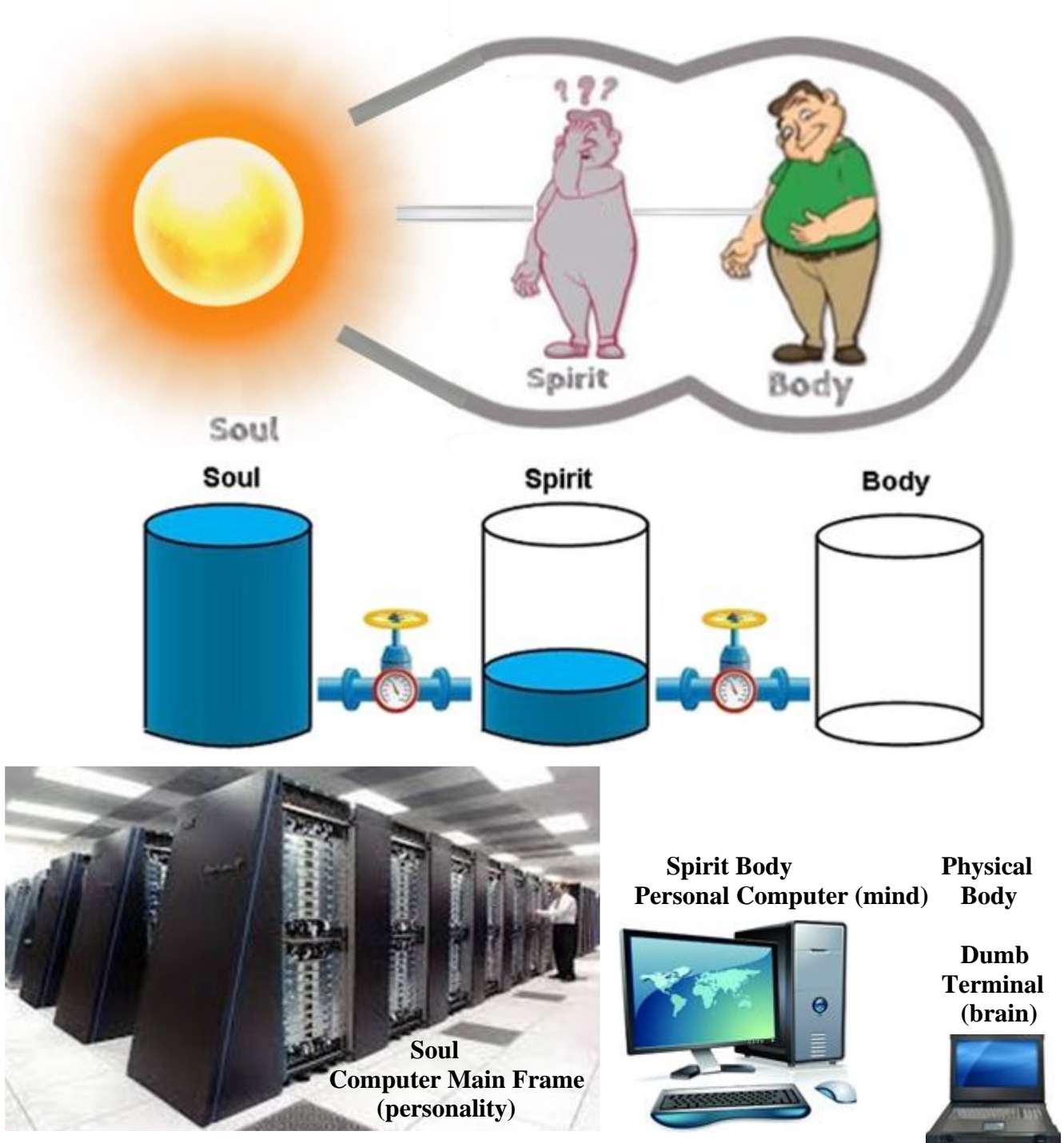
This revealing has been in the planning and preparation for thousands of years. It was two thousand years ago when the foundations for the arrival of these possibilities and revelations took place when on 31 May 1914 the first writings commenced through James Padgett in what is known as the Padgett Messages. The primary auxiliary writing is The Urantia Book (1925-1935).

The major and most important writings are those of James Moncrief commencing in 2002. This is the focus of the publications that are to be made available in numerous formats and in all of the important languages so that every community, worldwide, will have access and potentially become aware of the teachings and revelations.



**OUR MIND constricts OUR FEELINGS!**

Thousands of years ago, high level spiritual leaders erroneously guided humanity to embrace their minds as the way to live. Our minds are addicted to untruth, they cannot discern truth from falsehood, and our minds are addicted to control over others and the environment. We are self-contained. It is our soul-based feelings that we are to allow to surface and guide us. Our minds are to then help us implement what our feelings are leading us to do and understand. All truth flows from our soul and it is our minds that are to allow such truths to be accepted and followed, not the way we are now being taught. We are to live Feelings First.



# The Drama of Life:

'I had a pretty good upbringing' in comparison to other people.

- Parents have NO understanding of Love.
- Parents have NO understanding of Law of Free Will.
- Parents have NO understanding of blocking emotions.
- Parents have NO understanding of causal / core emotions.



**Feeling  
Unloved  
and  
Unwanted**



**EMOTIONAL  
ABUSE from  
PARENTS**



We, as parents, were born into the Rebellion and Default, having no idea it existed or what it was about. The Rebellion and Default formally ended on 31 January 2018. We now understand that through suppressing our children's true personality, having them live through their minds rather than through their soul-based feelings, this suppression and repression practiced world-wide has induced universal depression. Only through Feeling Healing, longing for the truth behind all feelings, both good and bad, and expressing all that comes to us, will we free ourselves of these errors and heal ourselves. Vibrancy and truth is our destiny!



**Suppression & Repression = Universal Depression**



# MIND vs FEELINGS

Mind vs Feelings – Your Choice.

And now is an appropriate Time To Make this Choice!

Everyone is to choose: The Mind Way;

or The New Feelings Way.

Which way of living do you choose: Mind Way?

or the Feelings Way of living?

Do you continue in your Mind Way?

or do you embrace The New Feelings Way?

Do you choose the Dead End Mind Way?

or the Eternal Happiness Feelings Way?

Times up for the Mind Way;

the Feelings Way is taking over.

False Spirituality – The Mind Way;

True Spirituality – The Feeling Way.

The End Times and Final Judgement; or Paradise – the choice is yours to make:

Continue in your soul-destroying feeling  
and truth denying Mind Way;

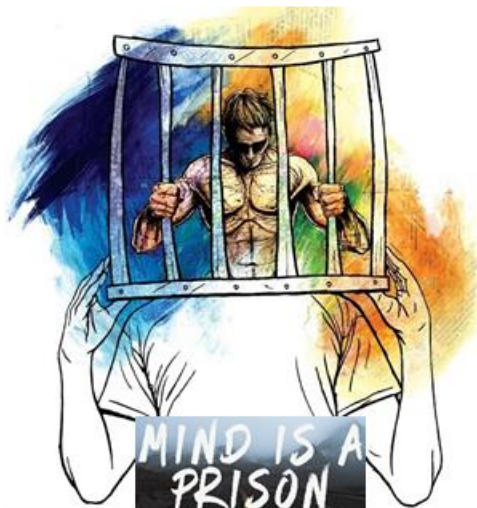
or embracing The New Feelings Way  
by doing your Spiritual Healing;

Maintaining the mind's imposed façade of a robotic,  
retarded individual, in a stupor, perpetrating the  
errors of generations gone by;

or The Feeling Way which is the discovery pathway  
to releasing your true, vibrant personality

The Mind Way – rejecting the truth of yourself  
by denying feelings, restricted forever to the  
mind Mansion Worlds;

or The Feeling Way – uncovering the truth of  
your feelings and ascending to Paradise.



# ***We are to Find the Truth of our Childhood.***

James Moncrief – Sunday 8 September 2019

## **We are to Find the Truth of our Childhood.**

That's it; and find it through our feelings by directly connecting, feeling, experiencing, and most importantly, knowing they are true by being them. We ARE our childhood, the truth is already there, it is already within us, we are already living it, we don't have to look anywhere else for it other than within ourselves. All of why you are what you do, say and live, everything about how you are and how you conduct yourself in life, is all what your childhood was. You grew into being the adult you are because of the childhood you had, we can't be a different adult that's not a direct and complete product and result of our childhood. And if you take away the time element, we are still our childhood, our life is still manifesting how it was for us as a child. We can believe and pretend all we want that we are different to how we were as a child, that having become adult we can leave our childhood behind and move on becoming the adult we want to be. No, we think we can do that, yet we can't. We can't do anything that's not already done, we are still effectively living our childhood and being as we were in it, and that's within all the different times and phases of it, all which adds up to being one big, often contradictory, mess of ideas, beliefs and opinions about ourselves.

And we can't be anything else other than what we are, which is how it was for us through our childhood, yet we fail to see it because we're not fully connected with those parts of ourselves and all the corresponding feelings that will help us see it. So we are to find the truth of ourselves – hence: the truth of our childhood. Because in knowing the whole truth of our childhood and being it, being aware that we are it, connects us as adults fully with ourselves back then. You know how it was for you, because you feel it, your feelings tell you, show you, and there's no avoiding or denying them, because they are expressing (by making you feel) the truth of how it was for you, how it has always been since conception, and how it will remain until the Mother and Father transform you out of your untrue state – out of your unloving childhood.

So our Healing is about finding the truth of ourselves from the beginning, which equates to the truth of our whole childhood, because it's our childhood that made us be as we are. And because we were so heavily interfered with and prevented from being our natural true selves, so we have to 'Heal' all the damage that was done to us. Healing ourselves by seeing the truth of ourselves. So by acknowledging all our feelings, and by wanting to find and uncover the whole truth of our childhood, we work progressively deeper into ourselves, bringing to light all that happened to us to make us be as we are. And part of that is to help us see how much of our childhood and forming was true and loving, and how much was untrue and unloving.

And presumably, once we've brought to light within us the whole truth of our childhood, then the good, true parts, those founded on true love, will remain; and the bad, that which was founded on untruth, will be transformed out of us by God through our soul.

As a forming and developing child, we don't have enough of ourselves to find and so experience the whole truth of what's going on. But as adults we do. And if we grew up in a fully true and loving situation and environment with only loving and true relationships, then as an adult that's how we'd be feeling completely loved and true, happily wanting to bring to light all the positive influences that affected us through our childhood, all of which would be a very enjoyable and loving experience. Whereas because we grew up in rebellion against Truth and Love being forced to be mostly untrue and

unloving, and even possibly completely untrue and unloving, then it's not enjoyable going back bringing to light and expressing all our hurt and pain.

We start out not knowing anything about how it is for us through our childhood; or at best, a minimal amount as some people and families are more feeling expressive and self-aware. And through our Healing we have to get to know it all, because we are it, so we're getting to know ourselves – which for many people will equate to getting to know their shit-start in life. And once we've brought to light the truth of our childhood, then we can leave it, moving on bringing the truth to light of being a true adult. Which is what The Urantia Book means by saying we become true universal spiritual citizens once we are living a Celestial level of truth. So the Mansion Worlds are really provided for us to uncover the truth of our childhood, to see how it was for us, and consequently, how we lived as a child. And they are really only for that, and not so much for us to set about righting all that we find out is wrong within us. We are to only see and so uncover the truth of ourselves. As far as fixing ourselves, or changing or transforming ourselves, that is up to God.

The Mansion Worlds are called probationary worlds, ones in which we can settle the Law of Compensation within our untrue states and continue living against ourselves and the Truth, furthering our truth and self denial; and ones in which we can do our 'Healing' to see the whole truth of our untrue state. Which we can now do either in the Mansion Worlds themselves, or on Earth.

So there is no avoiding the truth of your childhood if you want to ascend beyond the Mansion Worlds. And the fact that none of the spiritual or religious systems on Earth are wholly devoted to helping people bring to light the truth of their childhood through their feelings, shows what a terrible state we're all in. Imagine if the whole world was focused on helping everyone bring to light the hidden truth of themselves, and so the truth of their childhood. It certainly would be a different way to live and so a different world we'd live in.

We can't actually fix anything from our childhood. We can't, only God can. And God will when we've brought to light all the truth of it that God wants us to see. We can undergo therapy (and some truth might come to light), go to the doctor, do whatever we do trying to feel better, all trying to get rid of our bad childhood, all trying to fit in with the beliefs we have from our childhood of how we should be in the world, yet it's only at best scratching the surface. God, through our soul, won't allow us to change anything from our childhood anyway, at least not until we've seen and brought to light and fully connected through our feelings with all the truth of it. There'd be no point God subjecting us to such horror if we could make it all go away before we found the truth of what it was all about and why God made our childhood as it was. So we can do a little, or so we think, adjusting ourselves this way and that, however even those adjustments we come to see through our Healing are 'allowed' because we're still just doing them within our prevailing childhood patterns. And there are what seems like endless levels within us of which we're composed, which you would expect because of the enormity of being God's children, and so there's quite a scope for us to move or play around in entertaining ourselves by believing we've changed the foundations and results of our childhood. So as we can't actually change ourselves, all we can do is want to uncover the truth of our childhood and live that truth. All of which involves vast amounts of self-acceptance, which gradually comes with the truth, growing in the acceptance that this is how you are, how God wants you to be having this experience, given the childhood you had, and there's nothing you can do about it. Other than keep on expressing every feeling that comes up, as you long for the truth of your childhood, wanting to live true to yourself.

# How is it for you if you are Truly Honest with Yourself?



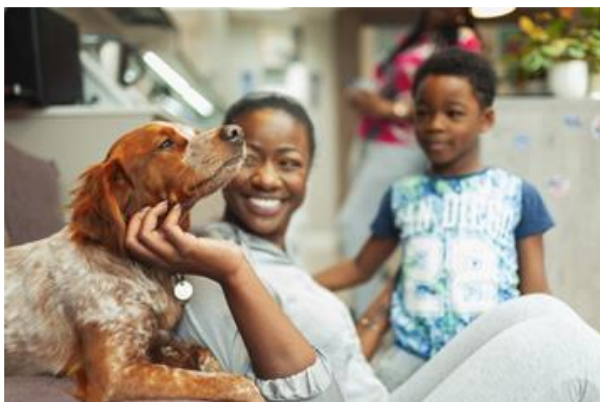
♥ You truly love your children, devoting yourself to them, wanting nothing more than for them to grow up and be as they want to be?

♥ You believe you truly love your children, believing you are devoted to them, wanting them to be as you want them to be?



♥ You love your child more than you love your pet?

♥ You love your pet as much as your child, treating it as if it is another child?



♥ You love your pet more than your child?

By living true to ourselves, true to our feelings, we are living true to God. It's that simple.

The New Way: Learning how to live true to ourselves by living true to our feelings.

### One to One Sharing:

Talk it out with a buddy what happened with you yesterday or over the weekend. Was it fun? Was it not? Was it a bother? Why do you feel it was that way for you? Say to your friend what ever comes up in how you feel about what happened for you. Then listen to your friend share his/ her day / days and what she / he experienced. Then ask your friend to talk again later.

Junior school classroom with a student assisting students to form into pairs and discuss their feelings about their experiences.



# DEAD END

Helen, 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Sphere 3 Mar 2017



"The releasing of this money (for global humanitarian funds in 2020) you could in a way liken to something crudely as having an orgasm. It will be a flood of positive energy, or light, as expressed by money, and all it represents, washing out over humanity; and although most people won't hear about it, if it is all kept quiet, still that's what's going to happen. Because it will be, in a sense, the forerunner or even wellspring of the new, of what's to come, it however being more symbolic than anything, because it all ends with The Change, but still, until that time, it being what it is showing – there is new energy, new light shining on humanity, and along with that, new hope and so on. It all being a 'sign of the times'."

Humanity is like in a full body cast from all the false and erroneous beliefs and systems that it has immersed itself within that are ALL now going to be ripped off and replaced with The New Way of Living – the Great U-Turn – this is the time of tossing out all of the old for the New!

Humanity is about to slam into the brick wall being the dead end of 200,000 years of Rebellion and Default. The Great U-Turn and the introduction of The New Way will disrupt every aspect of life that humanity has embraced throughout the era now ending!



**THE CHANGE**

**GREAT U-Turn**

**AFTERTIMES**

**The New Way Avonal AGE**

# NEW FEELINGS WAY



**Finding the Truth through our Feelings Way  
and of Our Childhood**



**New Feelings Way  
Feelings are our own Truth and Personality**

## WOMEN are the TRUE SPIRITUAL LEADERS of HUMANITY!

Our soul manifests a male and female personality – it is a duplex! One soul – two personalities! Our soul is the centre of our two personalities. We are children of our Heavenly Parents, our Mother and Father.



We are meant to live through the guidance of our soul based feelings – not live by our mind. Our mind cannot discern Truth. Our mind is addicted to Untruth. Our mind is a Control Addict.

High level spirits seduced humanity to live through their minds, thus bringing about the Rebellion – 200,000 years ago! Then the Adamites Defaulted on their mission – more than 38,000 years ago.

**The Rebellion is against love, the Default is all the difficulties we have in our relationships because of our rebellion. Healing the Default is becoming true, to ourselves and in our relationships, and ending our unlovingness – our rejection of love, so ending the Rebellion.**

Okay, because we are amongst billions of people who have been forced to join the Rebellion and Default, we are one of them – experiencing all the crud and wrongness we can possibly get ourselves into. Yep, we are rebelling against our soul, which also means we are rebelling against our soulmate / soul partner and also our Heavenly Mother and Father.

As we are rebelling against our soul partner, the other personality originating from our common soul, we are being toxic to him or her. We carry this pattern into our relationships with others of the opposite sex. Many commit heinous crimes against their soulmates / soul partner only to discover this upon completing their Healing.

**REBELLION**

**When we are living true to our feelings, we will be living true to the will of our soul no longer with our mind getting in the way. And so too will we be living True to God's Will. We live God's Will by living fully expressing all we feel as we long for the truth of such feelings. Our feelings are to guide us in life, not our mind; our true feelings are Our Way, which is also: God's Way.**

**By living true to ourselves, true to our feelings, we are living true to God. It's that simple.**

**And it is the women that will lead the way in Healing, not only of themselves but also for men.**

***"The True Liberation of Women is Through the Truth of Their Feelings."***

To liberate one's real self, one's will, driven by one's soul, moves one to embrace Feeling Healing so to clear emotional injuries and errors. With the Divine Love, then one is also Soul Healing. We are to feel our feelings, identify what they are, accept and fully acknowledge that we're feeling them, express them fully, all whilst longing for the truth they are to show us.

# LIVE FEELINGS FIRST

**Feelings First Spirituality, The New Way  
Feelings are your own truth and personality**



**LOVE**  
is  
**Feelings First Spirituality, New Feelings Way**

*Feelings First Spirituality, New Feelings Way*, is based on living true to yourself through your feelings. Understanding that all you need in life is contained within your soul and is shown to you through your feelings. And by loving your feelings, by attending to them properly (talking or writing them out of you) and not denying them, you can use them to uncover the truth of yourself – the truth of your soul.

*Feelings First Spirituality* is not a formalised religion that tells you how to be, that is too controlling and is actually bad for you, limiting your spiritual growth. You can be wholly self-revealing of the truths you need to be, being the person God created you to be, all by living true to your feelings.

*Feelings First Spirituality* has no formal structure because we understand we don't need one, our soul contains within it all the truth of our spiritual ascent. If we look to our feelings for the truth they want us to see about ourselves, nature and God, then what more do we need! Our true spiritual path is the path our feelings will lead us down, that is, provided we allow them to. This is the most spiritual we can be.

**Living the New Way of Feelings First Spirituality**

You come to the understanding from your life experiences that how you are is not right, it doesn't make you feel good – that you are wrong in some way. And you want to change yourself, you want to become right, true and perfect – you want to be like God is.

*And to do this you need to do your Healing*

Your Feeling-Healing is looking to your feelings for the truth of yourself, the truth being hidden in many of the feelings you are not wanting to face in life. So you have to end your feeling denial, accepting all your bad feelings (and good ones), express them (yet not necessarily acting upon them), whilst longing to uncover the truth they are to show you.

Or, you can do your Soul-Healing, which is your Feeling-Healing together with including longing directly to God for God's Divine Love. When you receive the Divine Love into your soul, it will cause your soul to become divine, and it will deepen your personal relationship with God. Long with all your heart to God for God's Divine Love.

<http://religionoffeelings.weebly.com/>

**Avonal** Revelation

**Only by living Feelings First Spirituality, The New Way, can you become right, and truly find God.**

# **BAD** is **GOOD**

So go with your darkness, allow yourself to be that horrible unloving person you've always secretly dreaded you are. Just allow yourself to feel all you feel about it. Bring up all those dreaded evil feelings, bare your soul, confess it all, and like the poison it is, **GET IT OUT!**

This is how to love yourself. This is being truly self-loving, and as you are loving of yourself, so will you love others. As you unconditionally accept all you feel, so too will you unconditionally accept them, and so all they feel. You will allow them to be the true expressions of themselves. You'll stop all those controlling mental things you do that helps them deny their bad feelings. You'll be happy to allow everyone to express all their yuk, as you express yours.

We are told that it's good and loving to be unconditional, but to do it, or try to be it with only your mind, is wrong, it's false and it's very conditional. Dump the belief, certainly want to be that way, but understand that it only comes naturally as you submit to all your bad feelings, loving yourself by allowing yourself to feel them. Anything you try to do with your controlling mind, trying to control yourself, give up – or at least want to. Occasionally through your healing you'll feel you have to assert your will and it can take a lot of considerable effort to do it, and you will so need to apply your mind. But as you will feel, such motivation will come from a deep feeling, a feeling of wanting to assert your will this way, and when it's there, you can do it. And it's all the same, simply going with and accepting how you feel.

Self-love through feeling acceptance will help your mind give up its control. This will hurt, be hard to do, but the controlling patterns can be broken. Acceptance as always is the key: accepting being one of the main attributes of love. Accepting yourself is loving yourself – **ACCEPT ALL YOUR FEELINGS, ACCCPET ALL YOU FEEL YOU ARE, ACCEPT YOURSELF.** Love.

Doing your feeling-healing is telling your story.  
It's telling the truth of your whole story.  
And it's all for you.

**Living true to your feelings:**

It's to understand that what you are feeling today is a result of masses of repressed bad feelings, all of which need to be brought out one at a time, and not just exploding with that pent up rage, venting your anger all over the place, because you are to follow your feelings – allow your feelings to lead you in life. All those repressed feelings are to be brought out into words, progressively stripping away the many levels of them, all so you can see why you're feeling them. 'Going with your feelings' is not just about acting on every feeling you feel, it's about actively wanting to express and bring to light all your feelings by speaking, using words, and not just through acting. We are to express our feelings to uncover their truth. So you can do nothing, even stop acting out your feelings, whilst you spend years and years simply talking them out. Marion 7 Apr 2018

## Soul–Healing: What is it?

Our soul-healing is the expressing of every part of us we have denied. What this means is that as we've grown through our early development, starting at conception, if any part of us has been stopped from freely and truly expressing itself then it exists within us in a denial or negative state. And essentially that part of us is still waiting to be expressed. And our healing is the liberating of all these parts.

Our soul has a very specific life programmed within it. As I've said it's called (well anyway, it's what I call it) our Soul Light Print of Destiny. It has been created by the Mother and Father to bring itself – to express itself, you, into being, in Creation. The Mother and Father have given us all a unique personality. Our personality is the part of us that separates us from one another in Creation. And our soul is trying to express its personality in Creation. With every experience you have, no matter how small it is, in each moment, your soul is literally expressing more of you, the whole personality you are – all your parts – in Creation. With each heart beat, each breath, more of you is being expressed, more of you is living, more of you experiencing, and so more of you is in effect here, existing in Creation. And so there's continually more of you, you can get to know.

We can't fathom the depths of our soul. But one of the goals of our existence is that the Mother and Father want us to fully express all of our soul in Creation. This will take the whole of eternity to do, but what a great adventure it will be. Look how it is already starting off for you, living fully entrenched in an evil state of mind!

When we start our incarnation, the first objective of our soul is to get us up and running, expressing all the vital parts (attributes) of us (our personality) that will allow us to maximise learning and growing in truth from our experiences. As we experience and grow in the truth of that experience (as we're experiencing it), the experience generates a *light*, which goes back into our soul telling it that we are ready for the next part of our life – our next experience – and so it brings about our next moment. This feedback loop is continually bringing us into being. Our whole life is orchestrated by our soul, from within – even what seems to happen to us out of the blue and from outside of us is all occurring in answer to our soul's inherent patterns.

It is crucial in our formative years that we receive all the love, care and acceptance our soul – us – needs, so we can be welcomed into life allowing all of our emerging personality attributes to be freely expressed. If something makes us feel bad we need to be allowed to express that pain. We need to be allowed to cry and speak out about it as we grow – as our mind forms. We need to be able to say everything we feel we want to say. We want to grow into adults being freely able to express all our good and bad feelings. Because then we are whole and real people and will know how to live our lives in accordance with the needs of our soul and not being controlled by our minds. We will feel what we want to do, what our life is about, and do it believing and knowing that we can do anything we feel – anything that makes us feel good.

Life must be how you want it, and only you, not how someone else wants it. However, this is not how we've been parented. We've been made to suit what our parent's want thereby denying large parts of our own self-expression. To stop being how you want to be, and instead to make yourself be how your parents want you to be in any given situation, is major denial and has had serious traumatic effects on you.

We have been made to grow into adults with many aspects of our personality being denied. We have not been allowed to live our life the way our soul wants to. We've been forced to go against ourselves in many experiences. We've been forced to deny ourselves (many of our feelings), thereby also denying

the truth of these experiences resulting in us not growing true to our feelings and instead becoming more reliant on our minds to tell us what to do.

When you feel: out of touch with your feelings, looking for answers, unfulfilled, unhappy; not happy about your life or yourself in any way, you are sensing and feeling these denied aspects of yourself. Your soul is crying out to you that things are not right and you need to do something about it. And that something is to choose to live and honour it and end the negative control your mind now has over you, thereby giving you back to yourself.

Why your soul simply doesn't step in and fix you is because once it begins to incarnate you, your personality in Creation is then beholden to exist within the Laws of Creation – these being the **Laws of Will**. What this means is once your will starts to manifest, right from the first moment, your soul has to do what it (your will) wants. So if your will is negatively influenced, if you are made to turn your will against yourself, then that is what your soul has to honour. (Of course your soul has all of this, your induction into your negative state, within its plan, but effectively on the will level this is what it's like.) And this is what has happened to us all. Our parents have negatively influenced our wills and we have grown up mistakenly believing (and unconscious of these beliefs) that we have to live this way using our wills to keep our negative mind state in control of us. And so to reverse this situation (and become conscious of what's really going on), and to bring our wills back into positivity, helping us grow and express ourselves in Creation, we need to do our healing. We need to identify all the dysfunctional parts of our will. We need to see how these aspects of us are denying ourselves; how we are living against and untrue to ourselves, and we need to see how this all happened in the first place; what happened to us: to our wills, to screw us up. This is seeing the whole truth of yourself, the truth of all your self-denial, the truth of your repressed childhood. And as we see the truth then we can bring these denied aspects of ourselves out into the open, and in doing so can decide if we still want to live with them going against us or not. And in our moment of deciding that we don't want to deny and hurt ourselves, knowing and seeing the whole of truth of why we are, we are healed. We are literally making our will come back and be loving of us and on our side; working with us, rather than against us.

Our **will-healing** is inclusive of our soul-healing. We are setting out to rectify everything within us that is wrong: everything that exists out of harmony and is in rebellion against God's Universal Laws of Love. And to do this we begin by acknowledging our bad feelings. When you feel bad your bad feeling is the signal that something within is wrong and needs attention. By honouring these bad feelings, accepting rather than ignoring them or pretending they are not there because we don't want them and don't want to feel bad, we are using them to lead us into the truth of where they are coming from and why. By expressing our bad feelings and longing to see the truth of them, they can lead us back into our early childhood, so we can see what happened between our parents and us that caused our self-denial. And gradually as we focus on and express all our bad feelings, we will see the whole truth of what's caused them and how we're using our will to keep the denial going. And we'll eventually see the whole truth of ourselves, all we've been made to deny during our childhood, and how we've been made to suppress our feeling-denial keeping it all repressed within us.

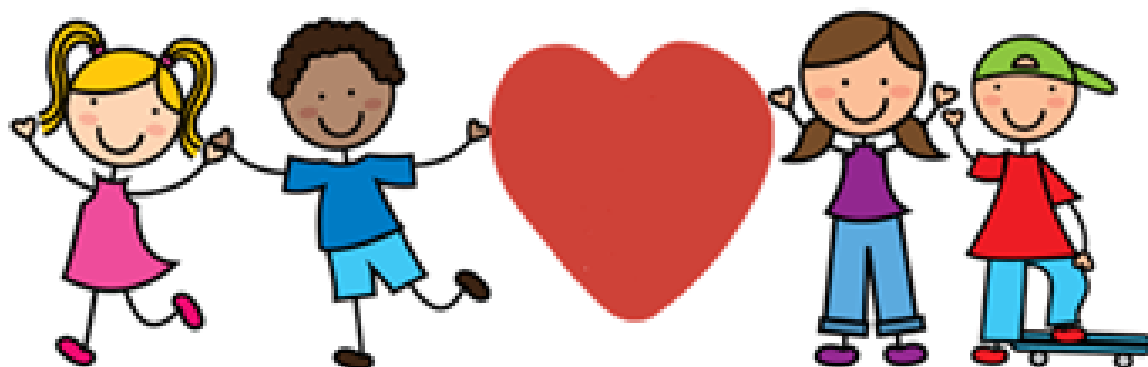
So, our soul-healing is the healing of our childhood repression by seeing the truth of it though the honouring and expressing of all our bad feelings. And this is why our bad feelings are so important. It's why I've been focusing on them during this course: to get you used to the idea that they are vital and need to be accepted and not dismissed. Any bad feeling you: reject, push away, dismiss, don't want to know about, is your mind's learnt pattern of self-denial. To deny any bad feeling is to keep yourself trapped within your negative mind state. So when you say, 'it doesn't matter', or 'I'll get over it', or 'don't speak to me about those bad things', or 'I only want to feel good and be positive', and so on, you are keeping yourself locked up within your denial mind and associated negative behavioural patterns.

And as you will discover, if you want to do your soul-healing, there will be many things you are doing to yourself (most of them unconsciously) that are keeping your whole negative mind state in control of you. To break down these controlling mental belief patterns and their associated negative behaviour is very difficult and requires a lot of will and longing-for-the-truth to do it, but it can be done. You created your negative patterns and set them in motion to begin with, so you can undo, break apart, and heal them.

EVERYTHING that is wrong with you in anyway is because of what you've been made to suffer and repress since your early childhood – EVERYTHING! And it all needs to be healed one day, either on Earth or in spirit. One day your soul will begin to pressurise you into addressing these inner problems. This usually is shown by things not happening in your life how you want them to. This is your soul trying to send you messages telling you that you are going the wrong way. It is trying to make you feel bad, so you will eventually have to face your bad feelings. So you will have to stop what you are doing and pay attention to your feelings. If you keep running away from feeling bad then you will only make things harder for yourself, and you'll feel worse. I'm sure you've experienced: feeling bad about something, being all knotted up about it, then speaking up and expressing all your bad feelings, to suddenly feel good, relieved and lighter, even declaring: 'What was so bad about it anyway' – this is an example of expressing your bad feelings. And can you see how much better it makes you feel?

Introduction Course to Divine Love Spirituality by James Moncrief

# WE ARE GOD'S CHILDREN



**The NEW WAY:**

Wednesday, 6 May 2020

James: I want to summarise the New Way.

# The NEW WAY The NEW WAY

- What is life really about?
- What does it really mean?
- Who and what are we?
- Why are we here?
- And what are we 'meant' to be doing?
- What is the right way to live?
- How are we meant to be?

We are a soul expressing its personality in Creation. Each soul expresses two unique personalities; you are one personality expression of your soul.

Our soul, being created by God our Soul Parents, our Heavenly Mother and Heavenly Father is 'designed' to fully express itself through its personalities in Creation, this taking the whole of eternity to do. We are a continual expression of our soul. And being one of the personalities of our soul, as a personality, we can continually become self- and soul-realised.

Our soul 'houses' our personality it's expressing in life in a spirit form. From a personality perspective, we are a spirit with a unique personality that was bestowed upon our soul by God, and currently as that spirit, we are living our spiritual reality through the physical experience in a physical body. When our physical experience ends, we move into the truer spiritual levels of Creation living as a spirit.

How we get to know ourselves, all that our personality is, together with all that our soul is, is through Truth. Through experience provided for us by our Mother and Father through our soul, we grow in Truth: in the truth of ourselves, of Creation and of Those Who Created Us.

We are truth-loving souls. Our personality as it's expressed in Creation by our soul interacts with other personalities and levels of personality. Those interactions – experiences – create feelings and thoughts, all of which we are to fully express so as to reveal to ourselves the hidden truths within them we are to see about ourselves, Nature and God. We uncover the truth of ourselves through our feelings, our feelings closer to our soul, our feelings being the truth of ourselves – what we feel and why we feel it. Our mind is to help us put our feelings, and the truth revealed, into context, into an experiential reality we can live and understand – relate to.

You can read these words using your mind as part of your personality expression and it will give rise to other thoughts and feelings. Then with those feelings, by wanting to fully express them and by longing for (wanting) the truth of them, greater awareness and understanding of yourself (why you are having such thoughts and feelings) will come to you, all of which has and affects you with more good or bad feelings, which you can also express leading to more good and bad feelings, and so on forevermore. Through the truth of those feelings, the truth of yourself slowly comes to you. But only as long as you keep wanting the Truth to be seen through your Feelings. If you don't want to uncover the truth through

your feelings then you will live using your mind to dictate and control your life and your feelings, thereby greatly limiting your life and self-expression.

So your soul continually expresses one of its personalities – you – in Creation so as to continually grow in truth through feelings. We are to continually grow in truth through our feelings. We are to remain wholly connected to, and always fully expressing, all our feelings so we can always grow in Truth. We can never understand ourselves properly unless we look to our feelings for the truth they are to reveal to us. If we live looking to our mind for The Way, to explain what life is all about, to explain why you feel and think what you do, you will not find the Truth of yourself or the Truth of your soul, or the Truth of God. The mind cannot reveal truth, it can only help support us in our true feeling expression that leads to our personal truth revelation.

We incarnate – our soul starts to express, us, one of its two personalities in Creation, and through our childhood we form into the spirit expression of personality through which we can experience life, have feelings, understand what they are, and long for the truth of them. Once we become adults we are free to ascend (grow) in truth to Paradise, the Home of Our Heavenly Parents, there to actually meet in personality, our true Mother and Father.

And as we express our personality in life and grow and evolve in truth, we become of increasing love, light and truth, always feeling better and better about ourselves, each other, loving ourselves, each other, and God. That is what should happen, and would happen were we incarnated into a loving non-rebellious world. But this didn't happen to us.

Our Mother and Father have created our souls to begin expressing their personalities in Rebellion, which means, in an anti Truth and so anti Love experience.

Higher Spirits long ago chose to go against the Truth, against God and so against themselves. They started living untrue to themselves. They used their minds to lead and guide them in life rather than their feelings. They stopped their truth revelation and instead of living by the truth that was continuously evolving and coming to light within themselves from their feelings, used their mind to develop beliefs to live by. And these higher spirits influenced our ancestors causing them to follow suit and become rebellious, to become untrue, to live against themselves, their true personality expression, against their own souls, and against God. And they passed their unlovingness and untruth onto their children, parenting using their mind and not through the truth of their feelings, and so on down to us. And we're still doing it, taking our minds further into rebellion against our true feelings, keeping us further and further away from our true selves.

However, all of this was known and so factored into and is part of our soul. God wants us to experience living against ourselves in rebellion, against our own soul and against Them. God wants us to live in rebellion. God wants us to experience what it feels like living in an anti-truth and anti-love experience. Our Mother and Father want us to experience all our bad feelings and all the pain of our living using our minds to control ourselves through contrived beliefs. Our Heavenly Parents incarnated us into life with our earthly parents so our parents would 'induct' us into the Truth Rebellion. We have all grown up subjected to truth-denying parents, grandparents, society, and, mostly unseen, truth-denying spirits. Our whole world is in Rebellion. It all being what God has wanted humanity to experience for all these years.

However, now the Rebellion is ending, and God wants us to come out of it, to live a New Way. To End our Old Truth-denying way, and to live a New Truth-loving way. And to do that, we are to do

**New Way**

our Spiritual Healing (our Feeling-Healing, the perfection of our Natural love; and our Soul-Healing – which is our Feeling-Healing including the Divine Love).



By doing our Spiritual Healing, we are setting out to stop living with our mind in control, looking to our feelings for the truth they are to help us see. Which begins with the truth of our rebellious truth-denying state.

We are always to find the truth of ourselves. Were we incarnated into a true and loving world, through our good loving and happy feelings. We'd strive, yearn and long for the truth of ourselves, our soul and God. Incarnating as we have into a rebellious truth-denying world, we are to also strive, yearn and long for the truth of ourselves, which is, to begin with, the truth of our rebelliousness.

We are to want to know why we are fucked. The whole truth of our Wrongness. Why we live against ourselves in an untrue and false way. Why we are continually going against ourselves, our soul and God; why we are always hurting ourselves. Why our relationships are untrue and don't work unless we work hard at being false. Why we are unloving and not truly loving. Why much of what we call love is not love, it being only what our mind wants us to believe is love. So, we are to become true to being untrue. We are NOT to deny, shut out, brush aside, avoid our bad feelings and those horrible aspects of ourselves we'd rather pretend we don't have. We are to break down all the erroneous constructs and beliefs of our mind that stop our feelings from showing us the ugly, evil, sinful, truth of our unloving and untrue selves. We are to want to see just how bad we really are. To look truthfully in the mirror and accept the horror we see, and to become fully connected with such revolting parts of ourselves. We are to no longer refuse to see the truth of our rotten rebellious selves by using our mind to deny it. We've all been taught to use our minds to believe we are loving and good and even happy in our rebellious lives, using all sorts of beliefs, family derived, religious, everything we can to keep us in the dark about ourselves. And being rotten, evil, untrue and unloving people, no one wants to come clean and admit this to themselves. It's this hidden truth we're all so afraid of seeing about ourselves through our feelings. So we do all we can to banish and keep suppressed within ourselves those feelings (mostly our bad ones) that would show us that awful truth of our rebelliousness.

And because we don't want to see the truth of our rebelliousness, we live using our mind to pretend that mostly we're okay, passing our delusion and truth-denial onto our children. Teaching them how to block out their bad feelings so those feelings won't let them see the truth of themselves and their unloving relationships with their parents and family, filling them full of mind controlling beliefs and unloving self-behaviour, just as our parents did to us. And so the Rebellion against Truth is passed on one generation to another.

To end our personal rebellion we are to do our Spiritual Healing. And we do our Healing by becoming true to our rebelliousness, so no longer denying it. We are to bring out and express all those unwanted bad feelings, all so we can work with them to help us see the whole truth of our Wrongness. Our Healing is a long process of progressively breaking down the controlling aspects of our mind that are



keeping us trapped within our truth-denying ways. Gradually, and all through our feelings, we become aware of such beliefs that are bad for us and their associated unloving behaviour. So gradually your feelings help you see what a horrible, untrue and unloving person you are, helping you to see, connect with, and help you to admit to, all those bad parts of yourself that you are doing all you can do not to see.

We are going in the wrong direction, living against ourselves. Our Spiritual Healing is to stop that, to apply the brakes, to get in touch with, through our feelings, all the suffering and pain we are in because of living against ourselves, to see why we are hurting and being unloving to ourselves, how it all came about from our parents and early lives and how we've grown into it all now being it fully in our adult lives.



So, we are still to uncover the truth of ourselves. Only instead of that being a good thing, bringing greater joy, happiness and love to us as it would had we been incarnated into the true and non-rebellious world, it is something that involves feeling bad a lot of the time, feeling very unhappy and unloving as the truth of being Wrong comes to light.

We are to go back into the depths of our childhood through our feelings, so we can bring to light all the pain, torment and corruption we suffered. Any bad-feeling part of your early life, from conception until you became a full adult, is to be fully brought out so as to find the truth of all you went through.

Our Spiritual Healing is a truth-revealing process. We focus on our bad feelings, admitting to ourselves we are feeling them, accepting that it's right that we are feeling them, even wanting to feel them, all so we can express them – bring them out, so as to give rise to the truth of our rebelliousness we are to see.

We start our Spiritual Healing by paying close attention to any bad feeling. Then instead of denying it, we embrace it. We emote the feeling of it. We express it. We fully allow ourselves to BE it, because WE ARE FEELING IT. If we weren't it, we wouldn't feel it. We strive to bring it out, allowing it to 'have its say'. We allow ourselves to feel it fully, as bad as we might feel. And we always long for and want the truth. We always want our feelings to help show us the truth of ourselves. We want to see the whole truth of our unloving truth-denying state. We want our Mother and Father to help us see the truth of our rebelliousness. We want to get to know



**YUK** ourselves, and so part of that is getting to know all the yukky bad parts of who we are. We no longer want to be false and avoiding our bad stuff, pretending we're alright and okay, when we are not. We want to bring to light the whole truth of our untruth. And do that by becoming true to it. We are to be our whole untrue self. Because we already are it, and have always been it. We never got a chance to be our true self.

So our Spiritual Healing progresses with us becoming increasingly true to being untrue. It is not about doing our Healing so progressively we change all the bad stuff, progressively healing the bad parts as we become aware of them. We are to do our Healing to see all how bad we are. So we will feel bad, right the way through our Healing, right to the end, because it will be the truth of how we've always felt, the truth of how it was for us at the first moment of our conception and right the way through every moment of our forming years and childhood. We have formed in, and so become a part of, the Rebellion, and that greatly hurt us. Mostly we've blocked out and keep repressed such pain. However, through our

Healing it all has to come out, all so we can know how we really felt through every part of our childhood. Because we are still that little child, still feeling bad, still feeling hurt and unloved. As adults we have managed to cover up this pain and all our suffering, some of us doing a better job of it than others, which was also determined through our early life, but it all has to come out and the truth of it been seen, felt and known.

Our Spiritual Healing is not about trying to fix the child we still are, it's about accepting ourselves fully as that distressed and feeling unloved, uncared about, unwanted child. And even the person who feels the most loved, will still have also felt unloved. So it's about being as we were as the child back then, being as we are now, still being that child as an adult. Our feelings now are the same as they were as a child, as they always have been, so it's being true to them rather than denying them.

As we progress in our Healing, as we express all our bad feelings and uncover the truth of them, we are Healing ourselves. Once we've brought out all the bad feelings we will no longer feel bad, and so we will be Healed. However, many of our main problems have been set in place from our very start, so they are very deep within us, and they will take a long time to fully bring out, even right the way until the end of our Healing. So you might work deep into your traumas as they come up, expressing the pain of all the bad feelings they are causing us, seeing the truth of how they came about, and yet still the core pain doesn't leave us. We can even feel better to some degree with most of our pain easing off, and yet still deep down we feel miserable and unloved and so hurt because of how unlovingly we were treated. And still we keep going acknowledging and accepting and expressing those painful feelings of hurt right the way to the very end of our Healing, when finally we will have brought out and fully connected with the truth of all such pain.

So if through our Healing, having been over and over the same problems and pain, expressing endless amounts of it, we are still wondering why we still feel just as bad about our self as we did when we first began, it's because we still need the pressure of that pain to keep us working deeper into our selves. And when we have seen all the truth of our untrue and unloving state, then it will all go, all the pain, all the problems, all the difficulties, all our bad self-expression, all our unlovingness.

And when we have brought to light the Whole Truth of our Unloving Rebellious condition – state of mind – then we will be free of it, then our Healing will end, then we will be truly loving and living true to ourselves – true to our feelings.

Then our soul will be freely and truly expressing the truth of our self, one of its personalities, and so we will have only loving relationships with our self, with other people, with Nature and with our Heavenly Mother and Father.

## THE NEW WAY



**The New Way: Learning how to live true to ourselves by living true to our feelings.**

**RAINBOW FAMILY of EARTH'S HUMANITY:****Part 8**

**500,000 years ago, the Sangik parents of north-eastern highlands of India raised 19 children, five red, two orange, four yellow, two green, four blue, and two indigo, this is the first and only true Rainbow Family of Earth's humanity.**

Andon and Fonta, twins, being our first parents having a longing for human perfection, lived around 993,500 years ago south of the Caspian Sea. They were of a red skin complexion which prevailed until 500,000 years ago when the Sangik family had children of six different colours, leaving only one more colour to be introduced. The finale colour is introduced by Material Daughter and Son, namely Adam and Eve, more than 38,000 years ago.

The people of the seven colours are to intermingle and blend, ending up an olive colour. The plan has altered by the elimination of the orange, green and blue races due to conflict. This all being part of the experiences we of Earth's humanity has had.

As now being shared, the plan for Earth's humanity is in total and it is all about experiences and what we feel from those experiences and this continues on for eternity, beyond becoming Finaliters.

**HUMANITY PHYSICAL COLOURINGS and order of emergence:**

Violet 7	Yellow 3	Green 4	Red 1	Blue 5	Indigo (black) 6	Orange 2
Minimal	Prominent	Died Out	Significant	Died Out	Prominent	Died Out

Colours that have died out or perished are blue, orange and green. (TUB) “It is a misfortune on Urantia (Earth) that you so largely lost your superior blue men, except as they persist in your amalgamated “white race.” The loss of your orange and green stocks is not of such serious concern.”

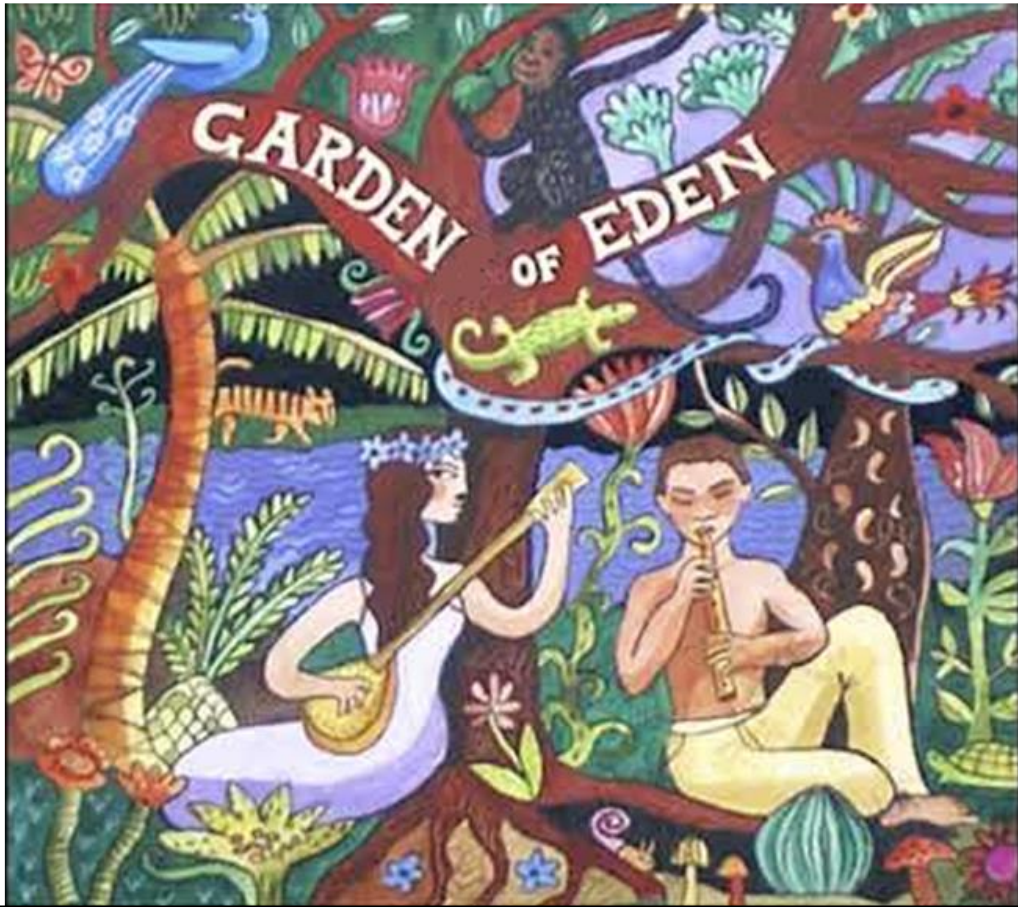
Examples of forgotten Earth History: More than 38,000 years ago, the Adamic pair, being Adam and Eve, were to bring about a community of one million, creating the violet coloured race before any marriages would take place with the other remaining coloured races being outside of their community, Garden of Eden. Both Eve and Adam defaulted by taking partners outside of themselves. Thus the planned up-lifting potential for all of humanity had been significantly compromised and diminished.



**HUMANITY PHYSICAL COLOURINGS emergence:**

Violet 7	Yellow 3	Green 4	Red 1	Blue 5	Indigo 6	Orange 2
Ongoing	Ongoing	Died Out	Ongoing	Died Out	Ongoing	Died Out

# Garden<sup>of</sup> EDEN



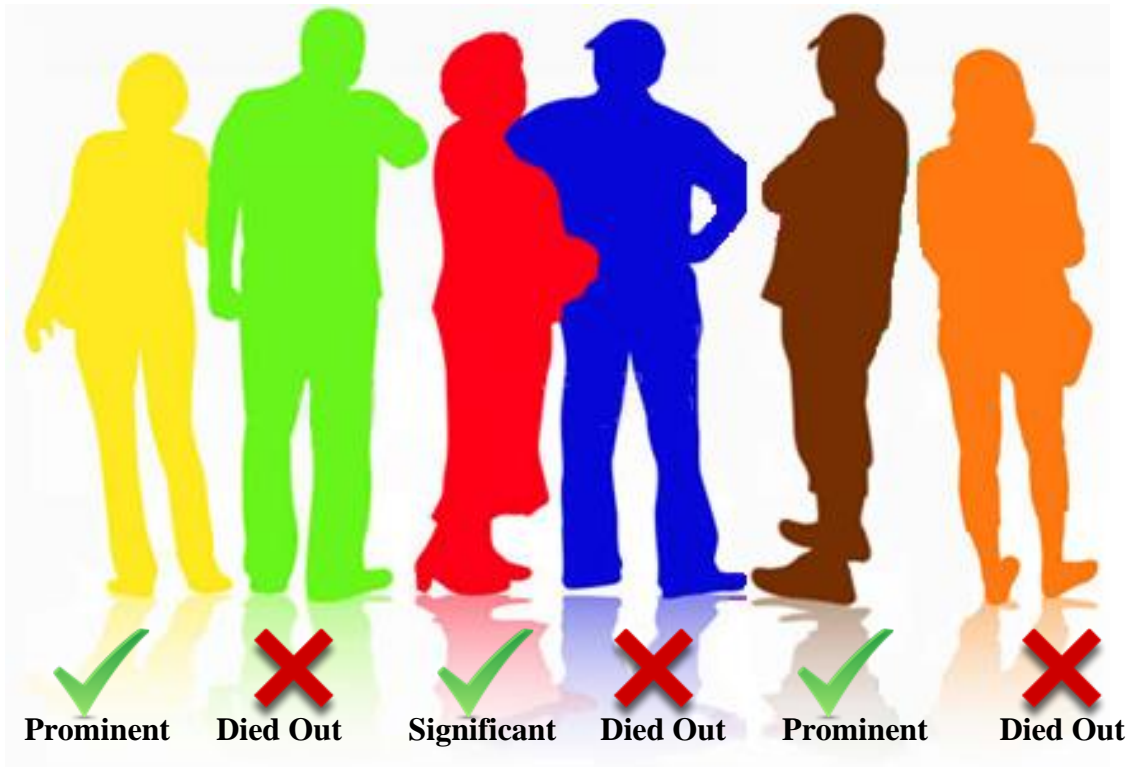
The ADAMITE soul partner Pair, Adam and Eve, were to introduce a pure race of the violet colour. They were to remain true in their relationship and then have their progeny to have children from within this pure violet colour race. This was to continue until the violet race within the confines of the Garden of Eden reached around one million people. Then the community would be opened up to intermingle and mate with the fittest and finest of all the other races being of the other colours of humanity.

The Garden of Eden was then to be a demonstration of the capabilities of the violet race which was being introduced to up-step all of Earth's humanity. Gardens of Eden remain as superb cultural centres and continue to function as the social patterns of planetary conduct and usage age after age. Even in early times when the violet peoples are relatively segregated, their schools receive suitable candidates from among the world races, while the industrial developments of the garden open up new channels of commercial intercourse. Thus do the Adams and Eves and their progeny contribute to the sudden expansion of culture and to the rapid improvement of the evolutionary races of their worlds. And all of these relationships are augmented and sealed by the amalgamation of the evolutionary races and the daughters and sons of Eve and Adam, resulting in the immediate up-stepping of biologic status, the quickening of intellectual potential, and the enhancement of spiritual receptivity.

**HUMANITY PHYSICAL COLOURINGS and order of emergence:**

500,000 years ago Sangik parents of the Badonan tribes of the north-eastern highlands of India gave birth to all six colours – 19 children to one family!

<b>Yellow</b>	<b>Green</b>	<b>Red</b>	<b>Blue</b>	<b>Indigo (black)</b>	<b>Orange</b>
3	4	1	5	6	2



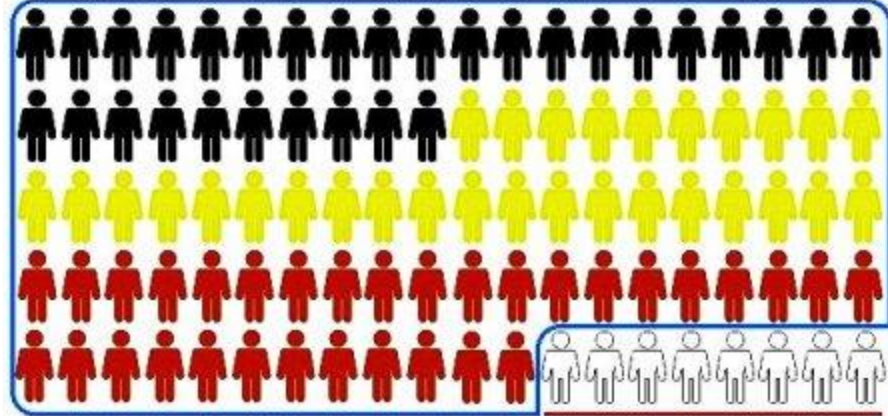
**1 COLOUR, then 6, then all 7 COLOURS!**

A little less than 1,000,000 years ago Andon and Fonta (Aman and Amon) evolved having a desire for human perfection, they being our original physical parents.

Adam and Eve were bestowed on Earth more than 38,000 years ago to uplift humanity through their superior genes.

500,000 years ago, the Sangik family in the north-eastern highlands of India gave birth to 19 children of six different colours, thus introducing the tribal colours.

# GLOBAL POPULATION BY RACE



**"Minorities"**

**Majority**

**Non-Whites are the overwhelming majority on this planet.  
Whites are a tiny minority.**



A humanity is endowed with seven colours, just like the rainbow in the sky!



993,500 years ago, our first humans were the twins, Andon and Fonta and they were redskins having an appearance approaching that of the Eskimos. These red skinned people travelled far from south of the Caspian Sea, reaching Tasmania – Australia’s south, 950,000 years ago!  
Re: The Urantia Book



500,000 years ago the Sangik family in the north- eastern highlands of India had 19 children, 5 red, 2 orange, 4 yellow, 2 green, 4 blue, and 2 indigo (black) – the first and only rainbow family!

These formed groups and sometime later the orange, green and blues died out – killing each other!



Adam and Eve materialised on Earth more than 38,000 years ago and introduced the remaining colour, violet (white). As you can see, there are no black or white people!

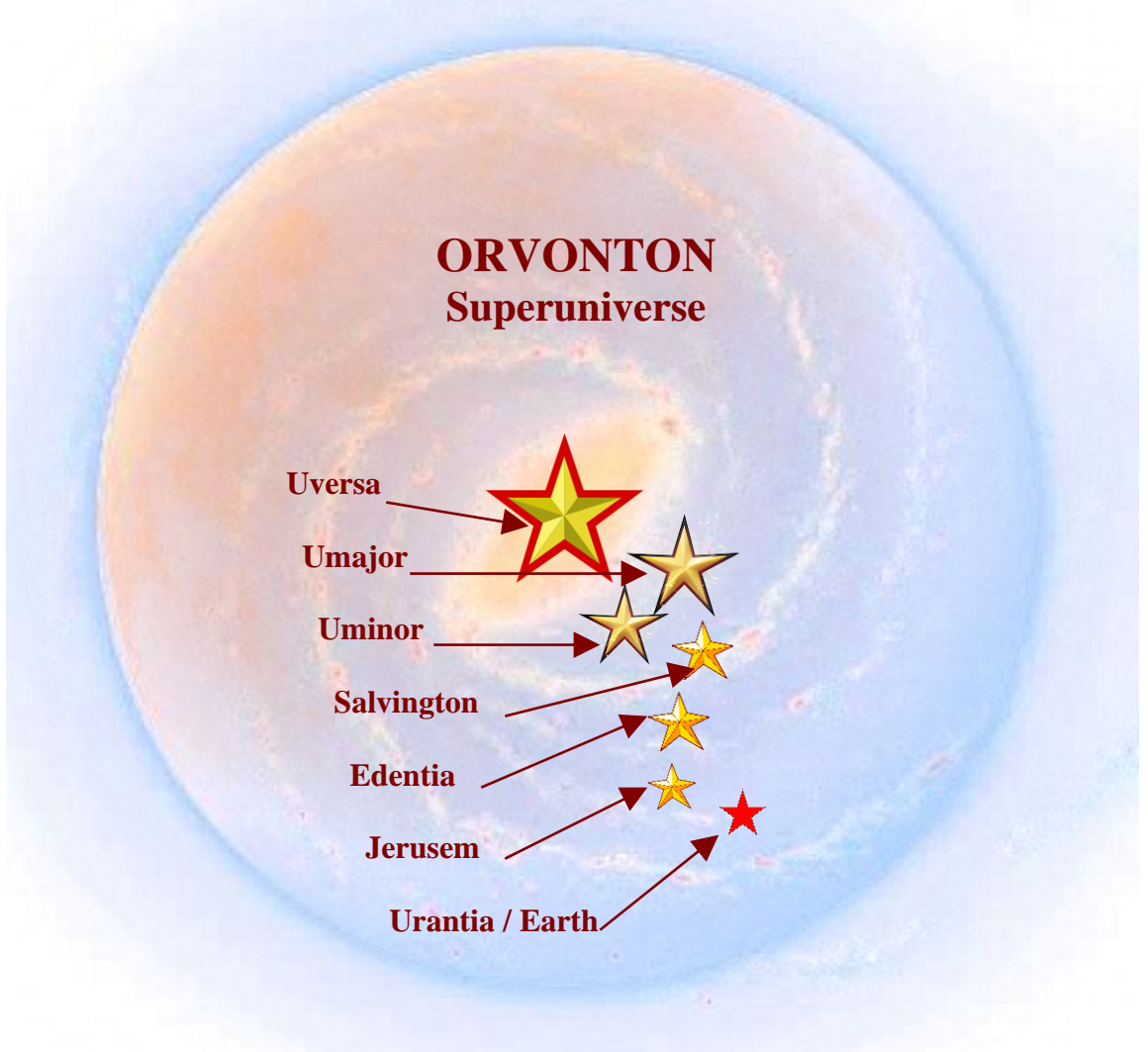


Earth’s humanity now has four colours, red, yellow, indigo and violet. They will intermingle and blend to become of an olive complexion!



# ORVONTON Schematic Representation

<b>Our super-universe is named</b>	<b>Orvonton</b>	<b>with headquarters being Uversa</b>
<b>And each of the regions are also named, such as for those relative to Urantia (Earth):</b>		
<b>10 major sectors</b>	<b>Splandon</b>	<b>with headquarters being Umajor the Fifth</b>
<b>Each of which contain</b>		
<b>100 minor sectors</b>	<b>Ensa</b>	<b>with headquarters being Uminor the Third</b>
<b>Of which each contains</b>		
<b>100 local universes</b>	<b>Nebadon</b>	<b>with headquarters being Salvington</b>
<b>Of which each contains</b>		
<b>100 constellations</b>	<b>Norlatiadek</b>	<b>with headquarters being Edentia</b>
<b>Of which each contains</b>		
<b>100 systems</b>	<b>Satania</b>	<b>with headquarters being Jerusem (Heaven)</b>
<b>Of which each contains</b>		
<b>1,000 inhabitable planets</b>		<b>of which our local solar system holds Urantia (Earth)</b>
<b>Thus our super-universe may have 1 Trillion inhabitable planets with currently one third inhabited. Most inhabitable planets are around the size of Earth, which is a little undersize.</b>		





## Machiventa Melchizedek

## The Urantia Book (TUB) 1925-1935

Pronunciation	American Standard	International Phonetic
Machiventa	maki'ventə	mæki'ventə
Melchizedek	mel'kizədək	mɛl'kizədək

**Note:** Following the writings of James Moncrief, one could consider that any reference to the Father, by other relevant writers, may be read as a reference to 'our Mother and Father'. Further, when considering soul healing, then reference to Divine Love could be referred to as 'Feeling Healing with Divine Love'.

(491.13) 43:5.17 Every quarantined or isolated world has a Vorondadek Son acting as an observer. He does not participate in planetary administration except when ordered by the Constellation Father to intervene in the affairs of the nations. Actually it is this Most High observer who "rules in the kingdoms of men." Urantia (Earth) is one of the isolated worlds of Norlatiadek, and a Vorondadek observer has been stationed on the planet ever since the Caligastia betrayal. When Machiventa Melchizedek ministered in semi-material form on Urantia (Earth), he paid respectful homage to the Most High observer then on duty, as it is written, "And Melchizedek, king of Salem, was the priest of the Most High." Melchizedek revealed the relations of this Most High observer to Abraham when he said, "And blessed be the Most High, who has delivered your enemies into your hand."

(514.6) 45:4.16 14. *Machiventa Melchizedek*, the only Son of this order to bestow himself upon the Urantia races. While still numbered as a Melchizedek, he has become "forever a minister of the Most Highs," eternally assuming the assignment of service as a mortal ascender, having sojourned on Urantia (Earth) in the likeness of mortal flesh at Salem in the days of Abraham. This Melchizedek has latterly been proclaimed vicegerent Planetary Prince of Urantia with headquarters on Jerusem and authority to act in behalf of Michael (Jesus and Mary Magdalene), who is actually the Planetary Prince of the world whereon he experienced his terminal bestowal in human form. Notwithstanding this, Urantia is still supervised by successive resident governors general, members of the four and twenty counselors.

(584.2) 51:3.9 Your world has been visited by four orders of sonship:

Caligastia, the Planetary Prince;

Adam and Eve of the Material Sons of God;

Machiventa Melchizedek, the "sage of Salem" in the days of Abraham; and

Christ Michael, who came as the Paradise bestowal Son (Jesus and Mary Magdalene).

How much more effective and beautiful it would have been had Michael, the supreme ruler of the universe of Nebadon, been welcomed to your world by a loyal and efficient Planetary Prince and a devoted and successful Material Son, both of whom could have done so much to enhance the lifework and mission of the bestowal Son! But not all worlds have been so unfortunate as Urantia (Earth), neither has the mission of the Planetary Adams always been so difficult or so hazardous. When they are successful, they contribute to the development of a great people, continuing as the visible heads of planetary affairs even far into the age when such a world is settled in light and life.

(611.6) 53:9.7 The rebellion has ended on Jerusem. It ends on the fallen worlds as fast as divine Sons arrive.

## 8. Misfortunes of Caligastia

(752.2) 66:8.1 In looking back over the long career of Caligastia, we find only one outstanding feature of his conduct that might have challenged attention; he was ultra-individualistic. He was inclined to take sides with almost every party of protest, and he was usually sympathetic with those who gave mild expression to implied criticism. We detect the early appearance of this tendency to be restless under authority, to mildly resent all forms of supervision. While slightly resentful of senior counsel and somewhat restive under superior authority, nonetheless, whenever a test had come, he had always proved loyal to the universe rulers and obedient to the mandates of the Constellation Fathers. No real fault was ever found in him up to the time of his shameful betrayal of Urantia (Earth).

(752.3) 66:8.2 It should be noted that both Lucifer and Caligastia had been patiently instructed and lovingly warned respecting their critical tendencies and the subtle development of their pride of self and its associated exaggeration of the feeling of self-importance. But all of these attempts to help had been misconstrued as unwarranted criticism and as unjustified interference with personal liberties. Both Caligastia and Lucifer judged their friendly advisers as being actuated by the very reprehensible motives which were beginning to dominate their own distorted thinking and misguided planning. They judged their unselfish advisers by their own evolving selfishness.

(752.4) 66:8.3 From the arrival of Prince Caligastia, planetary civilisation progressed in a fairly normal manner for almost three hundred thousand years. Aside from being a life-modification sphere and therefore subject to numerous irregularities and unusual episodes of evolutionary fluctuation, Urantia (Earth) progressed very satisfactorily in its planetary career up to the times of the Lucifer rebellion and the concurrent Caligastia betrayal. All subsequent history has been definitely modified by this catastrophic blunder as well as by the later failure of Adam and Eve to fulfill their planetary mission.

(752.5) 66:8.4 The Prince of Urantia went into darkness at the time of the Lucifer rebellion, thus precipitating the long confusion of the planet. He was subsequently deprived of sovereign authority by the co-ordinate action of the constellation rulers and other universe authorities. He shared the inevitable vicissitudes of isolated Urantia (Earth) down to the time of Adam's sojourn on the planet and contributed something to the miscarriage of the plan to uplift the mortal races through the infusion of the lifeblood of the new violet race — the descendants of Adam and Eve.

(753.1) 66:8.5 The power of the fallen Prince to disturb human affairs was enormously curtailed by the mortal incarnation of Machiventa Melchizedek in the days of Abraham; and subsequently, during the life of Michael in the flesh (Jesus of Nazareth and his soul partner, Mary Magdalene), this traitorous Prince was finally shorn of all authority on Urantia (Earth).

(852.5) 76:5.6 The super-material government of Urantia (Earth), under the direction of the Melchizedeks, continued, but direct physical contact with the evolutionary races had been severed. From the distant days of the arrival of the corporeal staff of the Planetary Prince, down through the times of Van and Amadon to the arrival of Adam and Eve, physical representatives of the universe government had been stationed on the planet. But with the Adamic default this regime, extending over a period of more than four hundred and fifty thousand years, came to an end. In the spiritual spheres, angelic helpers continued to struggle in conjunction with the Thought Adjusters, both working heroically for the salvage of the individual; but no comprehensive plan for far-reaching world welfare was promulgated to the mortals of Earth until the arrival of Machiventa Melchizedek, in the times of Abraham, who, with the

power, patience, and authority of a Son of God, did lay the foundations for the further uplift and spiritual rehabilitation of unfortunate Urantia (Earth).

(853.1) <sup>76:5.7</sup> Misfortune has not, however, been the sole lot of Urantia; this planet has also been the most fortunate in the local universe of Nebadon. Urantians should count it all gain if the blunders of their ancestors and the mistakes of their early world rulers so plunged the planet into such a hopeless state of confusion, all the more confounded by evil and sin, that this very background of darkness should so appeal to Michael of Nebadon (Jesus and Mary Magdalene) that he selected this world as the arena wherein to reveal the loving personality of the Father in Heaven. It is not that Urantia needed a Creator Son (Jesus and Mary Magdalene) to set its tangled affairs in order; it is rather that the evil and sin on Urantia (Earth) afforded the Creator Son a more striking background against which to reveal the matchless love, mercy, and patience of the Paradise Father (our Heavenly Mother and Father – God).

[The following is an outline of change of circumstances for humanity subsequent to the intervention of a bestowal pair on Earth.]

## 7. The Rebel Midwayers

(863.2) <sup>77:7.1</sup> The majority of the primary midwayers went into sin at the time of the Lucifer rebellion. (200,000 years ago.) When the devastation of the planetary rebellion was reckoned up, among other losses it was discovered that of the original 50,000, 40,119 had joined the Caligastia secession.

(863.3) <sup>77:7.2</sup> The original number of secondary midwayers was 1,984, and of these 873 failed to align themselves with the rule of Michael (Jesus and Mary Magdalene) and were duly interned in connection with the planetary adjudication of Urantia (Earth) on the day of Pentecost (about 40 days after Jesus resurrected from his assassination). No one can forecast the future of these fallen creatures.

(863.4) <sup>77:7.3</sup> Both groups of rebel midwayers are now held in custody awaiting the final adjudication of the affairs of the system rebellion. But they did many strange things on Earth prior to the inauguration of the present planetary dispensation.

(863.5) <sup>77:7.4</sup> These disloyal midwayers were able to reveal themselves to mortal eyes under certain circumstances, and especially was this true of the associates of Beelzebub, the leader of the apostate secondary midwayers. But these unique creatures must not be confused with certain of the rebel cherubim and seraphim who also were on Earth up to the time of Christ's death and resurrection. Some of the older writers designated these rebellious midway creatures as evil spirits and demons, and the apostate seraphim as evil angels.

(863.6) <sup>77:7.5</sup> On no world can evil spirits possess any mortal mind subsequent to the life of a Paradise bestowal Son. But before the days of Christ Michael on Urantia — before the universal coming of the Thought Adjusters (indwelling spirit) and the pouring out of the Master's spirit (Spirit of Truth) upon all flesh — these rebel midwayers were actually able to influence the minds of certain inferior mortals and somewhat to control their actions. This was accomplished in much the same way as the loyal midway creatures function when they serve as efficient contact guardians of the human minds of the Urantia reserve corps of destiny at those times when the Adjuster is, in effect, detached from the personality during a season of contact with superhuman intelligences.

(863.7) 77:7.6 It is no mere figure of speech when the record states: “And they brought to him all sorts of sick people, those who were possessed by devils and those who were lunatics.” Jesus knew and recognised the difference between insanity and demoniacal possession, although these states were greatly confused in the minds of those who lived in his day and generation.

(863.8) 77:7.7 Even prior to Pentecost no rebel spirit could dominate a normal human mind, and since that day even the weak minds of inferior mortals are free from such possibilities. The supposed casting out of devils since the arrival of the Spirit of Truth has been a matter of confounding a belief in demoniacal possession with hysteria, insanity, and feeble-mindedness. But just because Michael’s bestowal has forever liberated all human minds on Urantia (Earth) from the possibility of demoniacal possession, do not imagine that such was not a reality in former ages.

(864.1) 77:7.8 The entire group of rebel midwayers is at present held prisoner by order of the Most Highs of Edentia. No more do they roam this world on mischief bent. Regardless of the presence of the Thought Adjusters, the pouring out of the Spirit of Truth upon all flesh forever made it impossible for disloyal spirits of any sort or description ever again to invade even the most feeble of human minds. Since the day of Pentecost there never again can be such a thing as demoniacal possession.

## 5. The Great Religious Leaders

(1008.3) 92:5.1 In evolutionary religion, the gods are conceived to exist in the likeness of man’s image; in revelatory religion, men are taught that they are God’s sons — even fashioned in the finite image of divinity; in the synthesised beliefs compounded from the teachings of revelation and the products of evolution, the God concept is a blend of:

(1008.4) 92:5.2 1. The pre-existent ideas of the evolutionary cults.

(1008.5) 92:5.3 2. The sublime ideals of revealed religion.

(1008.6) 92:5.4 3. The personal viewpoints of the great religious leaders, the prophets and teachers of mankind.

(1008.7) 92:5.5 Most great religious epochs have been inaugurated by the life and teachings of some outstanding personality; leadership has originated a majority of the worth-while moral movements of history. And men have always tended to venerate the leader, even at the expense of his teachings; to revere his personality, even though losing sight of the truths which he proclaimed. And this is not without reason; there is an instinctive longing in the heart of evolutionary man for help from above and beyond. This craving is designed to anticipate the appearance on Earth of the Planetary Prince and the later Material Sons. On Urantia, man has been deprived of these superhuman leaders and rulers, and therefore does he constantly seek to make good this loss by enshrouding his human leaders with legends pertaining to supernatural origins and miraculous careers.

(1008.8) 92:5.6 Many races have conceived of their leaders as being born of virgins; their careers are liberally sprinkled with miraculous episodes, and their return is always expected by their respective groups. In central Asia the tribesmen still look for the return of Genghis Khan; in Tibet, China, and India it is Buddha; in Islam it is Mohammed; among the Amerinds it was Hesunanin Onamonalonton; with the Hebrews it was, in general, Adam’s return as a material ruler. In Babylon the god Marduk was a perpetuation of the Adam legend, the son-of-God idea, the connecting link between man and God. Following the appearance of Adam on Earth, so-called sons of God were common among the world races.

(1009.1) 92:5.7 But regardless of the superstitious awe in which they were often held, it remains a fact that these teachers were the temporal personality fulcrums on which the levers of revealed truth depended for the advancement of the morality, philosophy and religion of mankind.

(1009.2) 92:5.8 There have been hundreds upon hundreds of religious leaders in the million-year human history of Urantia from Onagar to Guru Nanak. During this time there have been many ebbs and flows of the tide of religious truth and spiritual faith, and each renaissance of Urantian religion has, in the past, been identified with the life and teachings of some religious leader. In considering the teachers of recent times, it may prove helpful to group them into the seven major religious epochs of post-Adamic Urantia:

(1009.3) 92:5.9 1. *The Sethite period.* The Sethite priests, as regenerated under the leadership of Amosad, became the great post-Adamic teachers. They functioned throughout the lands of the Andites, and their influence persisted longest among the Greeks, Sumerians, and Hindus. Among the latter they have continued to the present time as the Brahmans of the Hindu faith. The Sethites and their followers never entirely lost the Trinity concept revealed by Adam.

(1009.4) 92:5.10 2. *Era of the Melchizedek missionaries.* Urantia religion was in no small measure regenerated by the efforts of those teachers who were commissioned by Machiventa Melchizedek when he lived and taught at Salem almost two thousand years before Christ. These missionaries proclaimed faith as the price of favour with God, and their teachings, though unproductive of any immediately appearing religions, nevertheless formed the foundations on which later teachers of truth were to build the religions of Urantia (Earth).

(1009.5) 92:5.11 3. *The post-Melchizedek era.* Though Amenemope and Ikhnaton both taught in this period, the outstanding religious genius of the post-Melchizedek era was the leader of a group of Levantine Bedouins and the founder of the Hebrew religion — Moses. Moses taught monotheism. Said he: “Hear, O Israel, the Lord our God is one God.” “The Lord he is God. There is none beside him.” He persistently sought to uproot the remnants of the ghost cult among his people, even prescribing the death penalty for its practitioners. The monotheism of Moses was adulterated by his successors, but in later times they did return to many of his teachings. The greatness of Moses lies in his wisdom and sagacity. Other men have had greater concepts of God, but no one man was ever so successful in inducing large numbers of people to adopt such advanced beliefs.

(1009.6) 92:5.12 4. *The sixth century before Christ.* Many men arose to proclaim truth in this, one of the greatest centuries of religious awakening ever witnessed on Urantia. Among these should be recorded Gautama, Confucius, Lao-tse, Zoroaster, and the Jainist teachers. The teachings of Gautama have become widespread in Asia, and he is revered as the Buddha by millions. Confucius was to Chinese morality what Plato was to Greek philosophy, and while there were religious repercussions to the teachings of both, strictly speaking, neither was a religious teacher; Lao-tse envisioned more of God in Tao than did Confucius in humanity or Plato in idealism. Zoroaster, while much affected by the prevalent concept of dual spiritism, the good and the bad, at the same time definitely exalted the idea of one eternal Deity and of the ultimate victory of light over darkness.

(1010.1) 92:5.13 5. *The first century after Christ.* As a religious teacher, Jesus of Nazareth started out with the cult which had been established by John the Baptist and progressed as far as he could away from fasts and forms. Aside from Jesus, Paul of Tarsus and Philo of Alexandria were the greatest teachers of this era. Their concepts of religion have played a dominant part in the evolution of that faith which bears the name of Christ.

(1010.2) 92:5.14 6. *The sixth century after Christ.* Mohammed founded a religion which was superior to many of the creeds of his time. His was a protest against the social demands of the faiths of foreigners and against the incoherence of the religious life of his own people.

(1010.3) 92:5.15 7. *The fifteenth century after Christ.* This period witnessed two religious movements: the disruption of the unity of Christianity in the Occident and the synthesis of a new religion in the Orient. In Europe institutionalised Christianity had attained that degree of inelasticity which rendered further growth incompatible with unity. In the Orient the combined teachings of Islam, Hinduism, and Buddhism were synthesised by Nanak and his followers into Sikhism, one of the most advanced religions of Asia.

(1010.4) 92:5.16 The future of Urantia (Earth) will doubtless be characterised by the appearance of teachers of religious truth — the Fatherhood of God and the fraternity of all creatures. But it is to be hoped that the ardent and sincere efforts of these future prophets will be directed less toward the strengthening of inter-religious barriers and more toward the augmentation of the religious brotherhood of spiritual worship among the many followers of the differing intellectual theologies which so characterise Urantia of Satania. (Earth is within the local system called Satania – 619 inhabited worlds, Earth being #606.)

## 6. The Composite Religions

(1010.5) 92:6.1 Twentieth-century Urantia (Earth) religions present an interesting study of the social evolution of man's worship impulse. Many faiths have progressed very little since the days of the ghost cult. The Pygmies of Africa have no religious reactions as a class, although some of them believe slightly in a spirit environment. They are today just where primitive man was when the evolution of religion began. The basic belief of primitive religion was survival after death. The idea of worshipping a personal God indicates advanced evolutionary development, even the first stage of revelation. The Dyaks have evolved only the most primitive religious practices. The comparatively recent Eskimos and Amerinds had very meagre concepts of God; they believed in ghosts and had an indefinite idea of survival of some sort after death. Present-day native Australians have only a ghost fear, dread of the dark, and a crude ancestor veneration. The Zulus are just evolving a religion of ghost fear and sacrifice. Many African tribes, except through missionary work of Christians and Mohammedans, are not yet beyond the fetish stage of religious evolution. But some groups have long held to the idea of monotheism, like the onetime Thracians, who also believed in immortality.

(1010.6) 92:6.2 On Urantia, evolutionary and revelatory religion are progressing side by side while they blend and coalesce into the diversified theologic systems found in the world in the times of the inditement of these papers. These religions, the religions of twentieth-century Urantia (Earth), may be enumerated as follows:

(1011.1) 92:6.3 1. Hinduism — the most ancient.

(1011.2) 92:6.4 2. The Hebrew religion.

(1011.3) 92:6.5 3. Buddhism.

(1011.4) 92:6.6 4. The Confucian teachings.

(1011.5) 92:6.7 5. The Taoist beliefs.

(1011.6) 92:6.8 6. Zoroastrianism.

(1011.7) 92:6.9 7. Shinto.

(1011.8) 92:6.10 8. Jainism.

(1011.9) 92:6.11 9. Christianity.

(1011.10) 92:6.12 10. Islam.

(1011.11) 92:6.13 11. Sikhism — the most recent.

(1011.12) 92:6.14 The most advanced religions of ancient times were Judaism and Hinduism, and each respectively has greatly influenced the course of religious development in Orient and Occident. Both Hindus and Hebrews believed that their religions were inspired and revealed, and they believed all others to be decadent forms of the one true faith. (**Orient** is an old-fashioned name for Asia, or the East. **Occident** is something from the western part of the world including Europe and America.)

(1011.13) 92:6.15 India is divided among Hindu, Sikh, Mohammedan, and Jain, each picturing God, man, and the universe as these are variously conceived. China follows the Taoist and the Confucian teachings; Shinto is revered in Japan.

(1011.14) 92:6.16 The great international, interracial faiths are the Hebraic, Buddhist, Christian, and Islamic. Buddhism stretches from Ceylon and Burma through Tibet and China to Japan. It has shown an adaptability to the mores (the essential or characteristic customs and conventions of a society or community) of many peoples that has been equalled only by Christianity.

(1011.15) 92:6.17 The Hebrew religion encompasses the philosophic transition from polytheism to monotheism; it is an evolutionary link between the religions of evolution and the religions of revelation. The Hebrews were the only western people to follow their early evolutionary gods straight through to the God of revelation. But this truth never became widely accepted until the days of Isaiah, who once again taught the blended idea of a racial deity combined with a Universal Creator: "O Lord of Hosts, God of Israel, you are God, even you alone; you have made heaven and earth." At one time the hope of the survival of Occidental civilisation lay in the sublime Hebraic concepts of goodness and the advanced Hellenic concepts of beauty.

(1011.16) 92:6.18 The Christian religion is the religion about the life and teachings of Christ based upon the theology of Judaism, modified further through the assimilation of certain Zoroastrian teachings and Greek philosophy, and formulated primarily by three individuals: Philo, Peter, and Paul. It has passed through many phases of evolution since the time of Paul and has become so thoroughly Occidentalised that many non-European peoples very naturally look upon Christianity as a strange revelation of a strange God and for strangers.

(1011.17) 92:6.19 Islam is the religio-cultural connective of North Africa, the Levant, and south-eastern Asia. It was Jewish theology in connection with the later Christian teachings that made Islam monotheistic. The followers of Mohammed stumbled at the advanced teachings of the Trinity; they could not comprehend the doctrine of three divine personalities and one Deity. **It is always difficult to induce evolutionary minds suddenly to accept advanced revealed truth. Man is an evolutionary creature and in the main must get his religion by evolutionary techniques.**

(1012.1) 92:6.20 Ancestor worship onetime constituted a decided advance in religious evolution, but it is both amazing and regrettable that this primitive concept persists in China, Japan, and India amidst so much

that is relatively more advanced, such as Buddhism and Hinduism. In the Occident, ancestor worship developed into the veneration of national gods and respect for racial heroes. In the twentieth century this hero-venerating nationalistic religion makes its appearance in the various radical and nationalistic secularisms which characterise many races and nations of the Occident. Much of this same attitude is also found in the great universities and the larger industrial communities of the English-speaking peoples. Not very different from these concepts is the idea that religion is but “a shared quest of the good life.” The “national religions” are nothing more than a reversion to the early Roman emperor worship and to Shinto — worship of the state in the imperial family.

## 7. The Further Evolution of Religion

(1012.2) 92:7.1 Religion can never become a scientific fact. Philosophy may, indeed, rest on a scientific basis, but religion will ever remain either evolutionary or revelatory, or a possible combination of both, as it is in the world today.

(1012.3) 92:7.2 New religions cannot be invented; they are either evolved, or else they are *suddenly revealed*. All new evolutionary religions are merely advancing expressions of the old beliefs, new adaptations and adjustments. The old does not cease to exist; it is merged with the new, even as Sikhism budded and blossomed out of the soil and forms of Hinduism, Buddhism, Islam, and other contemporary cults. Primitive religion was very democratic; the savage was quick to borrow or lend. Only with revealed religion did autocratic and intolerant, theologic egotism appear.

(1012.4) 92:7.3 The many religions of Urantia (Earth) are all good to the extent that they bring man to God and bring the realisation of the Father to man. It is a fallacy for any group of religionists to conceive of their creed as *The Truth*; such attitudes bespeak more of theological arrogance than of certainty of faith. There is not a Urantia religion that could not profitably study and assimilate the best of the truths contained in every other faith, for all contain truth. Religionists would do better to borrow the best in their neighbours' living spiritual faith rather than to denounce the worst in their lingering superstitions and outworn rituals.

(1012.5) 92:7.4 All these religions have arisen as a result of man's variable intellectual response to his identical spiritual leading. They can never hope to attain a uniformity of creeds, dogmas, and rituals — these are intellectual; but they can, and some day will, realise a unity in true worship of the Father of all, for this is spiritual, and it is forever true, in the spirit all men are equal.

(1012.6) 92:7.5 Primitive religion was largely a material-value consciousness, but civilisation elevates religious values, for true religion is the devotion of the self to the service of meaningful and supreme values. As religion evolves, ethics becomes the philosophy of morals, and morality becomes the discipline of self by the standards of highest meanings and supreme values — divine and spiritual ideals. And thus religion becomes a spontaneous and exquisite devotion, the living experience of the loyalty of love.

(1013.1) 92:7.6 The quality of a religion is indicated by:

(1013.2) 92:7.7 1. Level of values — loyalties.

(1013.3) 92:7.8 2. Depth of meanings — the sensitisation of the individual to the idealistic appreciation of these highest values.

(1013.4) 92:7.9 3. Consecration intensity — the degree of devotion to these divine values.



(1013.5) 92:7.10 4. The unfettered progress of the personality in this cosmic path of idealistic spiritual living, realisation of sonship with God and never-ending progressive citizenship in the universe.

(1013.6) 92:7.11 Religious meanings progress in self-consciousness when the child transfers his ideas of omnipotence (the quality of having unlimited or very great power) from his parents to God. And the entire religious experience of such a child is largely dependent on whether fear or love has dominated the parent-child relationship. Slaves have always experienced great difficulty in transferring their master-fear into concepts of God-love. Civilization, science and advanced religions must deliver mankind from those fears born of the dread of natural phenomena. And so should greater enlightenment deliver educated mortals from all dependence on intermediaries in communion with Deity.

(1013.7) 92:7.12 These intermediate stages of idolatrous hesitation in the transfer of veneration from the human and the visible to the divine and invisible are inevitable, but they should be shortened by the consciousness of the facilitating ministry of the indwelling divine spirit. Nevertheless, man has been profoundly influenced, not only by his concepts of Deity, but also by the character of the heroes whom he has chosen to honour. It is most unfortunate that those who have come to venerate the divine and risen Christ should have overlooked the man — the valiant and courageous hero — Joshua ben Joseph.

(1013.8) 92:7.13 Modern man is adequately self-conscious of religion, but his worshipful customs are confused and discredited by his accelerated social metamorphosis and unprecedented scientific developments. Thinking men and women want religion redefined, and this demand will compel religion to re-evaluate itself.

(1013.9) 92:7.14 Modern man is confronted with the task of making more readjustments of human values in one generation than have been made in two thousand years. And this all influences the social attitude toward religion, for religion is a way of living as well as a technique of thinking.

(1013.10) 92:7.15 True religion must ever be, at one and the same time, the eternal foundation and the guiding star of all enduring civilizations.

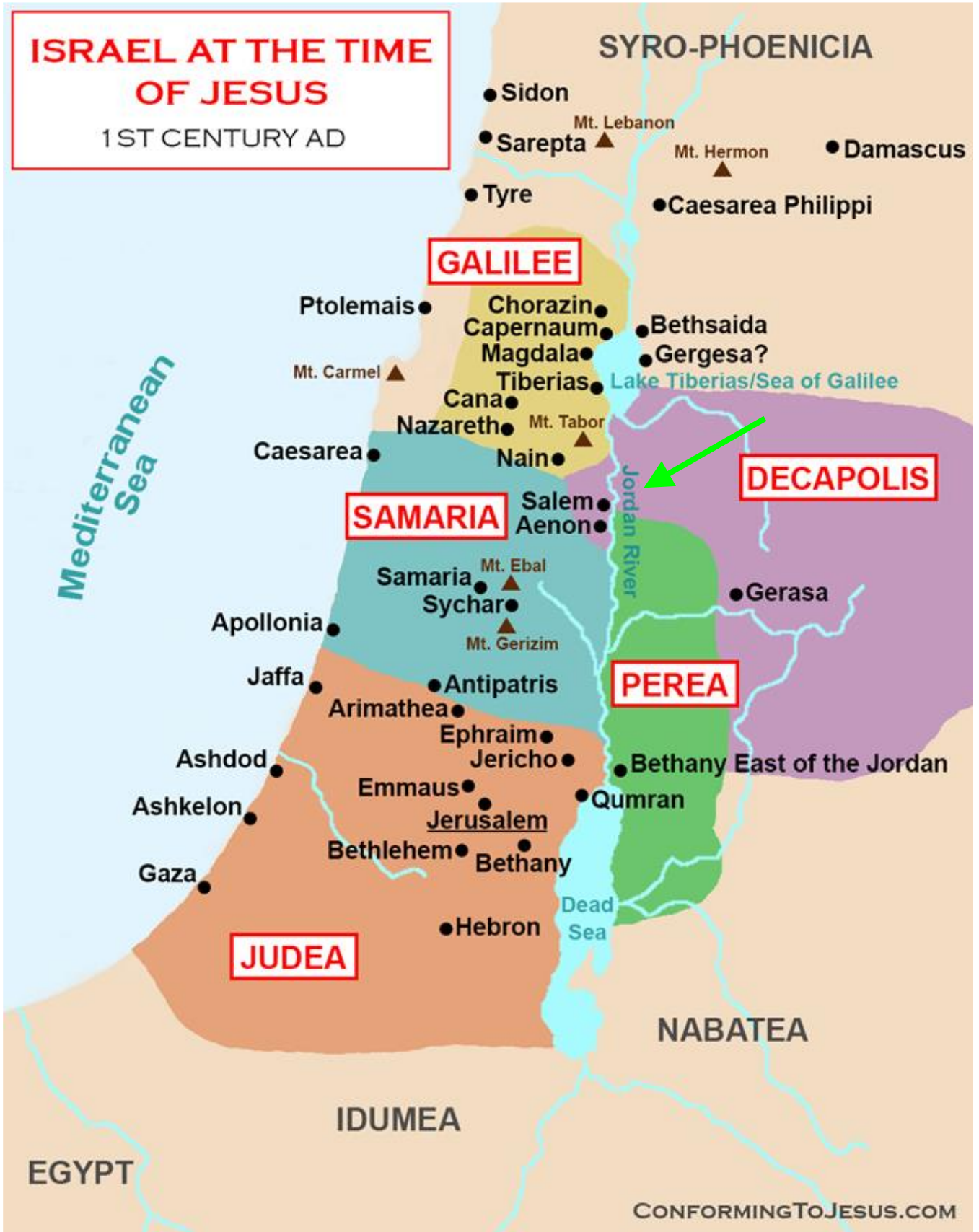
(1013.11) 92:7.16 [Presented by a Melchizedek of Nebadon.]

## **Paper 93**

### **Machiventa Melchizedek**

(1014.1) 93:0.1 THE Melchizedeks are widely known as emergency Sons, for they engage in an amazing range of activities on the worlds of a local universe. When any extraordinary problem arises, or when something unusual is to be attempted, it is quite often a Melchizedek who accepts the assignment. The ability of the Melchizedek Sons to function in emergencies and on widely divergent levels of the universe, even on the physical level of personality manifestation, is peculiar to their order. Only the Life Carriers share to any degree this metamorphic range of personality function.

(1014.2) 93:0.2 The Melchizedek order of universe sonship has been exceedingly active on Urantia (Earth). A corps of twelve served in conjunction with the Life Carriers. A later corps of twelve became receivers for your world shortly after the Caligastia secession and continued in authority until the time of Adam and Eve. These twelve Melchizedeks returned to Urantia upon the default of Adam and Eve, and they continued thereafter as planetary receivers on down to the day when Jesus of Nazareth, as the Son of Man, became the titular Planetary Prince of Urantia.



## 1. The Machiventa Incarnation

(1014.3) 93:1.1 Revealed truth was threatened with extinction during the millenniums which followed the miscarriage of the Adamic mission on Urantia. Though making progress intellectually, the human races were slowly losing ground spiritually. About 3000 B.C. the concept of God had grown very hazy in the minds of men.

(1014.4) 93:1.2 The twelve Melchizedek receivers knew of Michael's impending bestowal on their planet, but they did not know how soon it would occur; therefore they convened in solemn council and petitioned the Most Highs of Edentia that some provision be made for maintaining the light of truth on Urantia. This plea was dismissed with the mandate that "the conduct of affairs on 606 of Satania is fully in the hands of the Melchizedek custodians." The receivers then appealed to the Father Melchizedek for help but only received word that they should continue to uphold truth in the manner of their own election "until the arrival of a bestowal Son," who "would rescue the planetary titles from forfeiture and uncertainty." (Earth is planet #606 within the local system of Satania.)

(1014.5) 93:1.3 And it was in consequence of having been thrown so completely on their own resources that Machiventa Melchizedek, one of the twelve planetary receivers, volunteered to do that which had been done only six times in all the history of Nebadon: to personalise on Earth as a temporary man of the realm, to bestow himself as an emergency Son of world ministry. Permission was granted for this adventure by the Salvington authorities, and the actual incarnation of Machiventa Melchizedek was consummated near what was to become the city of Salem, in Palestine. The entire transaction of the materialisation of this Melchizedek Son was completed by the planetary receivers with the co-operation of the Life Carriers, certain of the Master Physical Controllers, and other celestial personalities resident on Urantia (Earth).

## 2. The Sage of Salem

(1015.1) 93:2.1 It was 1,973 years before the birth of Jesus (born 7 BC) that Machiventa was bestowed upon the human races of Urantia (Earth). His coming was unspectacular; his materialisation was not witnessed by human eyes. He was first observed by mortal man on that eventful day when he entered the tent of Amdon, a Chaldean herder of Sumerian extraction. And the proclamation of his mission was embodied in the simple statement which he made to this shepherd, "I am Melchizedek, priest of El Elyon, the Most High, the one and only God."

(1015.2) 93:2.2 When the herder had recovered from his astonishment, and after he had plied this stranger with many questions, he asked Melchizedek to sup with him, and this was the first time in his long universe career that Machiventa had partaken of material food, the nourishment which was to sustain him throughout his ninety-four years of life as a material being.

(1015.3) 93:2.3 And that night, as they talked out under the stars, Melchizedek began his mission of the revelation of the truth of the reality of God when, with a sweep of his arm, he turned to Amdon, saying, "El Elyon, the Most High, is the divine creator of the stars of the firmament and even of this very Earth on which we live, and he is also the supreme God of Heaven."

(1015.4) 93:2.4 Within a few years Melchizedek had gathered around himself a group of pupils, disciples, and believers who formed the nucleus of the later community of Salem. He was soon known throughout Palestine as the priest of El Elyon, the Most High, and as the sage of Salem. Among some of the surrounding tribes he was often referred to as the sheik, or king, of Salem. Salem was the site which after the disappearance of Melchizedek became the city of Jebus, subsequently being called Jerusalem.

(1015.5) 93:2.5 In personal appearance, Melchizedek resembled the then blended Nodite and Sumerian peoples, being almost six feet in height and possessing a commanding presence. He spoke Chaldean and a half dozen other languages. He dressed much as did the Canaanite priests except that on his breast he wore an emblem of three concentric circles, the Satania symbol of the Paradise Trinity. In the course of his ministry this insignia of three concentric circles became regarded as so sacred by his followers that they never dared to use it, and it was soon forgotten with the passing of a few generations.



(1015.6) 93:2.6 Though Machiventa lived after the manner of the men of the realm, he never married, nor could he have left offspring on Earth. His physical body, while resembling that of the human male, was in reality on the order of those especially constructed bodies used by the one hundred materialised members of Prince Caligastia's staff except that it did not carry the life plasm of any human race. Nor was there available on Urantia the tree of life. Had Machiventa remained for any long period on Earth, his physical mechanism would have gradually deteriorated; as it was, he terminated his bestowal mission in ninety-four years long before his material body had begun to disintegrate.

(1016.1) 93:2.7 **This incarnated Melchizedek received a Thought Adjuster, who indwelt his superhuman personality as the monitor of time and the mentor of the flesh, thus gaining that experience and practical introduction to Urantian problems and to the technique of indwelling an incarnated Son which enabled this spirit of the Father to function so valiantly in the human mind of the later Son of God, Michael, when he appeared on Earth in the likeness of mortal flesh. And this is the only Thought Adjuster who ever functioned in two minds on Urantia, but both minds were divine as well as human.**

(1016.2) 93:2.8 During the incarnation in the flesh, Machiventa was in full contact with his eleven fellows of the corps of planetary custodians, but he could not communicate with other orders of celestial personalities. Aside from the Melchizedek receivers, he had no more contact with superhuman intelligences than a human being.

### 3. Melchizedek's Teachings

(1016.3) 93:3.1 With the passing of a decade, Melchizedek organised his schools at Salem, patterning them on the olden system which had been developed by the early Sethite priests of the second Eden. Even the idea of a tithing system, which was introduced by his later convert Abraham, was also derived from the lingering traditions of the methods of the ancient Sethites.

(1016.4) 93:3.2 Melchizedek taught the concept of one God, a universal Deity, but he allowed the people to associate this teaching with the Constellation Father of Norlatiadek, whom he termed El Elyon — the Most High. Melchizedek remained all but silent as to the status of Lucifer and the state of affairs on Jerusem. Lanaforge, the System Sovereign, had little to do with Urantia until after the completion of Michael's bestowal. To a majority of the Salem students, Edentia was heaven and the Most High was God.

(1016.5) 93:3.3 The symbol of the three concentric circles, which Melchizedek adopted as the insignia of his bestowal, a majority of the people interpreted as standing for the three kingdoms of men, angels, and God. And they were allowed to continue in that belief; very few of his followers ever knew that these three circles were emblematic of the infinity, eternity, and universality of the Paradise Trinity of divine maintenance and direction; even Abraham rather regarded this symbol as standing for the three Most Highs of Edentia, as he had been instructed that the three Most Highs functioned as one. To the extent

that Melchizedek taught the Trinity concept symbolised in his insignia, he usually associated it with the three Vorondadek rulers of the constellation of Norlatiadek.

43:0.1 (485.1) URANTIA is commonly referred to as 606 of Satania in Norlatiadek of Nebadon, meaning the six hundred sixth inhabited world in the local system of Satania, situated in the constellation of Norlatiadek, one of the one hundred constellations of the local universe of Nebadon. Constellations being the primary divisions of a local universe, their rulers link the local systems of inhabited worlds to the central administration of the local universe on Salvington and by reflectivity to the superadministration of the Ancients of Days on Uversa.

		Region Name	Home City
1,000	inhabitable worlds make up a local system	Satania	(Jerusem)
100	local systems make up a constellation	Norlatiadek	(Edentia)
100	constellations make up a local universe	Nebadon	(Salvington)

(1016.6) 93:3.4 To the rank and file of his followers he made no effort to present teaching beyond the fact of the rulership of the Most Highs of Edentia — Gods of Urantia. But to some, Melchizedek taught advanced truth, embracing the conduct and organisation of the local universe, while to his brilliant disciple Nordan the Kenite and his band of earnest students he taught the truths of the superuniverse and even of Havona.

(1016.7) 93:3.5 The members of the family of Katro, with whom Melchizedek lived for more than thirty years, knew many of these higher truths and long perpetuated them in their family, even to the days of their illustrious descendant Moses, who thus had a compelling tradition of the days of Melchizedek handed down to him on this, his father's side, as well as through other sources on his mother's side.

(1016.8) 93:3.6 Melchizedek taught his followers all they had capacity to receive and assimilate. Even many modern religious ideas about heaven and earth, of man, God, and angels, are not far removed from these teachings of Melchizedek. But this great teacher subordinated everything to the doctrine of one God, a universe Deity, a heavenly Creator, a divine Father. Emphasis was placed upon this teaching for the purpose of appealing to man's adoration and of preparing the way for the subsequent appearance of Michael as the Son of this same Universal Father. (Mary Magdalene and Jesus, being Creator daughter and son — Michael, being in the image of God, our Heavenly Mother and Father.)

(1017.1) 93:3.7 Melchizedek taught that at some future time another Son of God would come in the flesh as he had come, but that he would be born of a woman; and that is why numerous later teachers held that Jesus was a priest, or minister, "forever after the order of Melchizedek."

(1017.2) 93:3.8 And thus did Melchizedek prepare the way and set the monotheistic stage of world tendency for the bestowal of an actual Paradise Son of the one God, whom he so vividly portrayed as the Father of all, and whom he represented to Abraham as a God who would accept man on the simple terms of personal faith. And Michael, when he appeared on Earth, confirmed all that Melchizedek had taught concerning the Paradise Father.

#### 4. The Salem Religion

(1017.3) 93:4.1 The ceremonies of the Salem worship were very simple. Every person who signed or marked the clay-tablet rolls of the Melchizedek church committed to memory, and subscribed to, the following belief:

(1017.4) 93:4.2 1. I believe in El Elyon, the Most High God, the only Universal Father and Creator of all things.

(1017.5) 93:4.3 2. I accept the Melchizedek covenant with the Most High, which bestows the favour of God on my faith, not on sacrifices and burnt offerings.

(1017.6) 93:4.4 3. I promise to obey the seven commandments of Melchizedek and to tell the good news of this covenant with the Most High to all men.

(1017.7) 93:4.5 And that was the whole of the creed of the Salem colony. But even such a short and simple declaration of faith was altogether too much and too advanced for the men of those days. They simply could not grasp the idea of getting divine favour for nothing — by faith. They were too deeply confirmed in the belief that man was born under forfeit to the gods. Too long and too earnestly had they sacrificed and made gifts to the priests to be able to comprehend the good news that salvation, divine favour, was a free gift to all who would believe in the Melchizedek covenant. But Abraham did believe half-heartedly, and even that was “counted for righteousness.”

(1017.8) 93:4.6 The seven commandments promulgated by Melchizedek were patterned along the lines of the ancient Dalamatian supreme law and very much resembled the seven commands taught in the first and second Edens. These commands of the Salem religion were:

(1017.9) 93:4.7 1. You shall not serve any God but the Most High Creator of heaven and earth.

(1017.10) 93:4.8 2. You shall not doubt that faith is the only requirement for eternal salvation.

(1017.11) 93:4.9 3. You shall not bear false witness.

(1017.12) 93:4.10 4. You shall not kill.

(1017.13) 93:4.11 5. You shall not steal.

(1018.1) 93:4.12 6. You shall not commit adultery.

(1018.2) 93:4.13 7. You shall not show disrespect for your parents and elders.

(1018.3) 93:4.14 While no sacrifices were permitted within the colony, Melchizedek well knew how difficult it is to suddenly uproot long-established customs and accordingly had wisely offered these people the substitute of a sacrament of bread and wine for the older sacrifice of flesh and blood. It is of record, “Melchizedek, king of Salem, brought forth bread and wine.” But even this cautious innovation was not altogether successful; the various tribes all maintained auxiliary centres on the outskirts of Salem where they offered sacrifices and burnt offerings. Even Abraham resorted to this barbarous practice after his victory over Chedorlaomer; he simply did not feel quite at ease until he had offered a conventional sacrifice. And Melchizedek never did succeed in fully eradicating this proclivity to sacrifice from the religious practices of his followers, even of Abraham.

(1018.4) 93:4.15 Like Jesus, Melchizedek attended strictly to the fulfilment of the mission of his bestowal. He did not attempt to reform the mores, to change the habits of the world, nor to promulgate even advanced sanitary practices or scientific truths. He came to achieve two tasks: to keep alive on Earth the truth of the one God and to prepare the way for the subsequent mortal bestowal of a Paradise Son of that Universal Father.

(1018.5) 93:4.16 Melchizedek taught elementary revealed truth at Salem for ninety-four years, and during this time Abraham attended the Salem school three different times. He finally became a convert to the Salem teachings, becoming one of Melchizedek's most brilliant pupils and chief supporters.

## 5. The Selection of Abraham

(1018.6) 93:5.1 Although it may be an error to speak of "chosen people," it is not a mistake to refer to Abraham as a chosen individual. Melchizedek did lay upon Abraham the responsibility of keeping alive the truth of one God as distinguished from the prevailing belief in plural deities.

(1018.7) 93:5.2 The choice of Palestine as the site for Machiventa's activities was in part predicated upon the desire to establish contact with some human family embodying the potentials of leadership. At the time of the incarnation of Melchizedek there were many families on Earth just as well prepared to receive the doctrine of Salem as was that of Abraham. There were equally endowed families among the red men, the yellow men, and the descendants of the Andites to the west and north. But, again, none of these localities were so favourably situated for Michael's subsequent appearance on Earth as was the eastern shore of the Mediterranean Sea. The Melchizedek mission in Palestine and the subsequent appearance of Michael among the Hebrew people were in no small measure determined by geography, by the fact that Palestine was centrally located with reference to the then existent trade, travel, and civilization of the world.

(1018.8) 93:5.3 For some time the Melchizedek receivers had been observing the ancestors of Abraham, and they confidently expected offspring in a certain generation who would be characterized by intelligence, initiative, sagacity and sincerity. The children of Terah, the father of Abraham, in every way met these expectations. It was this possibility of contact with these versatile children of Terah that had considerable to do with the appearance of Machiventa at Salem, rather than in Egypt, China, India, or among the northern tribes.

(1019.1) 93:5.4 Terah and his whole family were half-hearted converts to the Salem religion, which had been preached in Chaldea; they learned of Melchizedek through the preaching of Ovid, a Phoenician teacher who proclaimed the Salem doctrines in Ur. They left Ur intending to go directly through to Salem, but Nahor, Abraham's brother, not having seen Melchizedek, was lukewarm and persuaded them to tarry at Haran. And it was a long time after they arrived in Palestine before they were willing to destroy *all* of the household gods they had brought with them; they were slow to give up the many gods of Mesopotamia for the one God of Salem.

(1019.2) 93:5.5 A few weeks after the death of Abraham's father, Terah, Melchizedek sent one of his students, Jaram the Hittite, to extend this invitation to both Abraham and Nahor: "Come to Salem, where you shall hear our teachings of the truth of the eternal Creator, and in the enlightened offspring of you two brothers shall all the world be blessed." Now Nahor had not wholly accepted the Melchizedek gospel; he remained behind and built up a strong city-state which bore his name; but Lot, Abraham's nephew, decided to go with his uncle to Salem.

(1019.3) 93:5.6 Upon arriving at Salem, Abraham and Lot chose a hilly fastness near the city where they could defend themselves against the many surprise attacks of northern raiders. At this time the Hittites, Assyrians, Philistines, and other groups were constantly raiding the tribes of central and southern Palestine. From their stronghold in the hills Abraham and Lot made frequent pilgrimages to Salem.

(1019.4) 93:5.7 Not long after they had established themselves near Salem, Abraham and Lot journeyed to the valley of the Nile to obtain food supplies as there was then a drought in Palestine. During his brief

sojourn in Egypt, Abraham found a distant relative on the Egyptian throne, and he served as the commander of two very successful military expeditions for this king. During the latter part of his sojourn on the Nile he and his wife, Sarah, lived at court, and when leaving Egypt, he was given a share of the spoils of his military campaigns.

(1019.5) 93:5.8 It required great determination for Abraham to forgo the honours of the Egyptian court and return to the more spiritual work sponsored by Melchizedek. But Melchizedek was revered even in Egypt, and when the full story was laid before Pharaoh, he strongly urged Abraham to return to the execution of his vows to the cause of Salem.

(1019.6) 93:5.9 Abraham had kingly ambitions, and on the way back from Egypt he laid before Lot his plan to subdue all Canaan and bring its people under the rule of Salem. Lot was more bent on business; so, after a later disagreement, he went to Sodom to engage in trade and animal husbandry. Lot liked neither a military nor a herder's life.

(1019.7) 93:5.10 Upon returning with his family to Salem, Abraham began to mature his military projects. He was soon recognised as the civil ruler of the Salem territory and had confederated under his leadership seven near-by tribes. Indeed, it was with great difficulty that Melchizedek restrained Abraham, who was fired with a zeal to go forth and round up the neighbouring tribes with the sword that they might thus more quickly be brought to a knowledge of the Salem truths.

(1019.8) 93:5.11 Melchizedek maintained peaceful relations with all the surrounding tribes; he was not militaristic and was never attacked by any of the armies as they moved back and forth. He was entirely willing that Abraham should formulate a defensive policy for Salem such as was subsequently put into effect, but he would not approve of his pupil's ambitious schemes for conquest; so there occurred a friendly severance of relationship, Abraham going over to Hebron to establish his military capital.

(1020.1) 93:5.12 Abraham, because of his close connection with the illustrious Melchizedek, possessed great advantage over the surrounding petty kings; they all revered Melchizedek and unduly feared Abraham. Abraham knew of this fear and only awaited an opportune occasion to attack his neighbours, and this excuse came when some of these rulers presumed to raid the property of his nephew Lot, who dwelt in Sodom. Upon hearing of this, Abraham, at the head of his seven confederated tribes, moved on the enemy. His own bodyguard of 318 officered the army, numbering more than 4,000, which struck at this time.

(1020.2) 93:5.13 When Melchizedek heard of Abraham's declaration of war, he went forth to dissuade him but only caught up with his former disciple as he returned victorious from the battle. Abraham insisted that the God of Salem had given him victory over his enemies and persisted in giving a tenth of his spoils to the Salem treasury. The other ninety per cent he removed to his capital at Hebron.

(1020.3) 93:5.14 After this battle of Siddim, Abraham became leader of a second confederation of eleven tribes and not only paid tithes to Melchizedek but saw to it that all others in that vicinity did the same. His diplomatic dealings with the king of Sodom, together with the fear in which he was so generally held, resulted in the king of Sodom and others joining the Hebron military confederation; Abraham was really well on the way to establishing a powerful state in Palestine.

## **6. Melchizedek's Covenant with Abraham**

(1020.4) 93:6.1 Abraham envisaged the conquest of all Canaan. His determination was only weakened by the fact that Melchizedek would not sanction the undertaking. But Abraham had about decided to



embark upon the enterprise when the thought that he had no son to succeed him as ruler of this proposed kingdom began to worry him. He arranged another conference with Melchizedek; and it was in the course of this interview that the priest of Salem, the visible Son of God, persuaded Abraham to abandon his scheme of material conquest and temporal rule in favour of the spiritual concept of the kingdom of heaven.

(1020.5) 93:6.2 Melchizedek explained to Abraham the futility of contending with the Amorite confederation but made it equally clear that these backward clans were certainly committing suicide by their foolish practices so that in a few generations they would be so weakened that the descendants of Abraham, meanwhile greatly increased, could easily overcome them.

(1020.6) 93:6.3 And Melchizedek made a formal covenant with Abraham at Salem. Said he to Abraham: “Look now up to the heavens and number the stars if you are able; so numerous shall your seed be.” And Abraham believed Melchizedek, “and it was counted to him for righteousness.” And then Melchizedek told Abraham the story of the future occupation of Canaan by his offspring after their sojourn in Egypt.

(1020.7) 93:6.4 This covenant of Melchizedek with Abraham represents the great Urantian agreement between divinity and humanity whereby God agrees to do *everything*; man only agrees to *believe* God’s promises and follow his instructions. Heretofore it had been believed that salvation could be secured only by works — sacrifices and offerings; now, Melchizedek again brought to Urantia the good news that salvation, favour with God, is to be had by *faith*. But this gospel of simple faith in God was too advanced; the Semitic tribesmen subsequently preferred to go back to the older sacrifices and atonement for sin by the shedding of blood.

(1021.1) 93:6.5 It was not long after the establishment of this covenant that Isaac, the son of Abraham, was born in accordance with the promise of Melchizedek. After the birth of Isaac, Abraham took a very solemn attitude toward his covenant with Melchizedek, going over to Salem to have it stated in writing. It was at this public and formal acceptance of the covenant that he changed his name from Abram to Abraham.

(1021.2) 93:6.6 Most of the Salem believers had practiced circumcision, though it had never been made obligatory by Melchizedek. Now Abraham had always so opposed circumcision that on this occasion he decided to solemnise the event by formally accepting this rite in token of the ratification of the Salem covenant.

(1021.3) 93:6.7 It was following this real and public surrender of his personal ambitions in behalf of the larger plans of Melchizedek that the three celestial beings appeared to him on the plains of Mamre. This was an appearance of fact, notwithstanding its association with the subsequently fabricated narratives relating to the natural destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah. And these legends of the happenings of those days indicate how retarded were the morals and ethics of even so recent a time.

(1021.4) 93:6.8 Upon the consummation of the solemn covenant, the reconciliation between Abraham and Melchizedek was complete. Abraham again assumed the civil and military leadership of the Salem colony, which at its height carried over one hundred thousand regular tithe payers on the rolls of the Melchizedek brotherhood. Abraham greatly improved the Salem temple and provided new tents for the entire school. He not only extended the tithing system but also instituted many improved methods of conducting the business of the school, besides contributing greatly to the better handling of the department of missionary propaganda. He also did much to effect improvement of the herds and the reorganisation of the Salem dairying projects. Abraham was a shrewd and efficient business man, a

wealthy man for his day; he was not overly pious, but he was thoroughly sincere, and he did believe in Machiventa Melchizedek.

## 7. The Melchizedek Missionaries

(1021.5) 93:7.1 Melchizedek continued for some years to instruct his students and to train the Salem missionaries, who penetrated to all the surrounding tribes, especially to Egypt, Mesopotamia, and Asia Minor. And as the decades passed, these teachers journeyed farther and farther from Salem, carrying with them Machiventa's gospel of belief and faith in God.

(1021.6) 93:7.2 The descendants of Adamson, clustered about the shores of the lake of Van, were willing listeners to the Hittite teachers of the Salem cult. From this onetime Andite centre, teachers were dispatched to the remote regions of both Europe and Asia. Salem missionaries penetrated all Europe, even to the British Isles. One group went by way of the Faroes to the Andonites of Iceland, while another traversed China and reached the Japanese of the eastern islands. The lives and experiences of the men and women who ventured forth from Salem, Mesopotamia, and Lake Van to enlighten the tribes of the Eastern Hemisphere present a heroic chapter in the annals of the human race.

(1022.1) 93:7.3 But the task was so great and the tribes were so backward that the results were vague and indefinite. From one generation to another the Salem gospel found lodgement here and there, but except in Palestine, never was the idea of one God able to claim the continued allegiance of a whole tribe or race. Long before the coming of Jesus the teachings of the early Salem missionaries had become generally submerged in the older and more universal superstitions and beliefs. The original Melchizedek gospel had been almost wholly absorbed in the beliefs in the Great Mother, the Sun, and other ancient cults.

(1022.2) 93:7.4 You who today enjoy the advantages of the art of printing little understand how difficult it was to perpetuate truth during these earlier times; how easy it was to lose sight of a new doctrine from one generation to another. There was always a tendency for the new doctrine to become absorbed into the older body of religious teaching and magical practice. **A new revelation is always contaminated by the older evolutionary beliefs.**

## 8. Departure of Melchizedek

(1022.3) 93:8.1 It was shortly after the destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah that Machiventa decided to end his emergency bestowal on Urantia. Melchizedek's decision to terminate his sojourn in the flesh was influenced by numerous conditions, chief of which was the growing tendency of the surrounding tribes, and even of his immediate associates, to regard him as a demigod, to look upon him as a supernatural being, which indeed he was; but they were beginning to reverence him unduly and with a highly superstitious fear. In addition to these reasons, Melchizedek wanted to leave the scene of his earthly activities a sufficient length of time before Abraham's death to insure that the truth of the one and only God would become strongly established in the minds of his followers. Accordingly Machiventa retired one night to his tent at Salem, having said good night to his human companions, and when they went to call him in the morning, he was not there, for his fellows had taken him.

## 9. After Melchizedek's Departure

(1022.4) 93:9.1 It was a great trial for Abraham when Melchizedek so suddenly disappeared. Although he had fully warned his followers that he must sometime go as he had come, they were not reconciled to the

loss of their wonderful leader. The great organisation built up at Salem nearly disappeared, though the traditions of these days were what Moses built upon when he led the Hebrew slaves out of Egypt.

(1022.5) 93:9.2 The loss of Melchizedek produced a sadness in the heart of Abraham that he never fully overcame. Hebron he had abandoned when he gave up the ambition of building a material kingdom; and now, upon the loss of his associate in the building of the spiritual kingdom, he departed from Salem, going south to live near his interests at Gerar.

(1022.6) 93:9.3 Abraham became fearful and timid immediately after the disappearance of Melchizedek. He withheld his identity upon arrival at Gerar, so that Abimelech appropriated his wife. (Shortly after his marriage to Sarah, Abraham one night had overheard a plot to murder him in order to get his brilliant wife. This dread became a terror to the otherwise brave and daring leader; all his life he feared that someone would kill him secretly in order to get Sarah. And this explains why, on three separate occasions, this brave man exhibited real cowardice.)

(1023.1) 93:9.4 But Abraham was not long to be deterred in his mission as the successor of Melchizedek. Soon he made converts among the Philistines and of Abimelech's people, made a treaty with them, and, in turn, became contaminated with many of their superstitions, particularly with their practice of sacrificing first-born sons. Thus did Abraham again become a great leader in Palestine. He was held in reverence by all groups and honoured by all kings. He was the spiritual leader of all the surrounding tribes, and his influence continued for some time after his death. During the closing years of his life he once more returned to Hebron, the scene of his earlier activities and the place where he had worked in association with Melchizedek. Abraham's last act was to send trusty servants to the city of his brother, Nahor, on the border of Mesopotamia, to secure a woman of his own people as a wife for his son Isaac. It had long been the custom of Abraham's people to marry their cousins. And Abraham died confident in that faith in God which he had learned from Melchizedek in the vanished schools of Salem.

(1023.2) 93:9.5 It was hard for the next generation to comprehend the story of Melchizedek; within five hundred years many regarded the whole narrative as a myth. Isaac held fairly well to the teachings of his father and nourished the gospel of the Salem colony, but it was harder for Jacob to grasp the significance of these traditions. Joseph was a firm believer in Melchizedek and was, largely because of this, regarded by his brothers as a dreamer. Joseph's honour in Egypt was chiefly due to the memory of his great-grandfather Abraham. Joseph was offered military command of the Egyptian armies, but being such a firm believer in the traditions of Melchizedek and the later teachings of Abraham and Isaac, he elected to serve as a civil administrator, believing that he could thus better labour for the advancement of the kingdom of heaven.

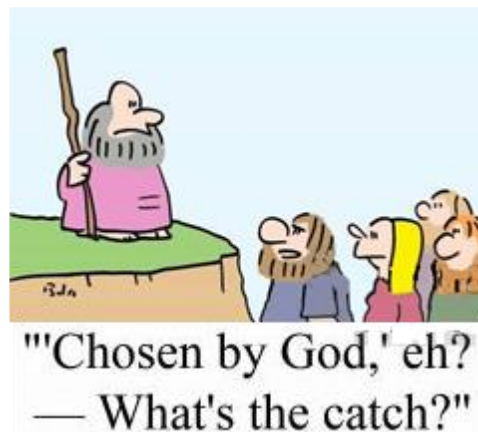
(1023.3) 93:9.6 The teaching of Melchizedek was full and replete, but the records of these days seemed impossible and fantastic to the later Hebrew priests, although many had some understanding of these transactions, at least up to the times of the en masse editing of the Old Testament records in Babylon.

(1023.4) 93:9.7 What the Old Testament records describe as conversations between Abraham and God were in reality conferences between Abraham and Melchizedek. Later scribes regarded the term Melchizedek as synonymous with God. The record of so many contacts of Abraham and Sarah with "the angel of the Lord" refers to their numerous visits with Melchizedek.

(1023.5) 93:9.8 The Hebrew narratives of Isaac, Jacob, and Joseph are far more reliable than those about Abraham, although they also contain many diversions from the facts, alterations made intentionally and unintentionally at the time of the compilation of these records by the Hebrew priests during the Babylonian captivity. Keturah was not a wife of Abraham; like Hagar, she was merely a concubine. All

of Abraham's property went to Isaac, the son of Sarah, the status wife. Abraham was not so old as the records indicate, and his wife was much younger. These ages were deliberately altered in order to provide for the subsequent alleged miraculous birth of Isaac.

(1023.6) 93:9.9 The national ego of the Jews was tremendously depressed by the Babylonian captivity. In their reaction against national inferiority they swung to the other extreme of national and racial egotism, in which they distorted and perverted their traditions with the view of exalting themselves above all races as the **chosen people of God**; and hence they carefully edited all their records for the purpose of raising Abraham and their other national leaders high up above all other persons, not excepting Melchizedek himself. The Hebrew scribes therefore destroyed every record of these momentous times which they could find, preserving only the narrative of the meeting of Abraham and Melchizedek after the battle of Siddim, which they deemed reflected great honour upon Abraham.



(1024.1) 93:9.10 And thus, in losing sight of Melchizedek, they also lost sight of the teaching of this emergency Son regarding the spiritual mission of the promised bestowal Son; lost sight of the nature of this mission so fully and completely that very few of their progeny were able or willing to recognise and receive Michael when he appeared on Earth and in the flesh as Machiventa had foretold.

(1024.2) 93:9.11 But one of the writers of the Book of Hebrews understood the mission of Melchizedek, for it is written: "This Melchizedek, priest of the Most High, was also king of peace; without father, without mother, without pedigree, having neither beginning of days nor end of life but made like a Son of God, he abides a priest continually." This writer designated Melchizedek as a type of the later bestowal of Michael, affirming that Jesus was "a minister forever on the order of Melchizedek." While this comparison was not altogether fortunate, it was literally true that Christ did receive provisional title to Urantia "upon the orders of the twelve Melchizedek receivers" on duty at the time of his world bestowal.

## 10. Present Status of Machiventa Melchizedek

(1024.3) 93:10.1 During the years of Machiventa's incarnation the Urantia Melchizedek receivers functioned as eleven. When Machiventa considered that his mission as an emergency Son was finished, he signalled this fact to his eleven associates, and they immediately made ready the technique whereby he was to be released from the flesh and safely restored to his original Melchizedek status. And on the third day after his disappearance from Salem he appeared among his eleven fellows of the Urantia assignment and resumed his interrupted career as one of the planetary receivers of 606 of Satania.

(1024.4) 93:10.2 Machiventa terminated his bestowal as a creature of flesh and blood just as suddenly and unceremoniously as he had begun it. Neither his appearance nor departure were accompanied by any unusual announcement or demonstration; neither resurrection roll call nor ending of planetary dispensation marked his appearance on Urantia; his was an emergency bestowal. But Machiventa did not end his sojourn in the flesh of human beings until he had been duly released by the Father Melchizedek and had been informed that his emergency bestowal had received the approval of the chief executive of Nebadon, Gabriel of Salvington.

(1024.5) 93:10.3 Machiventa Melchizedek continued to take a great interest in the affairs of the descendants of those men who had believed in his teachings when he was in the flesh. But the progeny of Abraham

through Isaac as intermarried with the Kenites were the only line which long continued to nourish any clear concept of the Salem teachings.

(1024.6) 93:10.4 This same Melchizedek continued to collaborate throughout the nineteen succeeding centuries with the many prophets and seers, thus endeavouring to keep alive the truths of Salem until the fullness of the time for Michael's appearance on Earth.

(1025.1) 93:10.5 **Machiventa** continued as a planetary receiver up to the times of the triumph of Michael on Urantia. Subsequently, he was attached to the Urantia service on Jerusem as one of the four and twenty directors, only just recently having been elevated to the position of personal ambassador on Jerusem of the Creator Son, bearing the title **Vicegerent Planetary Prince of Urantia**. It is our belief that, as long as Urantia remains an inhabited planet, Machiventa Melchizedek will not be fully returned to the duties of his order of sonship but will remain, speaking in the terms of time, forever a planetary minister representing Christ Michael.

(1025.2) 93:10.6 As his was an emergency bestowal on Urantia, it does not appear from the records what Machiventa's future may be. It may develop that the Melchizedek corps of Nebadon have sustained the permanent loss of one of their number. Recent rulings handed down from the Most Highs of Edentia, and later confirmed by the Ancients of Days of Uversa, strongly suggest that this bestowal Melchizedek is destined to take the place of the fallen Planetary Prince, Caligastia. If our conjectures in this respect are correct, it is altogether possible that **Machiventa Melchizedek** may again appear in person on Urantia and in some modified manner resume the role of the dethroned Planetary Prince, or else appear on Earth to function as vicegerent Planetary Prince representing Christ Michael, who now actually holds the title of Planetary Prince of Urantia. While it is far from clear to us as to what Machiventa's destiny may be, nevertheless, events which have so recently taken place strongly suggest that the foregoing conjectures are probably not far from the truth.

(1025.3) 93:10.7 We well understand how, by his triumph on Urantia, Michael became the successor of both Caligastia and Adam; how he became the planetary Prince of Peace and the second Adam. And now we behold the conferring upon this Melchizedek of the title Vicegerent Planetary Prince of Urantia. Will he also be constituted Vicegerent Material Son of Urantia? Or is there a possibility that an unexpected and unprecedented event is to take place, the sometime return to the planet of Adam and Eve or certain of their progeny as representatives of Michael with the titles vicegerents of the second Adam of Urantia?

(1025.4) 93:10.8 **And all these speculations associated with the certainty of future appearances of both Magisterial and Trinity Teacher Sons**, in conjunction with the explicit promise of the Creator Son to return sometime, make Urantia a planet of future uncertainty and render it one of the most interesting and intriguing spheres in all the universe of Nebadon. It is altogether possible that, in some future age when Urantia is approaching the era of light and life, after the affairs of the Lucifer rebellion and the Caligastia secession have been finally adjudicated, we may witness the presence on Urantia, simultaneously, of Machiventa, Adam, Eve, and Christ Michael, as well **as either a Magisterial Son** or even Trinity Teacher Sons. (Magisterial daughters and sons are also referred to as Avonals.)

(1025.5) 93:10.9 It has long been the opinion of our order that Machiventa's presence on the Jerusem corps of Urantia directors, the four and twenty counsellors, is sufficient evidence to warrant the belief that he is destined to follow the mortals of Urantia on through the universe scheme of progression and ascension even to the Paradise Corps of the Finality. We know that Adam and Eve are thus destined to accompany their Earth fellows on the Paradise adventure when Urantia has become settled in light and life.

(1025.6) 93:10.10 Less than a thousand years ago this same Machiventa Melchizedek, the onetime sage of Salem, was invisibly present on Urantia for a period of one hundred years, acting as resident governor general of the planet; and if the present system of directing planetary affairs should continue, he will be due to return in the same capacity in a little over one thousand years.

(1026.1) 93:10.11 This is the story of Machiventa Melchizedek, one of the most unique of all characters ever to become connected with the history of Urantia and a personality who may be destined to play an important role in the future experience of your irregular and unusual world.

(1026.2) 93:10.12 [Presented by a Melchizedek of Nebadon.]

# Machiventa Melchizedek

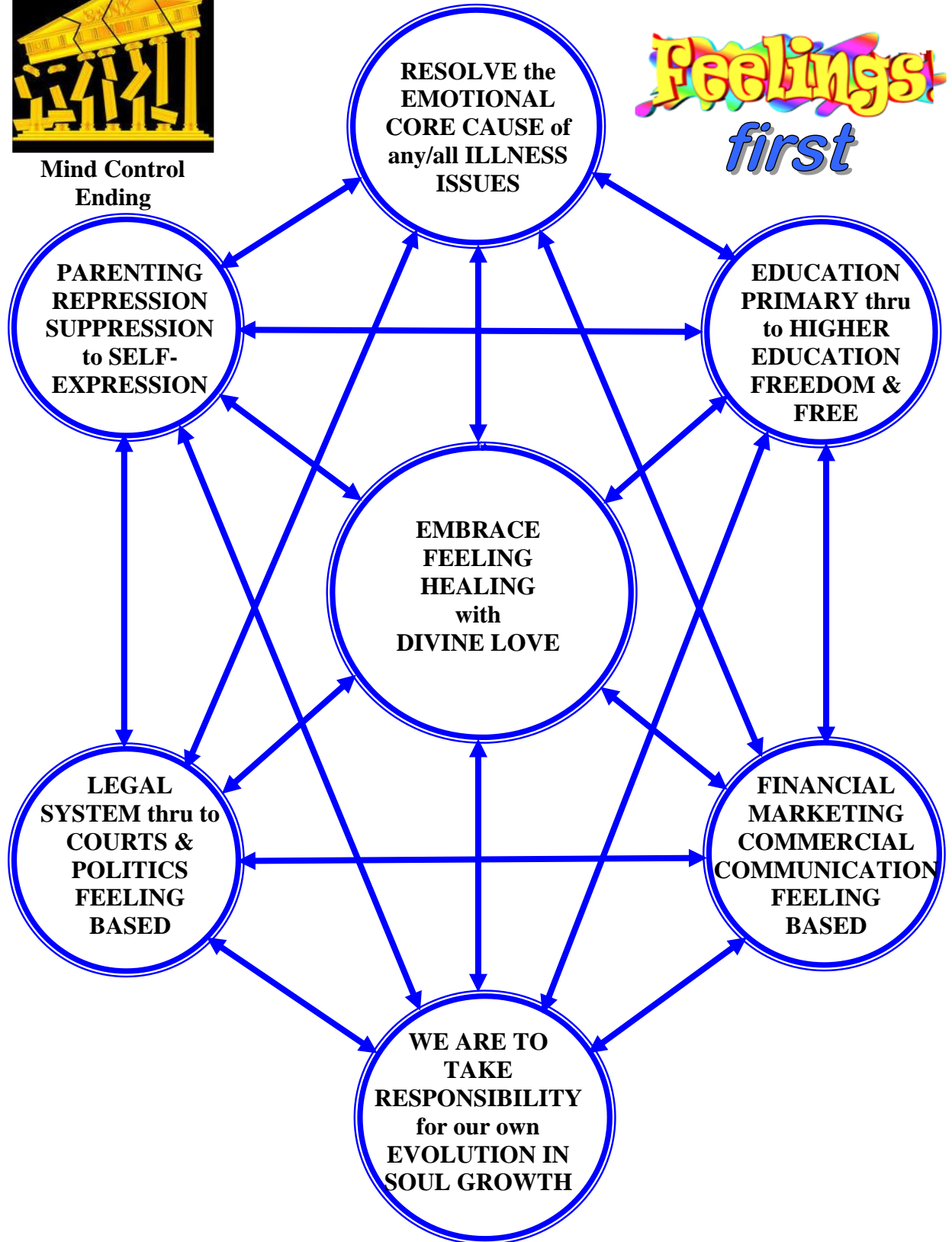


EVERYTHING is INTERCONNECTED!



Mind Control  
Ending

**Feelings!**  
*first*



# LIVE FEELINGS FIRST

## **Feeling Healing – Healing yourself through your feelings.**

- ✓ **Your feelings are the real and true you.**
- ✓ **If you are denying any feelings you are denying yourself.**
- ✓ **If you are denying yourself you can't ever be truly happy.**
- ✓ **To heal all your pain and suffering, you can look to your feelings for why you are feeling bad.**
- ✓ **If you want to know the truth of yourself, then it's your feelings you will need to look to.**
- ✓ **Your feelings hold the hidden keys to unlocking the truth of who you really are.**
- ✓ **Uncover the truth of yourself through your feelings and you will know why you feel all you do.**
- ✓ **Everything in life, why all that happens to you does, and everything about yourself, can be explained to you through your feelings.**
- ✓ **Why your relationships might not be as good as you would like, why some might fail, you will understand through your feelings.**
- ✓ **How to live a good, true, happy and loving life will come to you as you start paying attention to all your feelings.**
- ✓ **However you will also have to pay attention to all your bad feelings, and this can be very harrowing.**
- ✓ **By honouring – accepting and then expressing all the bad feelings you feel, you will slowly bring to light all the reasons why you don't feel good.**
- ✓ **And as you liberate yourself from these hidden repressed bad feelings, so you will start to feel better and better about yourself.**
- ✓ **It's a process, and it can take time, years possibly, but all that's hard will eventually pass becoming good.**
- ✓ **Expressing all your feelings, and particularly your bad ones, whilst longing and really wanting to know the truth of why you're feeling them, is doing your Feeling Healing.**
- ✓ **You can Heal yourself through your feelings. And in fact, it's the only way to really heal yourself.**
- ✓ **And if you wish to do your Healing with God, you can also long for God's Divine Love.**
- ✓ **Feeling Healing – Using your feelings to heal yourself.**



## ***DIVINE LOVE – what does it do?***

**Divine Love, which is a substance, progressively:**

**Transforms one's soul from that which is of natural love to that which is Divine**

**As natural love is enhanced with the Parent's Love, we reject our tendency to error**

**Divine Love, our Parent's Love, restrains errors, untruths and emotional stress**

**As we reject the condition to error, we develop our love for our brothers and sisters**

**Divine Love helps one with the discovery of truth through one's soul-feeling healing**

**Our natural intelligence grows, perceptions rise with our soul intelligent feelings**

**As Law of Compensation is resolved, the Love reduces returning to being in error**

**Receipt of Divine Love, the Parent's Love, grows our faith, we become God reliant**

**As our faith grows our propensity to undertake one's Feeling Healing strengthens**

**With the Love, our Feeling Healing becomes Soul Healing, this we are to undertake**

**Without the Love we remain self reliant and dependent upon our own will power**

**Only with the Love will our soul condition grow rapidly, all around us also benefit**

**The Love is the only substance that changes the human soul to that which is Divine**

**Only by asking and receiving Love do we become fitted to enter Celestial Heavens**

**Only by asking for and receiving the Divine Love does our soul become immortal.**

## Manifesto of Divine Love:

1. We love one another as Mary and Jesus, our spiritual parents, love us. And so we seek their Spirits of Truth.
2. Our all loving Heavenly Parents, our Mother and Father, we love and honour at all times.
3. We worship only our Mother and Father, God, and Creator of all things.
4. We treat our Creator's name with respect and love, and earnestly seek Their Divine Love, and at all times pray for It, ask for It, and receive It.
5. We set aside a regular day each week for Sabbath rest and worship of our Heavenly Parents, God, and seek Their Love so that we may grow closer to Their fountain head of Truth and Love.
6. We are to be as we feel, even if it's sinful, but in doing something that is not in alignment with God's Love and Truth will make us feel bad, that is provided we allow ourself to feel our bad feelings, and so we can then use our bad feelings to find out the truth of why we feel bad and why that thing we have done is bad. We embrace our Feeling Healing.
7. We strive to cause no harm to another, nor cause any harm to one's self. We do not do to others what we would not have them to do to us. We treat our fellow human beings and all living things, and the world in general with love, honesty, faithfulness and respect. Violence, at any times, is never justified. Golden Rule: that one must always honour another's will as one honours one's own.
8. At all times in our intimate relationships we strive to express and live true to all our feelings, all so we can use our feelings to uncover the truth they are trying to show. The truth of ourselves, of our relationships, and the truth of everything else, including God.
9. We do not covet or steal anything that does not belong to us. Honesty in all communications, actions, undertakings and activities in all facets of life is our rule of life.
10. In all that we do, we are to be truthful. We are non-judgemental, for none of us have the capacity or authority to judge another. We are always ready to forgive all wrongdoing.
11. We do not desire anything or anyone that does not belong to us. Comparing oneself to others and longing to have what they have leads to errors. We are to be content by focusing on the blessings our Heavenly Parents, who made us in Their soul's image, provides for us.

## Prayer for Divine Love

Long to God for Their Divine Love

Begin with the understanding that God, your Heavenly Mother and Heavenly Father, are offering you Their Divine Love. And all you have to do is want it, want Them to give it to you, to love you. So when you feel you want it, you long directly to Them for it, asking them through your feelings (with longing) to fill your heart and soul with Their Divine Love.

You can long for Their Divine Love, anywhere and at any time. It can be a formal prayer – longing, such as sitting in meditation or prayer, opening your heart to Them, and longing to Them for Their Divine Love. Or you can do it spontaneously on the go, when the desire to long to Them for Their Divine Love comes over you, or when you remember to do it.

Wanting God's Divine Love in your soul is about wanting to develop a very personal relationship with your Heavenly Parents. Speak to God as your real Parents. Tell Them all you are thinking and feeling, as you would your earthly parents (provided you had a loving relationship enough with them to do that.) If you feel angry with God, hating Them, express all your negative unloving feelings to Them too. Don't hold back, share and give all of yourself to Them, They want to get to know you, as you want to get to know Them. And keep longing for Their Divine Love.

We have to long, reach out wanting Their love through our feelings and with the full will of wanting it, which doesn't involve any words, so with the mind staying out of it. It's a yearning from your heart wanting to be loved by Them, so wanting Them to give you Their Divine Love – to love you, and to make you feel loved by Them. So it doesn't involve words, it's an inner yearning, longing, desire to partake of their Divine Love that is required by us. Then we can support this longing using our mind by saying actual words (praying). So say whatever words you want to say to Them, whilst you are longing with your heart for Their Divine Love.

Just be yourself, say whatever you want to Them, as you long for Their Divine Love. The more personal, open and honest you can be with Them the better your relationship with Them can develop.

And once you've longed, which can take only a moment, then give yourself time for Them to love you. You might feel the Holy Spirit coming about you, and then Their Divine Love coming into you, gently, very subtly, or strongly, even very strongly in a whoosh. It's different for each of us, and different often each time we long. And if you have previously longed to God in any way yet not specifically for Their Divine Love,

when you do specifically ask Them for it, it will be a very familiar experience you'll have receiving it.

If you are sitting formally in mediation or prayer, once you've longed to Them for Their Divine Love, and you feel the Holy Spirit bringing it to you, you might find your head wants to move upwards as if looking into Heaven. Allow it too, but if it wants to keep going, don't stress yourself by hurting your neck, bring your head forward again. It's a lovely feeling sitting in the Light of the Divine Love, feeling it coming into your heart and soul. And you might find that you enjoy sitting for five minutes or half an hour, then suddenly the 'light goes off' and the prayer is over as you've received enough Divine Love for the time being.

Also, don't be surprised if at first you can feel the Love readily coming into you but as the years pass it seems to get less and less and you feel less inclined to long for it. This is naturally meaning you have received enough for the time being, you will need to do more of your Spiritual Healing before your soul is ready to receive more.

Summary:

Long with all your heart to your Heavenly Mother and Father for Their Divine Love.

James Moncrief

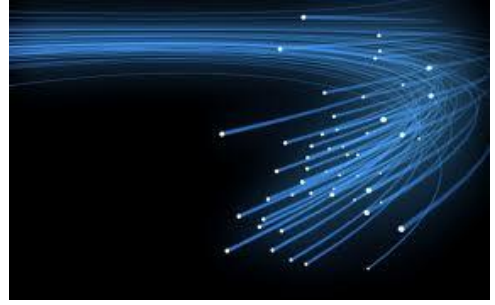
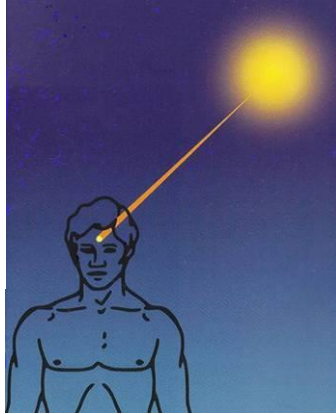
**Feelings!**  
*first*



**CONNECTION with GOD:**

**Holy Spirit / the Spirit  
infusing Divine Love.**

**Progressive escalation of  
Divine Love flowing.**



# Finaliters

## The Corps of the Finality

<http://oregonstate.edu/instruction/ims101/p31.html>

Introduction

(The Urantia Book – TUB 1925-1935)

THE Corps of Mortal Finaliters represents the present known destination of the ascending Adjuster-fused mortals of time (Humanity of Earth). But there are other groups who are also assigned to this corps. The primary finaliter corps is composed of the following:

1. Havona Natives.
2. Gravity Messengers.
3. Glorified Mortals.
4. Adopted Seraphim.
5. Glorified Material Sons.
6. Glorified Midway Creatures.

These six groups of glorified beings compose this unique body of eternal destiny. We think we know their future work, but we are not certain. While the Corps of the Mortal Finality is mobilising on Paradise, and while they now so extensively minister to the universes of space and administer the worlds settled in light and life, their future destination must be the now-organising universes of outer space. At least that is the conjecture of Uversa.

The corps is organised in accordance with the working associations of the worlds of space and in keeping with the associative experience acquired throughout the long and eventful ascendant career. All the ascendant creatures admitted to this corps are received in equality, but this exalted equality in no way abrogates individuality or destroys personal identity. We can immediately discern, in communicating with a finaliter, whether he is an ascendant mortal, Havona native, adopted seraphim, midway creature, or Material Son.

During the present universe age the finaliters return to serve in the universes of time. They are assigned to labour successively in the different superuniverses and never in their native superuniverses until after they have served in all the other six supercreations. Thus may they acquire the sevenfold concept of the Supreme Being.

One or more companies of the mortal finaliters are constantly in service on Urantia. There is no domain of universe service to which they are not assigned; they function universally and with alternating and equal periods of assigned duty and free service.

We have no idea as to the nature of the future organisation of this extraordinary group, but the finaliters are now wholly a self-governing body. They choose their own permanent, periodic, and assignment leaders and directors. No outside influence can ever be brought to bear upon their policies, and their oath of allegiance is only to the Paradise Trinity.

**Note:** Following the writings of James Moncrief, one could consider that any reference to the Father, by other relevant writers, may be read as a reference to 'our Mother and Father'. Further, when considering soul healing, then reference to Divine Love could be referred to as 'Feeling Healing with Divine Love'.

The finaliters maintain their own headquarters on Paradise, in the superuniverses, in the local universes, and on all the divisional capitals. They are a separate order of evolutionary creation. We do not directly manage them or control them, and yet they are absolutely loyal and always co-operative with all our plans. They are indeed the accumulating tried and true souls of time and space--the evolutionary salt of the universe--and they are forever proof against evil and secure against sin.

## 1. THE HAVONA NATIVES

Many of the Havona natives who serve as teachers in the pilgrim-training schools of the central universe become greatly attached to the ascending mortals and still more intrigued with the future work and destiny of the Corps of Mortal Finaliters. On Paradise there is maintained, at the administrative headquarters of the corps, a registry for Havona volunteers presided over by the associate of Grandfanda. Today, you will find millions upon millions of Havona natives upon this waiting list. These perfect beings of direct and divine creation are of great assistance to the Mortal Corps of Finality, and they will undoubtedly be of even greater service in the far-distant future. They provide the viewpoint of one born in perfection and divine repleteness. The finaliters thus embrace both phases of experiential existence--perfect and perfected.

Havona natives must achieve certain experiential developments in liaison with evolutionary beings which will create reception capacity for the bestowal of a fragment of the spirit of the Universal Father. The Mortal Finaliter Corps has as permanent members only such beings as have been fused with the spirit of the First Source and Centre, or who, like the Gravity Messengers, innately embody this spirit of God the Father.

The inhabitants of the central universe are received into the corps in the ratio of one in a thousand--a finaliter company. The corps is organised for temporary service in companies of one thousand, the ascendant creatures numbering 997 to one Havona native and one Gravity Messenger. Finaliters are thus mobilised in companies, but the finality oath is administered individually. It is an oath of sweeping implications and eternal import. The Havona native takes the same oath and becomes forever attached to the corps.

The Havona recruits follow the company of their assignment; wherever the group goes, they go. And you should see their enthusiasm in the new work of the finaliters. The possibility of attaining the Corps of the Finality is one of the superb thrills of Havona; the possibility of becoming a finaliter is one of the supreme adventures of these perfect races.

The Havona natives are also received, in the same ratio, into the Corps of Conjoint Trinitized Finaliters on Vicegerington and into the Corps of Transcendental Finaliters on Paradise. The Havona citizens regard these three destinies as constituting the supreme goals of their supernal careers, together with their possible admission to the Corps of Havona Finaliters.

## 2. GRAVITY MESSENGERS

Wherever and whenever Gravity Messengers are functioning, the finaliters are in command. All Gravity Messengers are under the exclusive jurisdiction of Grandfanda, and they are assigned only to the primary Corps of the Finality.

They are invaluable to the finaliters even now, and they will be all-serviceable in the eternal future. No other group of intelligent creatures possesses such a personalized messenger corps able to transcend time

and space. Similar types of messenger-recorders attached to other finaliter corps are not personalised; they are absontized.

Gravity Messengers hail from Divinington, and they are modified and personalised Adjusters, but no one of our Uversa group will undertake to explain the nature of one of these messengers. We know they are highly personal beings, divine, intelligent, and touchingly understanding, but we do not comprehend their timeless technique of traversing space. They seem to be competent to utilise any and all energies, circuits, and even gravity. Finaliters of the mortal corps cannot defy time and space, but they have associated with them and subject to their command all but infinite spirit personalities who can. We presume to call Gravity Messengers personalities, but in reality they are superspirit beings, unlimited and boundless personalities. They are of an entirely different order of personality as compared with Solitary Messengers.

Gravity Messengers may be attached to a finaliter company in unlimited numbers, but only one messenger, the chief of his fellows, is mustered into the Mortal Corps of the Finality. This chief however has assigned to him a permanent staff of 999 fellow messengers, and as occasion may require, he may call upon the reserves of the order for assistants in unlimited numbers.

Gravity Messengers and glorified mortal finaliters achieve a touching and profound affection for one another; they have much in common: One is a direct personalisation of a fragment of the Universal Father, the other a creature personality existent in the surviving immortal soul fused with a fragment of the same Universal Father, the spirit Thought Adjuster (Indwelling Spirit).

### 3. GLORIFIED MORTALS

Ascendant Adjuster-fused mortals compose the bulk of the primary Corps of the Finality. Together with the adopted and glorified seraphim they usually constitute 990 in each finaliter company. The proportion of mortals and angels in any one group varies, though the mortals far outnumber the seraphim. The Havona natives, glorified Material Sons, glorified midway creatures, the Gravity Messengers, and the unknown and missing member make up only one per cent of the corps; each company of one thousand finaliters has places for just ten of these non-mortal and non-seraphic personalities.

We of Uversa do not know the "finality destiny" of the ascendant mortals of time. At present they reside on Paradise and temporarily serve in the Corps of Light and Life, but such a tremendous course of ascendant training and such lengthy universe discipline must be designed to qualify them for even greater tests of trust and more sublime services of responsibility.

Notwithstanding that these ascendant mortals have attained Paradise, have been mustered into the Corps of the Finality, and have been sent back in large numbers to participate in the conduct of local universes and to assist in the administration of superuniverse affairs--in the face of even this *apparent* destiny, there remains the significant fact that they are of record as only sixth-stage spirits. There undoubtedly remains one more step in the career of the Mortal Corps of the Finality. We do not know the nature of that step, but we have taken cognisance of, and here call attention to, three facts:

1. We know from the records that **mortals are spirits of the first order during their sojourn in the minor sectors, and that they advance to the second order when translated to the major sectors, and to the third when they go forward to the central training worlds of the superuniverse. Mortals become quartan or graduate spirits after reaching the sixth circle of Havona and become spirits of the fifth order when they find the Universal Father. They subsequently attain the sixth**



### **stage of spirit existence upon taking the oath that musters them forever into the eternity assignment of the Corps of the Mortal Finality.**

We observe that spirit classification, or designation, has been determined by actual advancement from one realm of universe service to another realm of universe service or from one universe to another universe; and we surmise that the bestowal of seventh-spirit classification upon the Mortal Corps of the Finality will be simultaneous with their advancement to eternal assignment for service on hitherto unrecorded and un-revealed spheres and concomitant with their attainment of God the Supreme. But aside from these bold conjectures, we really know no more about all this than you do; our knowledge of the mortal career does not go beyond present Paradise destiny.

2. The mortal finaliters have fully complied with the injunction of the ages, "Be you perfect"; they have ascended the universal path of mortal attainment; they have found God, and they have been duly inducted into the Corps of the Finality. Such beings have attained the present limit of spirit progression but not *finality of ultimate spirit status*. They have achieved the present limit of creature perfection but not finality of creature service. They have experienced the fullness of Deity worship but not finality of *experiential Deity attainment*.

3. The glorified mortals of the Paradise Corps of Finality are ascendant beings in possession of experiential knowledge of every step of the actuality and philosophy of the fullest possible life of intelligent existence, while during the ages of this ascent from the lowest material worlds to the spiritual heights of Paradise, these surviving creatures have been trained to the limits of their capacity respecting every detail of every divine principle of the just and efficient, as well as merciful and patient, administration of all the universal creation of time and space.

We deem that human beings are entitled to share our opinions, and that you are free to conjecture with us respecting the mystery of the ultimate destiny of the Paradise Corps of Finality. It seems evident to us that the present assignments of the perfected evolutionary creatures partake of the nature of postgraduate courses in universe understanding and superuniverse administration; and we all ask, "Why should the Gods be so concerned in so thoroughly training surviving mortals in the technique of universe management?"

#### **4. ADOPTED SERAPHIM**

Many of the faithful seraphic guardians of mortals are permitted to go through the ascendant career with their human wards, and many of these guardian angels, after becoming Father fused, join their subjects in taking the finaliter oath of eternity and forever accept the destiny of their mortal associates. Angels who pass through the ascending experience of mortal beings may share the destiny of human nature; they may equally and eternally be mustered into this Corps of the Finality. Large numbers of the adopted and glorified seraphim are attached to the various non-mortal finaliter corps.

#### **5. GLORIFIED MATERIAL SONS**

There is provision in the universes of time and space whereby the Adamic citizens of the local systems, when long delayed in receiving planetary assignment, may initiate a petition for release from permanent-citizenship status. And if granted, they join the ascending pilgrims on the universe capitals and thence proceed onward to Paradise and the Corps of the Finality.

When an advanced evolutionary world attains the later eras of the age of light and life, the Material Sons, the Planetary Adam and Eve, may elect to humanise, receive Adjusters, and embark upon the

evolutionary course of universe ascent leading to the Corps of Mortal Finaliters. Certain of these Material Sons have partially failed or technically defaulted in their mission as biologic accelerators, as Adam did on Urantia; and then are they compelled to take the natural course of the peoples of the realm, receive Adjusters, pass through death, and progress by faith through the ascendant regime, subsequently attaining Paradise and the Corps of the Finality.

These Material Sons are not to be found in many finaliter companies. Their presence lends great potential to the possibilities of high service for such a group, and they are invariably chosen as its leaders. If both of the Edenic pair are attached to the same group, they are usually permitted to function jointly, as one personality. Such ascendant pairs are far more successful in the adventure of trinitising than are the ascendant mortals.

## 6. GLORIFIED MIDWAY CREATURES

On many planets the midway creatures are produced in large numbers, but they seldom tarry on their native world subsequent to its being settled in light and life. Then, or soon thereafter, they are released from permanent-citizenship status and start on the ascension to Paradise, passing through the morontia worlds, the superuniverse, and Havona in company with the mortals of time and space.

The midway creatures from various universes differ greatly in origin and nature, but they are all destined to one or another of the Paradise finality corps. The secondary midwayers are all eventually Adjuster fused and are mustered into the mortal corps. Many finaliter companies have one of these glorified beings in their group.

## 7. THE EVANGELS OF LIGHT

At the present time every finaliter company numbers 999 personalities of oath status, permanent members. The vacant place is occupied by the chief of attached Evangels of Light assigned on any single mission. But these beings are only transient members of the corps.

Any celestial personality assigned to the service of any finaliter corps is denominated an Evangel of Light. These beings do not take the finaliter oath, and though subject to the corps organisation they are not of permanent attachment. This group may embrace Solitary Messengers, supernaphim, seconaphim, Paradise Citizens, or their trinitised offspring--any being required in the prosecution of a transient finaliter assignment. Whether or not the corps is to have these beings attached to the eternal mission, we do not know. At the conclusion of attachment these Evangels of Light resume their former status.

As the Mortal Corps of the Finality is at present constituted, there are just six classes of permanent members. The finaliters, as might be expected, engage in much speculation as to the identity of their future comrades, but there is little agreement among them.

We of Uversa often conjecture respecting the identity of the seventh group of finaliters. We entertain many ideas, embracing possible assignment of some of the accumulating corps of the numerous trinitised groups on Paradise, Vicegerington, and the inner Havona circuit. It is even conjectured that the Corps of the Finality may be permitted to trinitise many of their assistants in the work of universe administration in the event they are destined to the service of universes now in the making.

One of us holds the opinion that this vacant place in the corps will be filled by some type of being of origin in the new universe of their future service; the other inclines to the belief that this place will be occupied by some type of Paradise personality not yet created, eventuated, or trinitised. But we will

most likely await the entrance of the finaliters upon their seventh stage of spirit attainment before we really know.

## 8. THE TRANSCENDENTALERS

Part of the perfected mortal's experience on Paradise as a finaliter consists in the effort to achieve comprehension of the nature and function of more than one thousand groups of the transcendental supercitizens of Paradise, eventuated beings of absonite attributes. In their association with these superpersonalities, the ascendant finaliters receive great assistance from the helpful guidance of numerous orders of transcendental ministers who are assigned to the task of introducing the evolved finaliters to their new Paradise brethren. The entire order of the Transcendentalers live in the west of Paradise in a vast area which they exclusively occupy.

In the discussion of Transcendentalers we are restricted, not only by the limitations of human comprehension, but also by the terms of the mandate governing these disclosures concerning the personalities of Paradise. These beings are in no way connected with the mortal ascent to Havona. The vast host of the Paradise Transcendentalers have nothing whatever to do with the affairs of either Havona or the seven superuniverses, being concerned only with the super-administration of the affairs of the master universe.

You, being a creature, can conceive of a Creator, but you can hardly comprehend that there exists an enormous and diversified aggregation of intelligent beings who are neither Creators nor creatures. These Transcendentalers create no beings, neither were they ever created. In speaking of their origin, in order to avoid using a new term--an arbitrary and meaningless designation--we deem it best to say that Transcendentalers simply *eventuate*. The Deity Absolute may well have been concerned in their origin and may be implicated in their destiny, but these unique beings are not now dominated by the Deity Absolute. They are subject to God the Ultimate, and their present Paradise sojourn is in every way Trinity supervised and directed.

Although all mortals who attain Paradise frequently fraternise with the Transcendentalers as they do with the Paradise Citizens, it develops that man's first serious contact with a Transcendentaler occurs on that eventful occasion when, as a member of a new finaliter group, the mortal ascender stands in the finaliter receiving circle as the Trinity oath of eternity is administered by the chief of Transcendentalers, the presiding head of the Architects of the Master Universe.

## 9. ARCHITECTS OF THE MASTER UNIVERSE

The Architects of the Master Universe are the governing corps of the Paradise Transcendentalers. This governing corps numbers 28,011 personalities possessing master minds, superb spirits, and supernal absonites. The presiding officer of this magnificent group, the senior Master Architect, is the coordinating head of all Paradise intelligences below the level of Deity.

The sixteenth proscription of the mandate authorising these narratives says: "If deemed wise, the existence of the Architects of the Master Universe and their associates may be disclosed, but their origin, nature, and destiny may not be fully revealed." We may, however, inform you that these Master Architects exist in seven levels of the absonite. These seven groups are classified as follows:

**1. The Paradise Level.** Only the senior or first-eventuated Architect functions on this highest level of the absonite. This ultimate personality--neither Creator nor creature--eventuated in the dawn of eternity

and now functions as the exquisite co-ordinator of Paradise and its twenty-one worlds of associated activities.

**2. *The Havona Level.*** The second Architect eventuation yielded three master planners and absonite administrators, and they have always been devoted to the co-ordination of the one billion perfect spheres of the central universe. Paradise tradition asserts that these three Architects, with the counsel of the pre-eventuated senior Architect, contributed to the planning of Havona, but we really do not know.

**3. *The Superuniverse Level.*** The third absonite level embraces the seven Master Architects of the seven superuniverses, who now, as a group, spend about equal time in the company of the Seven Master Spirits on Paradise and with the Seven Supreme Executives on the seven special worlds of the Infinite Spirit. They are the super-co-ordinators of the grand universe.

**4. *The Primary Space Level.*** This group numbers seventy Architects, and we conjecture that they are concerned with the ultimate plans for the first universe of outer space, now mobilising beyond the borders of the present seven superuniverses.

**5. *The Secondary Space Level.*** This fifth corps of Architects numbers 490, and again we conjecture that they must be concerned with the second universe of outer space, where already our physicists have detected definite energy mobilisations.

**6. *The Tertiary Space Level.*** This sixth group of Master Architects numbers 3,430, and we likewise infer that they may be occupied with the gigantic plans for the third universe of outer space.

**7. *The Quartan Space Level.*** This, the final and largest corps, consists of 24,010 Master Architects, and if our former conjectures are valid, it must be related to the fourth and last of the ever-increasing-sized universes of outer space.

These seven groups of Master Architects total 28,011 universe planners. On Paradise there is a tradition that far back in eternity there was attempted the eventuation of the 28,012th Master Architect, but that this being failed to absonitize, experiencing personality seizure by the Universal Absolute. It is possible that the ascending series of the Master Architects attained the limit of absonity in the 28,011th Architect, and that the 28,012th attempt encountered the mathematical level of the presence of the Absolute. In other words, at the 28,012th eventuation level the quality of absonity equivalated to the level of the Universal and attained the value of the Absolute.

In their functional organization the three supervising Architects of Havona act as associate assistants to the solitary Paradise Architect. The seven Architects of the superuniverses act as co-ordinates of the three supervisors of Havona. The seventy planners of the universes of the primary outer space level are at present serving as associate assistants to the seven Architects of the seven superuniverses.

The Architects of the Master Universe have at their disposal numerous groups of assistants and helpers, including two vast orders of force organisers, the primary eventuated and the associate transcendental. These Master Force Organisers are not to be confused with the power directors, who are germane to the grand universe.

All beings produced by the union of the children of time and eternity, such as the trinitized offspring of the finalizers and the Paradise Citizens, become wards of the Master Architects. But of all other creatures or entities revealed as functioning in the present organized universes, only Solitary Messengers

and Inspired Trinity Spirits maintain any organic association with the Transcendentalers and the Architects of the Master Universe.

The Master Architects contribute technical approval of the assignment of the Creator Sons to their space sites for the organization of the local universes. There is a very close association between the Master Architects and the Paradise Creator Sons, and while this relationship is unrevealed, you have been informed of the association of the Architects and the grand universe Supreme Creators in the relationship of the first experiential Trinity. These two groups, together with the evolving and experiential Supreme Being, constitute the Trinity Ultimate of transcendental values and master universe meanings.

## 10. THE ULTIMATE ADVENTURE

The senior Master Architect has the oversight of the seven Corps of the Finality, and they are:

- I. The Corps of Mortal Finaliters.
2. The Corps of Paradise Finaliters.
3. The Corps of Trinitized Finaliters.
4. The Corps of Conjoint Trinitized Finaliters.
5. The Corps of Havona Finaliters.
6. The Corps of Transcendental Finaliters.
7. The Corps of Unrevealed Sons of Destiny.

Each of these destiny corps has a presiding head, and the seven constitute the Supreme Council of Destiny on Paradise; and during the present universe age Grandfanda is the chief of this supreme body of universe assignment for the children of ultimate destiny.

The gathering together of these seven finaliter corps signifies reality mobilisation of potentials, personalities, minds, spirits, absonites, and experiential actualities that probably transcend even the future master universe functions of the Supreme Being. These seven finaliter corps probably signify the present activity of the Ultimate Trinity engaged in mustering the forces of the finite and the absonite in preparation for inconceivable developments in the universes of outer space. Nothing like this mobilisation has taken place since the near times of eternity when the Paradise Trinity similarly mobilised the then existing personalities of Paradise and Havona and commissioned them as administrators and rulers of the projected seven superuniverses of time and space. The seven finaliter corps represent the divinity response of the grand universe to the future needs of the undeveloped potentials in the outer universes of future-eternal activities.

We venture the forecast of future and greater outer universes of inhabited worlds, new spheres peopled with new orders of exquisite and unique beings, a material universe sublime in its ultimacy, a vast creation lacking in only one important detail--the presence of actual *finite experience* in the universal life of ascendant existence. Such a universe will come into being under a tremendous experiential handicap: the deprivation of participation in the evolution of the Almighty Supreme. These outer

universes will all enjoy the matchless ministry and supernal over-control of the Supreme Being, but the very fact of his active presence precludes their participation in the actualisation of the Supreme Deity.

During the present universe age the evolving personalities of the grand universe suffer many difficulties due to the incomplete actualisation of the sovereignty of God the Supreme, but we are all sharing the unique experience of his evolution. We evolve in him and he evolves in us. Sometime in the eternal future the evolution of Supreme Deity will become a completed fact of universe history, and the opportunity to participate in this wonderful experience will have passed from the stage of cosmic action.

But those of us who have acquired this unique experience during the youth of the universe will treasure it throughout all future eternity. And many of us speculate that it may be the mission of the gradually accumulating reserves of the ascendant and perfected mortals of the Corps of the Finality, in association with the other six similarly recruiting corps, to administer these outer universes in an effort to compensate their experiential deficiencies in not having participated in the time-space evolution of the Supreme Being.

These deficiencies are inevitable on all levels of universe existence. During the present universe age we of the higher levels of spiritual existences now come down to administer the evolutionary universes and minister to the ascending mortals, thus endeavouring to atone for their deficiencies in the realities of the higher spiritual experience.

But though we really know nothing about the plans of the Architects of the Master Universe respecting these outer creations, nevertheless, of three things we are certain:

1. There actually is a vast and new system of universes gradually organising in the domains of outer space. New orders of physical creations, enormous and gigantic circles of swarming universes upon universes far out beyond the present bounds of the peopled and organised creations, are actually visible through your telescopes. At present, these outer creations are wholly physical; they are apparently uninhabited and seem to be devoid of creature administration.
2. For ages upon ages there continues the unexplained and wholly mysterious Paradise mobilisation of the perfected and ascendant beings of time and space, in association with the six other finaliter corps.
3. Concomitantly with these transactions the Supreme Person of Deity is powerising as the almighty sovereign of the super-creations.

As we view this triune development, embracing creatures, universes, and Deity, can we be criticised for anticipating that something new and un-revealed is approaching culmination in the master universe? Is it not natural that we should associate this age-long mobilisation and organisation of physical universes on such a hitherto unknown scale and the personality emergence of the Supreme Being with this stupendous scheme of up-stepping the mortals of time to divine perfection and with their subsequent mobilisation on Paradise in the Corps of the Finality--a designation and destiny enshrouded in universe mystery? It is increasingly the belief of all Uversa that the assembling Corps of the Finality are destined to some future service in the universes of outer space, where we already are able to identify the clustering of **at least seventy thousand aggregations of matter, each of which is greater than any one of the present superuniverses.**

**Evolutionary mortals are born on the planets of space, pass through the morontia worlds, ascend the spirit universes, traverse the Havona spheres, find God, attain Paradise, and are mustered into the primary Corps of the Finality, therein to await the next assignment of universe service.** There

are six other assembling finality corps, but Grandfanda, the first mortal ascender, presides as Paradise chief of all orders of finaliters. And as we view this sublime spectacle, we all exclaim: What a glorious destiny for the animal-origin children of time, the material sons of space!

[Jointly sponsored by a Divine Counsellor and One without Name and Number authorized so to function by the Ancients of Days on Uversa.]

\* \* \* \* \*

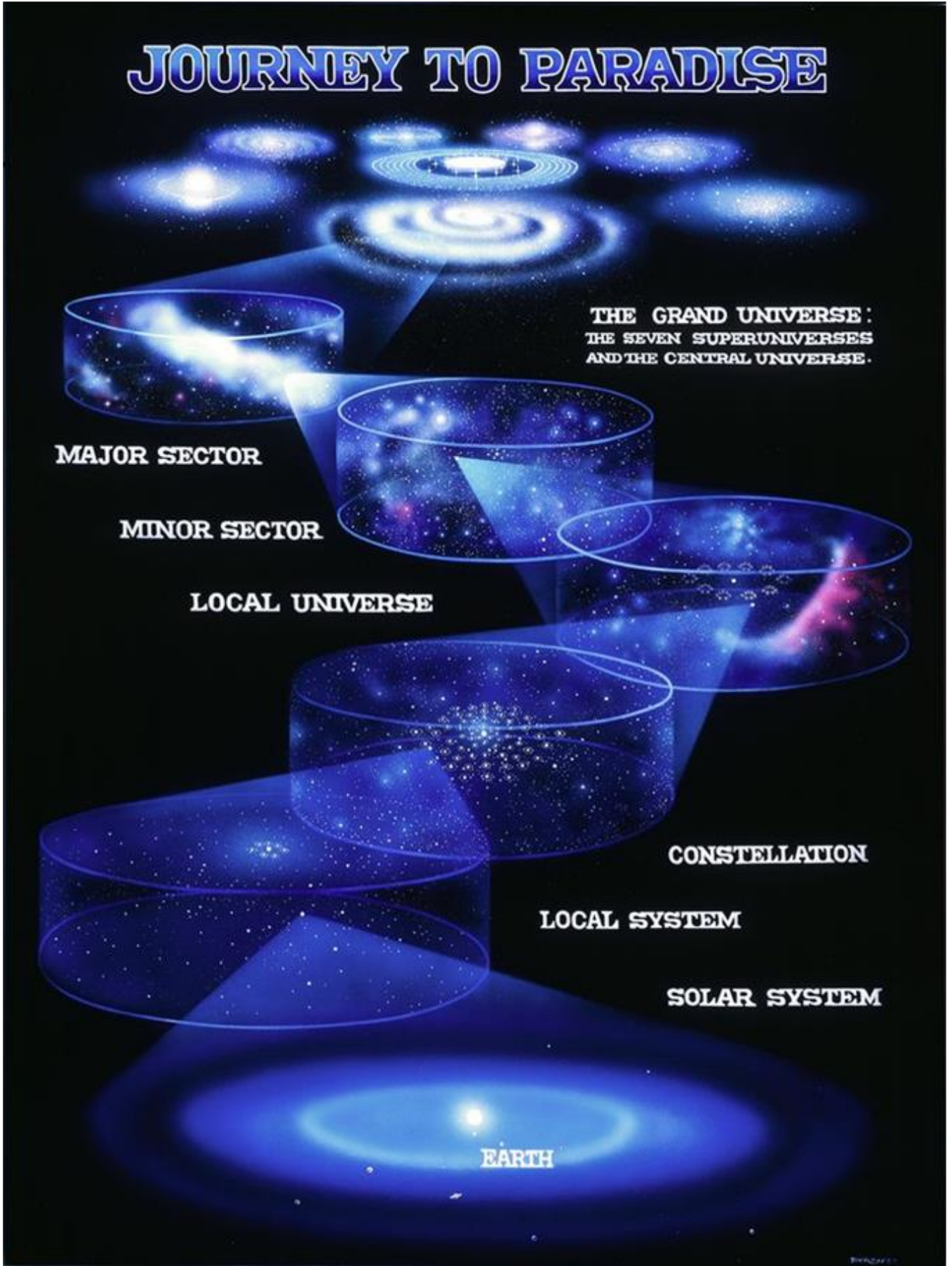
These thirty-one papers depicting the nature of Deity, the reality of Paradise, the organisation and working of the central and superuniverses, the personalities of the grand universe, and the high destiny of evolutionary mortals, were sponsored, formulated, and put into English by a high commission consisting of twenty-four Orvonton administrators acting in accordance with a mandate issued by the Ancients of Days of Uversa directing that we should do this on Urantia, 606 of Satania, in Norlatiadek of Nebadon, in the year A.D. 1934.



**Earth**

**70,000 Superuniverses forming**

# JOURNEY TO PARADISE



**THE GRAND UNIVERSE :**  
THE SEVEN SUPERUNIVERSES  
AND THE CENTRAL UNIVERSE.

**MAJOR SECTOR**

**MINOR SECTOR**

**LOCAL UNIVERSE**

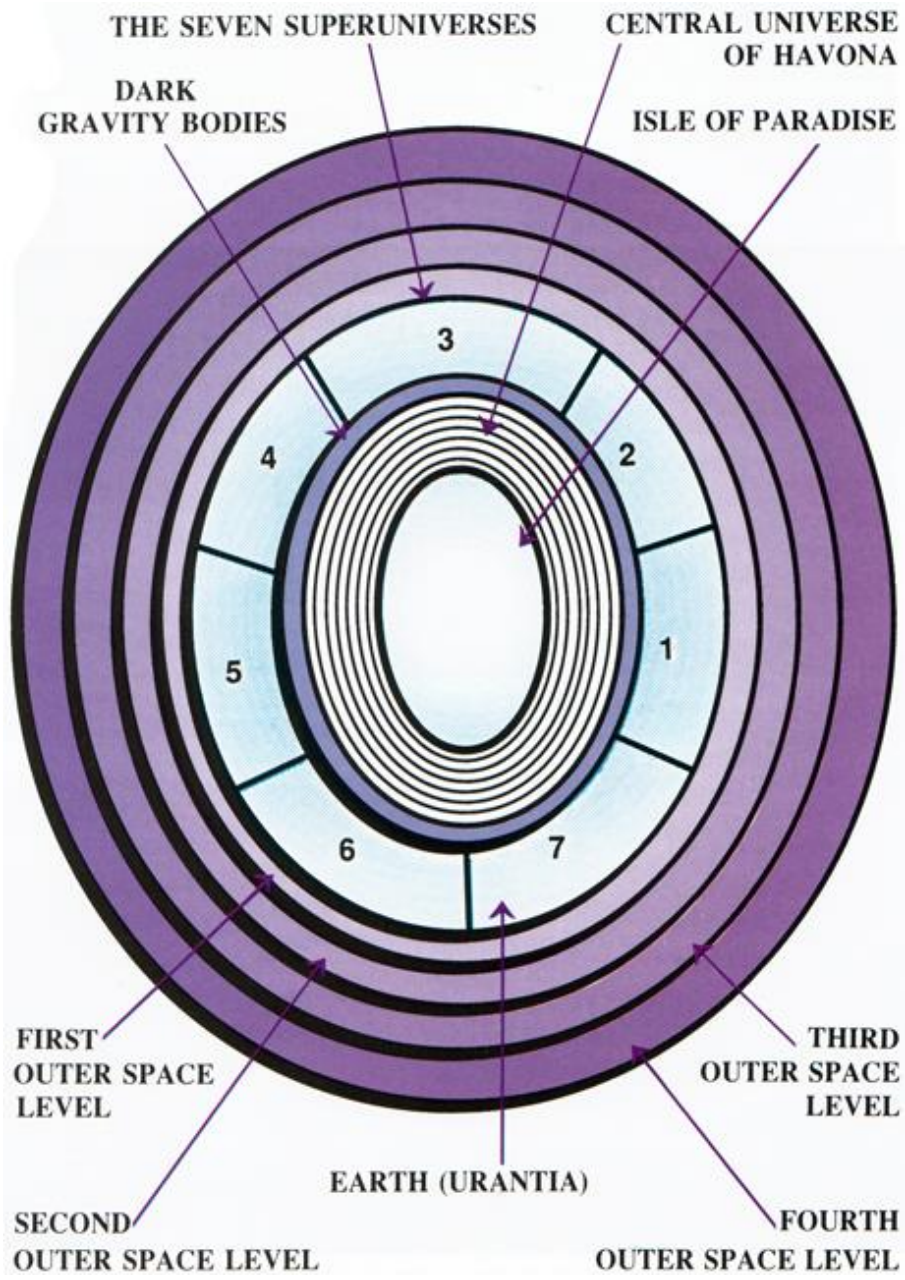
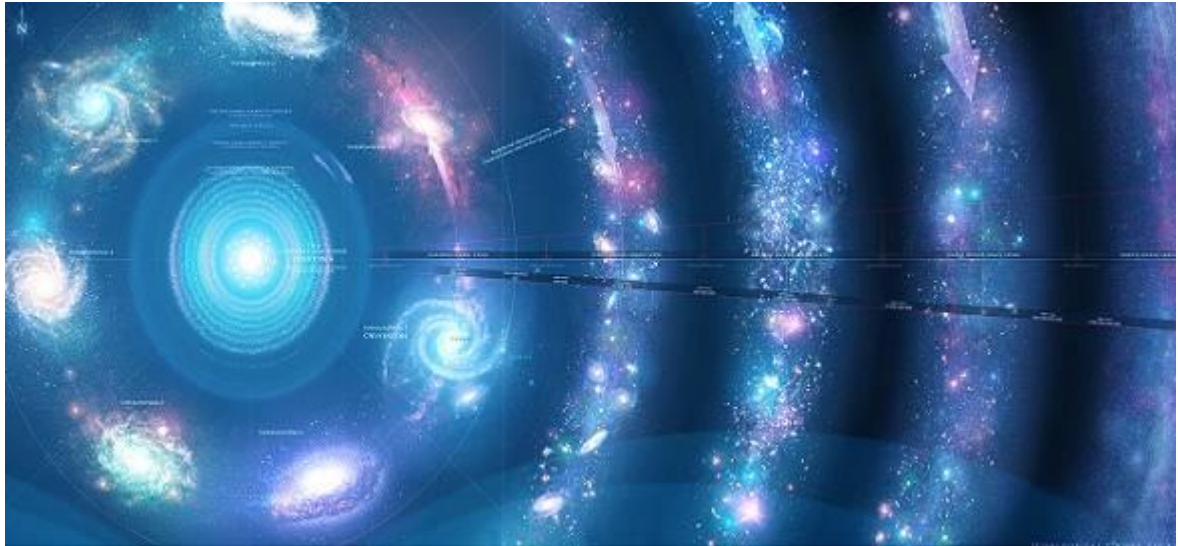
**CONSTELLATION**

**LOCAL SYSTEM**

**SOLAR SYSTEM**

**EARTH**





## The Finaliters' World

The Urantia Book (TUB) 1925-1935

[https://urantia-book.org/newbook/ub/ppr047\\_1.html](https://urantia-book.org/newbook/ub/ppr047_1.html)

The Urantia Book; Paper 47, Section 1

P530:5, 47:1.1 Although only finaliters and certain groups of salvaged children and their caretakers are resident on transitional world number one, provision is made for the entertainment of all classes of spirit beings, transition mortals and student visitors. The spornagia, who function on all of these worlds, are hospitable hosts to all beings whom they can recognise. They have a vague feeling concerning the finaliters but cannot visualise them. They must regard them much as you do the angels in your present physical state.

P530:6, 47:1.2 Though the finaliter world is a sphere of exquisite physical beauty and extraordinary morontia embellishment, the great spirit abode located at the centre of activities, the temple of the finaliters, is not visible to the unaided material or early morontia vision. But the energy transformers are able to visualise many of these realities to ascending mortals, and from time to time they do thus function, as on the occasions of the class assemblies of the Mansion World students on this cultural sphere.

P531:1, 47:1.3 All through the Mansion World experience you are in a way spiritually aware of the presence of your glorified brethren of Paradise attainment, but it is very refreshing, now and then, actually to perceive them as they function in their headquarters abodes. You will not spontaneously visualise finaliters until you acquire true spirit vision.

P531:2, 47:1.4 On the first Mansion World all survivors must pass the requirements of the parental commission from their native planets. The present Urantia (Earth) commission consists of twelve parental couples, recently arrived, who have had mortal experience in rearing three or more children to the pubescent age. Service on this commission is rotational and is for only ten years as a rule. All who fail to satisfy these commissioners as to their parental experience must further qualify by service in the homes of the Material Sons on Jerusem or in part in the probationary nursery on the finaliters' world.

P531:3, 47:1.5 But irrespective of parental experience, Mansion World parents who have growing children in the probation nursery are given every opportunity to collaborate with the morontia custodians of such children regarding their instruction and training. These parents are permitted to journey there for visits as often as four times a year. And it is one of the most touchingly beautiful scenes of all the ascending career to observe the Mansion World parents embrace their material offspring on the occasions of their periodic pilgrimages to the finaliter world. While one or both parents may leave a Mansion World ahead of the child, they are quite often contemporary for a season.

P531:4, 47:1.6 **No ascending mortal can escape the experience of rearing children** -- their own or others - - either on the Material Worlds or subsequently on the finaliter world or on Jerusem. Fathers must pass through this essential experience just as certainly as mothers. It is an unfortunate and mistaken notion of modern peoples on Urantia (Earth) that child culture is largely the task of mothers. Children need fathers as well as mothers, and fathers need this parental experience as much as do mothers.

**Spornagia** are found on the architectural headquarters worlds of the local universe. These are 'real worlds'—physical creations. There is much work connected with their physical upkeep, and herein we have the assistance of a group of physical creatures called spornagia. They are devoted to the care and culture of the material phases of these headquarters worlds, from Jerusem to Salvington. Spornagia are neither spirits nor persons; they are an animal order of existence, but if you could see them, you would agree that they seem to be perfect animals.

## The Rectangles—The Spornagia

[http://www.urantia-book-films.org/ub/ub-sections/ppr046\\_7.html](http://www.urantia-book-films.org/ub/ub-sections/ppr046_7.html)

46:7.1 The one thousand *rectangles* of Jerusem are occupied by the lower native life of the headquarters planet, and at their centre is situated the vast circular headquarters of the spornagia.

46:7.2 On Jerusem (home city of Celestial Heavens) you will be amazed by the agricultural achievements of the wonderful spornagia. There the land is cultivated largely for aesthetic and ornamental effects. The spornagia are the landscape gardeners of the headquarters worlds, and they are both original and artistic in their treatment of the open spaces of Jerusem. They utilise both animals and numerous mechanical contrivances in the culture of the soil. They are intelligently expert in the employment of the power agencies of their realms as well as in the utilisation of numerous orders of their lesser brethren of the lower animal creations, many of which are provided them on these special worlds. This order of animal life is now largely directed by the ascending midway creatures from the evolutionary spheres.

46:7.3 Spornagia are not Adjuster indwelt. They do not possess survival souls, but they do enjoy long lives, sometimes to the extent of forty to fifty thousand standard years. Their number is legion, and they afford physical ministry to all orders of universe personalities requiring material service.

46:7.4 Although spornagia neither possess nor evolve survival souls, though they do not have personality, nevertheless, they do evolve an individuality which can experience reincarnation. When, with the passing of time, the physical bodies of these unique creatures deteriorate from usage and age, their creators, in collaboration with the Life Carriers, fabricate new bodies in which the old spornagia re-establish their residences. (This is not so for Animals of Earth.)

46:7.5 Spornagia are the only creatures in all the universe of Nebadon who experience this or any other sort of reincarnation. They are only reactive to the first five of the adjutant mind-spirits; they are not responsive to the spirits of worship and wisdom. But the five-adjutant mind equivalates to a totality or sixth reality level, and it is this factor which persists as an experiential identity.

46:7.6 I am quite without comparisons in undertaking to describe these useful and unusual creatures as there are no animals on the evolutionary worlds comparable to them. They are not evolutionary beings, having been projected by the Life Carriers in their present form and status. They are bisexual and procreate as they are required to meet the needs of a growing population.

46:7.7 Perhaps I can best suggest to Urantia minds something of the nature of these beautiful and serviceable creatures by saying that they embrace the combined traits of a faithful horse and an affectionate dog and manifest an intelligence exceeding that of the highest type of chimpanzee. And they are very beautiful, as judged by the physical standards of Urantia. They are most appreciative of the attentions shown them by the material and semi-material sojourners on these architectural worlds. They have a vision which permits them to recognise—in addition to material beings—the morontia creations, the lower angelic orders, midway creatures, and some of the lower orders of spirit personalities. They do not comprehend worship of the Infinite, nor do they grasp the import of the Eternal, but they do, through affection for their masters, join in the outward spiritual devotions of their realms.



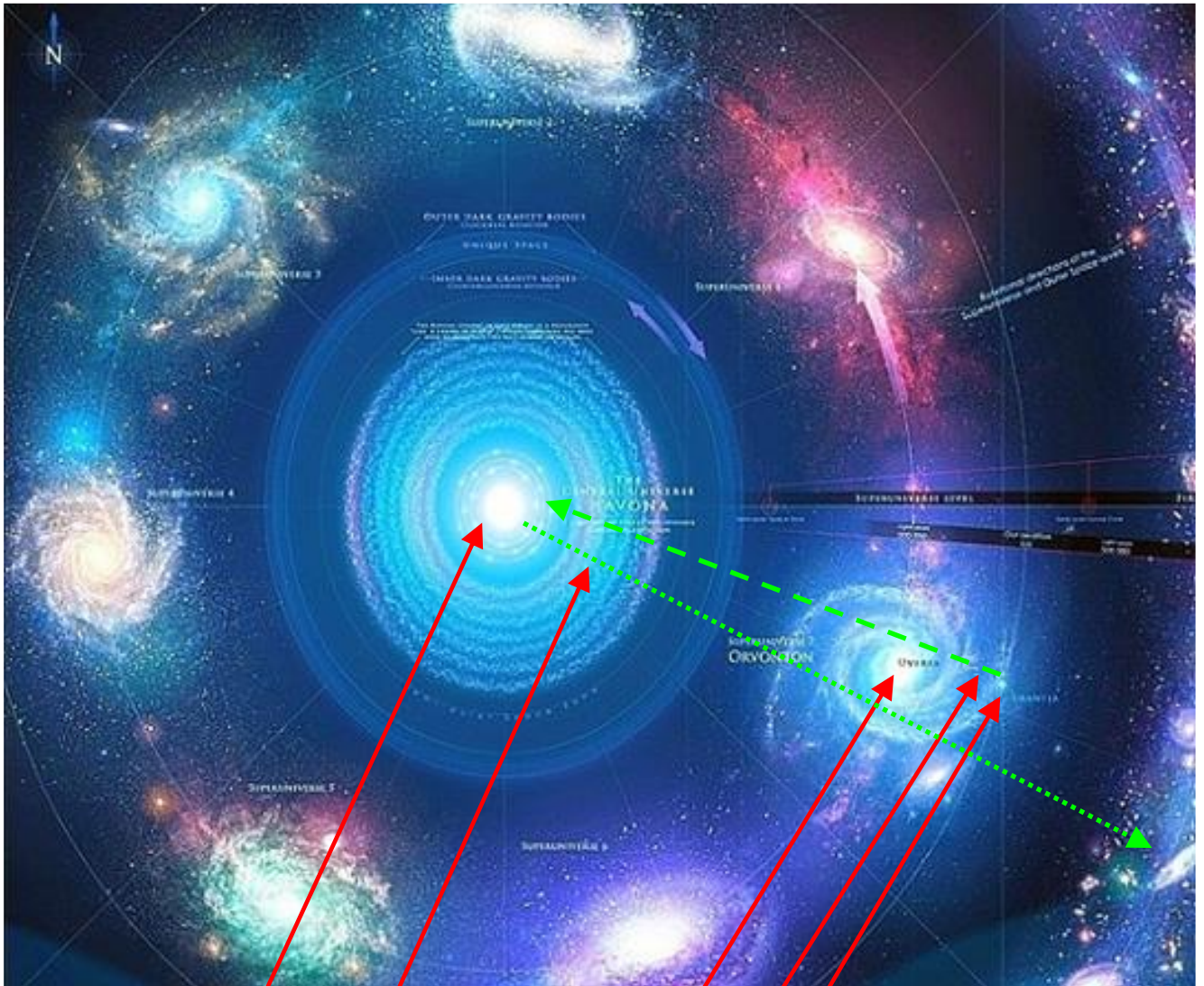
46:7.8 There are those who believe that, in a future universe age, these faithful spornagia will escape from their animal level of existence and attain a worthy evolutionary destiny of progressive intellectual growth and even spiritual achievement.



# Finaliters

## OUR JOURNEY

Ascension is from Earth (Urantia) through Nebadon, Orvonton, Havona to Paradise.  
Then in Paradise we progress to be Finaliters and possibly assigned to a newly forming universe.



Isle of Paradise home of our Heavenly Mother & Father  
 Havona Ascendington  
 Orvonton – our Super Universe  
 Nebadon – our Local Universe  
 Urantia being Earth

# Finaliters, being those of us who finally arrive in Paradise.

# The HELLS are to EMPTY!

Through the intervention of a Magisterial Daughter and Son, an Avonal soul partner pair, from Paradise, we of Earth's humanity are now being shown how to heal ourselves of what we have each taken on of the Rebellion and Default. We are being shown and made aware of how to live true to our feelings and to long for the truth of what our feelings are to show us. We are to live feelings first and have our minds follow to implement what our feelings are guiding us to embrace.



**Earth Planes 1 and 2 are Spheres of Isolation and Disharmony for the Law of Compensation – ‘Hells’**

## WE ARE THE TRUTH SEEKERS

We are the Truth seekers. Our minds cannot discern truth from falsehood. Our soul-based feelings are always in truth. As we embrace and live through our feelings we will step away from error. As we learn and express our feelings, both good and bad, we will release the errors that we have absorbed during our childhood suppression and ongoing repression, thus healing ourselves of our personal Rebellion and Default.

As we progress with our healing, then we will transgress the ceiling of the mind's limitation (499 on Dr Hawkins' Map of Consciousness) and embrace our potential which is to infinity through our soul-based feelings of Truth.

The quickening of the Law of Compensation, as a consequence of the emerging 1,000 year Avonal Age now commencing, for those who set their 'minds' to cause harm to another may progressively find themselves being debilitated with the equivalent of the pain they intend to inflict, thus preventing the error being executed. Within the spirit mind Mansion Worlds, this is instantaneous. How this is to unfold on Earth is yet to be understood. However, injuries to others will be compensated for while one lives within the physical on Earth, thus the progressive emptying of the Hells will unfold. This will bring about an era of peace on Earth as conflict and war will be impossible.

# LAW OF COMPENSATION

## Quickening

# Imagine

- **Imagine the Revelations of how we are to heal and find our way home to our Heavenly Parents have now been given to us by high level spirits.**
- **Imagine the major errors and omissions within the New Testament of the Bible are addressed and revealed.**
- **Imagine Feeling Healing with Divine Love is the way of life and pathway to Paradise – to our Heavenly Mother and Father.**
- **Imagine by living true to ourselves, true to our feelings, we are living true to God. It's that simple.**
- **Imagine living by the Golden Rule: that one must always honour another's will as one honours one's own.**
- **Imagine women came to understand their True Liberation is through the Truth of their Feelings.**
- **Imagine that our Healing is through our longing to know the truth behind our feelings, both good and bad; and then express that to a friend!**
- **Imagine we each have two Nature Spirits, two Angels, two Spirit Guides, one Indwelling Spirit of God and the Spirits of Truth who are personally involved with us at all times.**
- **Imagine Feeling Healing (with Divine Love being Soul Healing) opening up the opportunity to personally interact with our very own Nature Spirits.**
- **Imagine Feeling Healing with Divine Love opening up the opportunity to interact with our very own Celestial spirit guides.**
- **Imagine parents understood they were to encourage their children themselves, never denying their child the freedom to express ALL of their feelings.**
- **Imagine if parents began to understand that we cause all the issues in our children through childhood suppression and repression.**
- **Imagine society understands parents cause a child's illness even in embryo.**
- **Imagine a society that began to engage in feeling healing and parents were bringing up children free of the imposts of their own injuries.**
- **Imagine if we were allowed to fully express our true personality.**
- **Imagine people communicating with each other again!**
- **Imagine humanity living Feelings First, embracing Feeling Healing.**
- **Imagine that humanity understood what the Rebellion and Default did to us!**
- **Imagine if all levels of control, that we are subjected to, recognised they are all doing the begging of the Evil Ones – Lucifer and his partners.**

- Imagine parents, education systems, religious institutions, employers and governments relinquished their controlling ways and dictates.
- Imagine the world's scientists whole heartedly began to live through their Feelings – break throughs would occur daily! (Imagine all the crap they would have to get rid of and admit to!)
- Imagine through engaging your soul based feelings that nothing is hidden!
- Imagine children being conceived to parents who are free from childhood suppression and repression.
- Imagine if students were able to determine what they actually wanted to learn.
- Imagine a health system that recognised the underlying cause of all illness is childhood suppression and repression.
- Imagine – believe it or not – Feeling Healing is a cost free health process!
- Imagine we can commence our Feeling Healing even while in junior school.
- Imagine bottom up democracy where no one is disenfranchised and people elect true professional representation and may directly frame and pass legislation.
- Imagine a judicial system that is free to engage in Feeling Healing in its deliberations of truth and remedies.
- Imagine that we begin to recognise and accept our true heritage is our Heavenly Mother and Father and is not our family line going back many generations – we are Their children!
- Imagine that the resources to conduct war were aligned for the benefit of all humanity and nature.
- Imagine if the Zionists were forced to surrender their financial claims or pay income tax like everyone else.
- Imagine this will be the commencement of rebuilding the global financial structures.
- Imagine that we recognise our true life partner is our soulmate who is always of the opposite sex and we can only come to recognise our soulmate / soul partner once we have fully Healed ourselves.
- Imagine that the Revelations and the ending of the Rebellion and Default are distributed through music, plays, television programs and full length movies as well as the print media in all languages to all of humanity.
- Imagine when all the aspects of the Change come into play that not one facet of our life will continue in the manner we have grown accustomed to!



## How do you BECOME as SPIRITUAL as you can be?

James Moncrief 7 November 2020

It's to do with expressing yourself as truly as you can in your relationships. The truth of yourself, the truth of life, the truth of God is to be found in the truth of your relationships. When you interact in your relationship, when you express all you feel and think, and when the other person expresses all they feel and think, all whilst you are longing for the truth of all such interaction, then the truth will come, and then you are evolving your soul in Truth. And you can't be more spiritual than continually advancing your soul in Truth. That is Being Spiritual.

Only our difficulty is, most of us are heavily denying our feeling expression in our relationships, so we are severely limiting the depth and intimacy of the interaction we can have, so we are severely restricting the amount of truth we can gain from such experiences. So our Spiritual Healing involves allowing ourselves in our relationships, with ourselves and each other, to express all the bad, yukky, dark, nasty, pain parts that we're doing all we can to avoid. To maximise the relationship you can have with yourself and another person is to allow yourself to express ALL your bad (and good) feelings, all as you long to uncover the truth of all they will help you see about yourself.

To be spiritual is to be fully feeling expressive. Or to want to be. And the more feeling expressive you are in all your relationships, the more you'll get out of them, provided you want to see what Truth they contain. And the more you become that Truth, the higher in spiritual understanding you become, and so the more spiritual you are.

Being or becoming spiritual is not about attending your religion religiously saying your prayers to God, or sitting in meditation endlessly seeking Enlightenment or Knowledge; and it's not about climbing the highest mountain seeking the answers to life, it's about getting real in your relationships by dealing with all the bad feelings, moving with them, seeking resolution through understanding by going deeper into them, bringing all the hard stuff out, seeing it for what it really is, what's really going on within you and between you, and how does it all relate back to your early life and the relationships that you started your life in. It's about wanting to know the WHOLE TRUTH OF YOUR PAIN, so allowing yourself to feel all your pain as you express all the bad feelings of it in your relationships. And of course doing this in your most intimate relationships in which you can open and expose all the worst of yourself; all the ugliness of your pain; all the terror and torment; all your suffering – to bring out all your dark secrets; all you're so afraid of admitting you feel; all the really bad stuff you believe you are not allowed to speak about, to your partner who willingly wants more than anything for you to bring it all out. All so they (and you) can understand what is really going on inside you. And then you wanting them to bring out all their pain and suffering, so you are both truly 'there for each other', lovingly supporting each other by accepting each other's darkness.

Being truly spiritual is being true to all the feelings you feel. If you are true to all your feelings, and want to know the truth of them, then as the truth comes to you, as it will, then you are growing, evolving, ascending, in truth, and you can't be more spiritual than that.



# Light of Truth of PASCAS

Throughout the evolution of Pascas, Pascas has been gently guided and supported by its Council of Elders from within the Celestial Heavens. All documentation, all concepts, all who have interacted with the forming of Pascas WorldCare and the various arms, have been in response to the guidance from our Celestial Council of Elders – from within the 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven. Throughout the coming millennium, our Celestial friends will be guiding and assisting Pascas WorldCare.

## COUNCIL of ELDERS

**Council of Elders now around 20 soul-groups from the 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven**



Communications between the Celestial Council of Elders and those within the physical administration of Pascas World-Care will be via those who complete their Feeling Healing on Earth, as years go by.



## Avonal PAIR Oversight

The administration of Pascas may be also supported in their interconnectivity with our Celestial guidance, through those within Pascas and its administration who are sensitive in their nature and are able to perceive guidance from our Celestial companions on this journey of delivering the Great U-Turn. It is through the nature of sensitivity that Celestial Spirits have interacted with Pascas during decades of formative years and the establishment of the foundations for Pascas for the next 1,000 years.

## LIGHT OF TRUTH

Pascas as an entity, due to the contributions from our Celestial friends, is functioning within the 5<sup>th</sup> Divine Love spirit Mansion World's level. Further, the Pascas Papers that are designated as references for Feeling Healing and Divine Love are within the level of Truth of the highest of the Celestial Heavens. Pascas will be supported in this manner for the coming millennium.



## **John Doel, typist – spiritual biography**

I, John Doel, was born on 16 January 1947. I recall my mother, Marie, struggling with the issue that I would be separated from her for six months within a week of my birth. I was born in Katoomba where my mother was being treated for tuberculosis and so I was sent home to our sheep and wheat farm at Buddigower, some 30 kilometres south west of West Wyalong in central New South Wales, Australia.

Two adjoining farms were owned by brothers of my father James, who apparently was starting his disappearing acts, leaving home for ever increasing lengths of time and not having anything to do with the family of four children, me being the youngest, or the operation of the farm. Also adjoining the third of the brothers' farms was that of Elizabeth McDonell, my mother's mother, and who I now call Nanna Beth.

By the time mum recovered and returned home, I was spoilt rotten. At the end of six months I had four or five 'mothers' and, apparently, it was a gigantium task of reforming me from my spoilthood.

Both sides of the family were Catholics. The priest would arrive at the community hall once a month travelling the dirt roads from town, or occasionally service was in the home of Uncle Geoff's farm, one of the three east of our farm. The Buddigower village community appeared to be Church of England or Roman Catholic.

The eleven years I lived on the farm, the school teacher for the village lived in our home. Well, he slept in a bed on the verandah in the heat of summer and the cold of winter next to my bed. You could say it was a privilege to have a school teacher at home. I always came in the top three in my class! There were only three in my class, the whole school had on average thirteen students. If I was not chastised enough for my mischief at home then at little lunch I would be told by Bert (teacher) to fetch the feather duster and he would give me a 'top-up' using the duster as a cane.

The farm was sold and we moved into West Wyalong minus father. For four years I attended St Mary's Catholic School which was run by the Sisters of Mercy. Then two years of boarding at the St Patrick's College (boys only) in Goulburn. I got a good final score but did not matriculate, however I did accidentally burn down the school rooms two weeks before the final exams – that got rid of those undesired school books. School was done with for me in 1963.

First full time employment was as a short-hand typist, now I am just a typist. Did spend some time being a Chartered Accountant, had a stunning public practice in Burwood in Sydney which expanded to the Gold Coast, in south-east Queensland, Australia. How that started is that I took correspondence, then just bought the text books, laid on my back on my bed and read and underlined like mad and then sat for external exams – no university for me! The firms I worked for in Sydney were leaders in initiatives within the industry – particularly the health industry.

My Catholicism waned, though I did marry Carolyn in a Catholic Church very much against the wishes of her family who were of the Church of England.

What had dawned on me was that we cannot change our ingrained tendencies to be wayward. Confession was always a repeat of the last one. Forgiveness does not eradicate. It appeared pointless. Then the endless repetition of everything was akin to being at boarding school. The routines were circular returns to the same point without any window for progression. What the hell is this all about?

Then my accounting career raised an important issue that all of society appears to be blind to. More than half of my clients, no matter where I worked, were from within the many aspects and arms of the medical industry. They all appeared to be overwhelmed with no solutions for their patients. They were and still are just suppressing the symptoms. There is no cure! What is worse is that NO medical professional will tell you the answer to the most enlightening question ever:

### **WHAT IS THE CAUSE BEHIND YOUR DISCOMFORT, PAIN OR ILLNESS?**

I have longed to understand the answer to that question and define that question for maybe forty years.

Nanna Beth had died before I turned five. Now she is fully in my face again – and that is wonderful. In 2017 she commented that by the time the 1990s rolled around you could say I was verging on being an atheist, or was that agnostic! Good one Nanna!

Then an episode with inventors began to unfold. 1999 was the start of five years of one by one meeting with around 1,000 inventors and rationalising potentiality. My accountant hat was working well. You try talking to guys about a subject that they only know about – one thousand times – well they are inventors! More than half had no technical training in the industry they had developed something that educators would say is impossible. Further, more than half were clearly (to me) mediumistic! So, what the hell is going on here. Further, ALL of the innovative break throughs had benefits for impoverished or emerging communities – not for advance city economies. What is the game going on here?

The formation of the intended structure and scope of Pascas WorldCare and Pascas Foundation unfolded during the era of the inventors, by 2005. Pascas Foundation (Aust) Limited was incorporated on 16 September 2008.

So I started to ask guys and gals what are the two most profound books that I should consider? The first two were; Power vs Force by Dr David R Hawkins and The Messengers by Julia Ingram which outlined the life of Nick Bunick. The bookshelf swelled with maybe 400 books of which I have given 300 away, now redundant.

Dr David R Hawkins has published more than 10 books and several videos. The three and half hour video on kinesiology muscle testing is incredible. If you hold ANY statement in mind then you can determine if it is true or not true. Further, by holding in mind the Map of Consciousness scale that Dr Hawkins developed then you can determine the level of truth. The scale is based on the logarithm of 10 and goes to 1,000. Few books calibrate over 600, then fewer over 800, and then even fewer over 900. 1,000 is the peak potential of natural love. The scale goes onto infinity reflecting Divine Love. Using this process you can calibrate the level of these writings overall, by parts, by pages, by paragraphs and topics one by one. This process has enabled me to put aside and not bother with what is a distraction or not enlightening. Dr Hawkins provided me with a wide and sound foundation in all things spiritual.

I contacted Nick Bunick and later accepted his invitation to participate in the Founding Mystics conference in Las Vegas at the end of June 2007. Man, was that a blast! This group believe they are the reincarnation of specific people of historical relevance – generally. Reincarnation does not take place and, further, it is impossible. Graham Golding and I had four or more days with nearly 100 people who basically made up the spiritual movement worldwide.

Tuesday, 2 July 2007 in the main corridor of the Las Vegas hotel while chatting to Perry Kimelman and Graham Golding, I had the most extraordinary vision of the future and what is possibly going to unfold for PASCAS. The experience was like a world trip in 90 seconds where I met something like 800

people and I saw many of the PASCAS Care Centres! Apparently I had just handed the program over to God – it was a stunning display – movement was faster than light, I could see the end of light beams falling behind me.

Then on that same day, sitting in front of Grace Sears, before she could start her session, I could feel myself lighting up like a Christmas tree; it felt like I was exploding. No worries mate, these guys are the most highly experienced spiritualists to be found! This ‘frying of my mind’ ebbed and flowed, on and off, for about three and a half months. It was like a burning hat band that would start at the front of my forehead and progress around my head where a hat band would sit. It was not until 2017 when Nanna Beth explained that this process was the opening of my mind to other possibilities, removing erroneous beliefs in the process. Then Kevin, who had died in 2012, also explained that he had the same experience after he died.



It is a turning point from which you cannot turn back. Your openness and longing to find and know truth is permanent. What you held dear to yourself, as it being your own truth, is now permanently put to the side. You still remember your erroneous beliefs and ways of living, however when you are presented with Truth there is no ‘push back’. You welcome Truth and embrace another step forward to the certainty and freedom that comes with it. We all will have this ‘fried mind’ or ‘burning hat band’ experience to a lesser or greater extent.



What is unfolding for Pascas Worldcare is this:

**perceived truth MoC 880 – relative truth potential MoC 1,480**

Utilising Dr Hawkins’ Map of Consciousness and kinesiology muscle testing, the Pascas Papers and the environment is persistently revealing this calibration – which is two observations on the one topic. Just taking a casual involvement in the topic or environment then the perceived level of truth of MoC 880 is reflecting the equivalent of the 5<sup>th</sup> Divine Love healing Mansion World. Should the reader or observer then take a full engagement with what is presented, then there is the potential for the truth to have the full benefit of its potentiality of MoC 1,480 which is akin to the 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven. This is extraordinary.

Only the writings of James Moncrief and James Padgett, together with some supporting writings, have generated calibrations over 1,000. Celestial spirits were restrained from writing until cracks in the Universal Law governing the Rebellion and Default were opened. No other spiritual writings previous to 31 May 1914 could and did have potential calibrations above MoC 1,000 and most of the world’s treasured books calibrate far lower. This heralds the beginning of the Great U-Turn.

Now with an open mind and a more focused search for Truth, in June 2009 I, John, met up with AJ Miller and consequently attended his discussions through to November 2011. I accredit AJ Miller for providing me with intensive exposure to the Padgett Messages and associated observations that, at best, I may not have achieved in 20 years. I felt there was nothing or little further to be gained and I broke off contact.

The works of Dr Daniel Samuels, Hans Radax, Joseph Babinsky, Dr James Reid and Nicholas Arnold expanded upon Divine Love and spiritual matters in general. However nothing expanded and addressed

the gaps in the healing process that AJ Miller noted as essential. No one could complete what he introduced – not even AJ.

Then in November 2016, I was introduced to the writings of James Moncrief and then his phone number. I phoned and he answered!

By February 2017, I was sitting dumbfounded that no one recognised who James and Marion truly are. If you have ever driven into the Kings Cross area in Sydney and not recognised the great big blazing red billboard or been in Times Square in New York and not recognised the signage and what it was saying – then I remained stunned! It is clear as Coca-Cola as to who they are!



Throughout all of history, Mary Magdalene has only written through one person and that is James Moncrief.

Throughout all of history, Jesus has only written through James Padgett and James Moncrief.

One person only has written and fully explained how to engage in and subsequently complete the healing of their engagement in the Rebellion and Default. And now Marion and James are completing their healing and moving out of the healing process. Samantha from England is following in close succession, and so will others. We can only follow Marion and James.

Yes, others believe they have transcribed messages from Jesus, but that is not so; that is not Jesus from Nazareth of the Bible, but typically a Jesus from the Celestial Heavens who is fully versed through researching and engaging in the very amazing museum at Jerusem on the 1<sup>st</sup> Celestial Heaven. Other Celestials with names akin to the Apostles of Jesus have from time to time done the same thing.

Dr Daniel Samuels transcribed for a Celestial spirit being Jesus from the Celestial Heaven. Hans Radax did transcribe for Judas of Kerioth, the Apostle known as Judas the Iscariot. Some of the Apostles who lived and walked with Jesus did provide messages for James Padgett. This group of writings have all unfolded to bring about the Great U-Turn, the End Times, the Change Over, the New Spirit Age of 1,000 years which is the Avonal Age. This is one hell of an incredible interesting time and, yes, the Avonal Pair are here and they are not a Coca-Cola sign but to me they are that obvious.

And for me it is even more incredibly amazing and wonderful. My close members of my family have ALL progressed into the Celestial Heavens and they are contributing to this unfolding of change for all of Earth's humanity. Nanna Beth, 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven, with her soulgroup of 24 personalities, 12 soul partner pairs, is leading the Great U-Turn. That is my grandmother, the mother of my mum! Kevin moved into the 1<sup>st</sup> Celestial Heaven in 2017. Marie (mum), Raymond (1<sup>st</sup> cousin) and Bradley (my nephew and son of Kevin) arrived a little over a year ago in 2019 or so. My brother Lloyd (living) and I have absolutely no doubt as to who they are. This makes this all so very personal and dear to me.

All I can say, someone has to be in a front seat and the best I can do is convey what has come to me.

Aspiring to Living Feelings First, John Doel

# Steps UP!

## Quantum Jump 1



**REVELATION 1**  
James Padgett 1914 – 1923

James Padgett bravely introduced the availability of the Mother and Father’s Divine Love and a great deal of additional guidance and information, all of which has been supplemented by Samuels, Judas, Reid, Babinsky and Arnold. All writers were under restrictions of personality and circumstances. Revelation 1 opened the door for humanity.

## Quantum Jump 2

**REVELATION 2**  
Marion and James Moncrief 2002  
– ongoing

Marion and James Moncrief have recognised the need for one to engage in Feeling Healing and, by their actions, removed restrictions that James Padgett and others above endured. Thus JM is able to critique the writings of the past 100 years, resolving points of confusion as well as expand on what has been written. Revelation 2 is humanity’s turning point.

Due to the extra-ordinary nature of Revelations 1 and 2, humanity with the first Revelation, would have continued on into its negative pathway of living. However, combining the first Revelation with Revelation two, now humanity can embrace this turning point and commence its evolutionary growth that has required two thousand years to put in place. This is the greatest event in the history of humanity and very few are aware of such, until we enable others to become aware.



Negative Spirit Influence blocked  
22 March 2017  
Law of Compensation quickening  
22 May 2017  
Rebellion and Default officially ended  
31 January 2018  
Mobilisation commences  
22 July 2023



<b>Primary recommended reading:</b>	<b>consider commencing with: Paul – City of Light and Sage – and the Healing Angels of Light</b>		
<b>The Rejected Ones</b>	<b>2002 – 2003</b>	<b>xxx</b>	<b>– James Moncrief</b>
<b>Messages from Mary &amp; Jesus</b>	<b>2003</b>	<b>xxx</b>	<b>– James Moncrief</b>
<b>Paul – City of Light</b>	<b>2005</b>	<b>xxx</b>	<b>– James Moncrief</b>
<b>Feeling Healing</b>	<b>2017</b>		<b>– James Moncrief</b>
<b>Religion of Feelings</b>	<b>2017</b>		<b>– James Moncrief</b>
<b>Mary Magdalene and Jesus' comments on the Padgett Messages</b>	<b>2007 – 2010</b>	<b>xxx</b>	<b>– James Moncrief</b>
<b>Speaking with Mary Magdalene &amp; Jesus Sage and the Healing Angels of Light</b>	<b>2013 – 2014</b>	<b>xxx</b>	<b>– James Moncrief</b>
<b>Road map of Universe and history of Universe:</b>	<b>2017</b>	<b>xxx</b>	<b>– James Moncrief</b>
<b>The Urantia Book</b>	<b>1925 – 1935</b>		<b>xxx as primary reading</b>
<b>Divine Love supporting reading:</b>			
<b>Revelations</b>	<b>1954 – 1963</b>		<b>– Dr Daniel Samuels</b>
<b>Judas of Kerioth</b>	<b>2001 – 2003</b>		<b>– Geoff Cutler</b>
<b>The Book of Truths</b>	<b>1914 – 1923</b>	<b>xxx</b>	<b>– Joseph Babinsky</b>
<b>containing the Padgett Messages or Little Book of Truths</b>			<b>– Joseph Babinsky</b>
<b>True Gospel Revealed anew by Jesus Vol I, II, III, IV</b>		<b>xxx</b>	<b>– Geoff Cutler</b>

Available generally from:

[www.lulu.com](http://www.lulu.com)

[www.amazon.com](http://www.amazon.com)

[www.bookdepository.com](http://www.bookdepository.com)

For Divine Love focused websites and forums:

**Pascas Health:**

<http://www.pascashealth.com/index.php/library.html>

**Spiritual Development:**

<http://new-birth.net/spiritual-subjects/>

**Padgett Books:**

<http://new-birth.net/padgetts-messages/>

<http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/my-free-books-and-free-padgett-messages.htm>

#### **BIBLIOGRAPHY NOTE:**

James Moncrief has written numerous books and prepared numerous movie scripts. Incorporated here are primary writings.

Pascas has 550+ supportive 'Pascas Papers' accessible in Library Downloads at [www.pascashealth.com](http://www.pascashealth.com)

Pascas Primary publications being:

U-Turn for Humanity Pascas reveals New Feelings Way

U-Turn for Humanity pathway being New Feelings Way

U-Turn for Humanity shutting hells through New Feelings Way

U-Turn for Humanity simple is what Life is meant to be

U-Turn for Humanity soul light and New Feelings Way

U-Turn for Humanity through the New Feelings Way

U-Turn for Humanity treacherous assumptions New Feelings Way

U-Turn for Humanity unfolding the New Feelings Way

Universal Gift – Feeling Healing with Divine Love

Feeling Healing and Divine Love Discussion Prompts

Pascas Care Death & Dying Transition & Assimilation Marjorie

Selected Pascas Papers, as noted below, are to be published. Selection is to be reviewed appropriately.

ALL writings will be assembled in secure archives in strategic locations for researchers' access.



**James Moncrief's books, the Padgett Messages and The Urantia Book at:**

**DIVINE LOVE SPIRITUALITY – DLS:**

<http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/my-free-books-and-free-padgett-messages.html>

All Padgett Messages (for condensed versions – see below) 1914 – 1923 Pages 945  
The Urantia Book (see suggested papers to read below)

**James Moncrief Books:**

	MoC		
The Rejected Ones – the Feminine Aspect of God	1,490	Nov 2002 – Jan 2003	228
Messages from Mary and Jesus book 1	1,485	Feb – Apr 2003	189
Messages from Mary and Jesus book 2	1,485	Apr – Oct 2003	170
Mary Magdalene and Jesus' comments on the Padgett Messages – book 1		Aug 2007	164
Messages from 31 May 1914 – 12 January 1915	1,495		
Mary Magdalene and Jesus' comments on the Padgett Messages – book 2		Sep 2010	177
Messages from 13 January 1915 – 29 August 1915	1,494		
Speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus blog – book 1	1,490	Jan – Apr 2013	206
Speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus blog – book 2	1,489	Apr – May 2013	229
Speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus blog – book 3	1,490	Oct – Jan 2014	187
Speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus blog – book 4	1,491	Jan – May 2014	191
Mary Magdalene comments on Revelation from the Bible KJV	1,485	Dec 2013 – Jan 2014	84
		This group being pages of	1,825
Paul – City of Light	1,488.5	2005	149
Ann and Terry		2013	235
Feeling bad? Bad Feelings are GOOD!	feeling-healing book 1	2006	179
Feeling bad will make you feel BETTER – Eventually!	feeling-healing book 2	2006	159
Breaking the Golden Rule.	feeling-healing book 3	2006	168
Feeling-Healing exercises, and other healing points to consider.		2009	175
Cathy and Mark – a novel introducing Feeling-Healing.		2010	151
Introduction course to Divine Love Spirituality		2006	139
Speaking with the Dead, Death and Dying		2009	173
Spirits and their Childhood Repression Healing		2010	179
With Verna – a nature spirit		2008	279
Communication with spirits – meet a spirit friend		2010	37
Introduction to Divine Love Spirituality website			362
Sage – and the Healing Angels of Light		2017	260
Divine Love Spirituality	1,500	2017	201
Feeling Healing – you can heal yourself through your feelings		2017	153
Religion of Feelings	1,500	2017	47
		This group being pages of	3,046

**Introduction to Divine Love Spirituality**

<http://dlspirituality.weebly.com/>

**Main website of DLS**

<http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/>

**Childhood Repression website**

<http://childhoodrepression.weebly.com/>

**DLS and CR forum**

<http://dlsr.freeforums.net/>

<http://withmarymagdaleneandjesus.weebly.com/blog---and-free-books-speaking-with-mary-and-jesus>

**FEELING HEALING and SOUL HEALING with the DIVINE LOVE:****James Moncrief Publications:****all publications are free downloads:**<http://divinelovesp.weebly.com/my-free-books-and-free-padgett-messages.html>

It is suggested for one to consider reading as follows:

**Speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus – books 1 – 4**

These four books encapsulate the second of the revelations with the first having been introduced by James Padgett one hundred years previously. These four books provide a wide range of guidance that has never previously been made available.

**Paul – City of Light**

As a gentle intro into the Divine Love and Healing; being James Moncrief's first novel and it's been criticised as being too heavily clichéd, but that's the point because it's a reflection of how he was back then.

**Ann and Terry**

For an example of people who might want to immediately start working on themselves and doing their Healing.

**Feeling Bad? Bad Feelings are GOOD**

For more understanding about our denial of our feelings and why we should not deny our feelings, and it includes how it all came about for James, using himself as an example.

**Feeling bad will make you feel BETTER – Eventually!**

This includes specific examples of Marion and James working on expressing particular bad feelings, again with the hope that it will help others gain something of an idea as to what's involved in doing your Feeling Healing.

**Sage – and the Healing Angels of Light**

Through Sage who's 13 years old, the story is primarily about the two aspects of healing; that being, with the help of our angels, and the full Healing we can do by looking to our feelings for their truth.

**Feeling Healing****you can heal yourself through your feelings**

So these books, including the four Speaking with Mary Magdalene and Jesus books, provide the essence of it all and are examples of James' work. Then it's up to whatever takes one's fancy. Other reading to consider may include:

**The Padgett Messages being published as:****The True Gospel Revealed Anew by Jesus volumes 1 – 4****Book of Truths by Joseph Babinsky****The Urantia Book****Release one's pain through expressing one's feelings.****in conjunction with****Longing for the Truth when also longing for Divine Love.**

**FEELING HEALING with DIVINE LOVE is SOUL HEALING:**

*A collection of 'papers' that draw together specific topics including all of the above and more from other sources of information and revelation designed to help increase one's awareness about why we have the problems we do and how to heal them, all whilst living a more healthy and sustainable life. They provide a brief snapshot of the more complicated topics and issues.*

**Firstly, consider discovering the truth of your emotional pain through Feeling Healing. Secondly, consider longing for our Heavenly Parents' Love as you progress with your healing. Primary and most important readings are the writings of James Moncrief. Then consider the Padgett Messages, and then The Urantia Book.**

Pascas Papers, being free, are located within the Library Downloads [www.pascashealth.com](http://www.pascashealth.com)  
<http://www.pascashealth.com/index.php/library.html>

**PASCAS – document schedule.pdf      downloadable index to all Pascas Papers.**

FH denotes Feeling Healing; SH denotes Soul Healing, which is: Feeling Healing with the Divine Love; DL denotes Divine Love – living with the Love.

**PASCAS INTRODUCTION NOTES:** *All papers below can be found at Library Downloads link.*

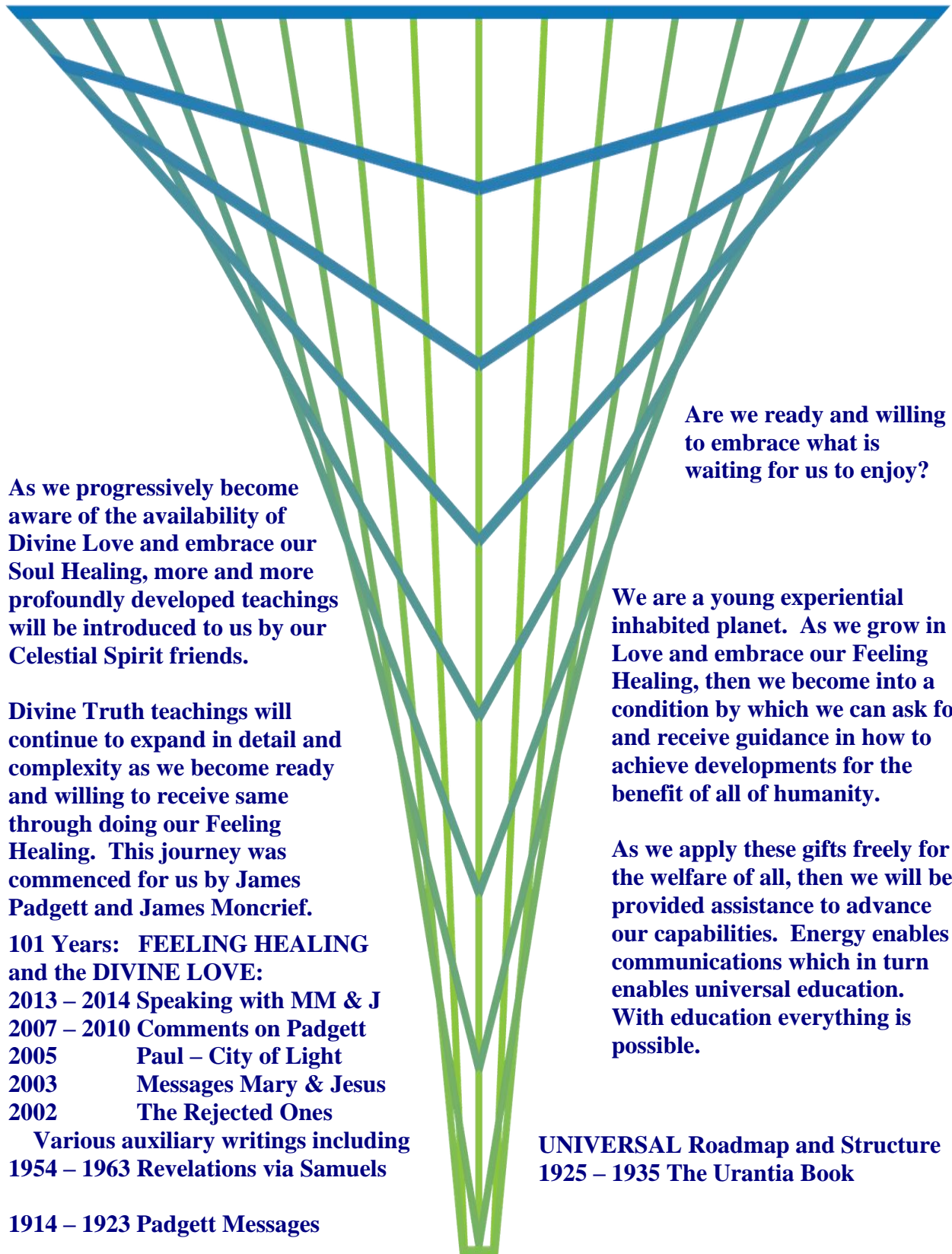
Pascas Care Letters A Huge Upturn  
 Pascas Care Letters Big Revelation  
 Pascas Care Letters Feeling Healing Benefits Children  
 Pascas Care Letters Feeling Healing Way  
 Pascas Care Letters Little Children  
 Pascas Care Letters Women's Liberation and Mother

**MEDICAL – EMOTIONS:**

Pascas Care – Feeling Healing  
 Pascas Care – Feeling Healing All is Within  
 Pascas Care – Feeling Healing and Health  
 Pascas Care – Feeling Healing and History  
 Pascas Care – Feeling Healing and Parenting  
 Pascas Care – Feeling Healing and Rebellion  
 Pascas Care – Feeling Healing and Starting  
 Pascas Care – Feeling Healing and Will  
 Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Angel Assistance  
 Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Being Unloved  
 Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Child Control  
 Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Childhood Repression  
 Pascas Care – Feeling Healing End Times  
 Pascas Care – Feeling Healing is Rebelling  
 Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Live True  
 Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Mary Speaks  
 Pascas Care – Feeling Healing My Soul  
 Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Perfect State  
 Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Revelations X 2  
 Pascas Care – Feeling Healing the Future  
 Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Trust Yourself  
 Pascas Care – Feeling Healing Versus Cult

**PASCAS  
PAPERS**

**DIVINE LOVE and DIVINE TRUTH Revelations and Teachings escalating:**





**We may remain mind centric, worshipping our minds and continue in disillusionment and dread of the future, or ...**



**... we can embrace our feelings, our soul-based feelings of truth and freedom, and be in awe of the wonders we experience and will continue to experience through longing for the truth behind our feelings!**



# Healed potential



Insightful Genius

*Brilliance!*

DYNAMIC

vibrant